

# AMERICA'S DECLINE

THE EDUCATION OF  
A CONSERVATIVE



REVILO P. OLIVER

**ABOUT THE AUTHOR:** Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

## SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

**On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition):** "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

**On Race:** "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

## *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

ORDER No. 1007—\$8.50

376 pp., pb.

plus \$1.00 for post. & handlg.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21; Reedy WV 25270 USA

# Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145-7667

SINGLE COPY \$3.00

## ANTI- AMERICANS

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor

page 21

### ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Why the Constitution Failed, page 1; A Moral Problem, page 8; No Comment Needed, page 13; A Neat Problem, page 13; Social Engineering, page 15. THE NORDIC PRESS: Aryans Observe Kink Day, page 41; The Tarnished Emblem, page 42; The Aryan Family: Our Most Formidable Weapon for Survival, page 43. RUDOLF HESS: Prisoner of Vengeance, by Colin Jordan, page 47.

VOL. 14 — NO. 5

JANUARY 1987

## Voice Of Thinking Americans

## LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA - Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984  
by Liberty Bell Publications

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

### ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	\$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS - U.S.A. only	\$25.00
FIRST CLASS - U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	\$32.00
FIRST CLASS - All foreign countries	\$35.00

AIR MAIL - Europe-South America	\$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	\$49.00
Sample Copy	\$ 4.00

### BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	\$ 18.00
50 copies	\$ 65.00
100 copies	\$110.00
500 copies	\$400.00
1000 copies	\$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

### FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

# POSTSCRIPTS

by  
Revalo P. Oliver

## WHY THE CONSTITUTION FAILED

It is a truism that we are mortal and that the ineluctable necessity of death is inherent in the biotic structure of our being: *nascentes morimur*. But oddly, perhaps, we Aryans also have an instinctive longing for a changeless eternity: *Doch alle Lust will Ewigkeit*. And since reason forbids us to hope for personal survival, we want our works to endure when we are no more, and to be, if not eternal, at least diuturnal.

We cannot without sorrow reconcile ourselves to a universe which, by its very structure, forbids permanence. Nations that are not degenerate intend to endure to the last syllable of recorded time. But that they cannot do. Herodotus wondered at the mysterious fate that ordains that states and empires, like men, are born, flourish, and die. Our history is a long succession of nations that rose, waxed mighty, declined, and fell, as did the greatest of them, the Roman Empire. Other races have fared no better. Egypt left her pyramids as her memorial, and here and there throughout the oecumene shattered stones remain where once there were great cities and, for a time, the pride of empire.

Round the decay

Of that colossal wreck, boundless and bare

The lone and level sands stretch far away.

And almost every year archaeologists open the graves of dead civilizations and exhume the pathetic remains of forgotten nations that once thought themselves deathless.

We cannot, however, acquiesce in passive fatalism, and our historians necessarily strive to ascertain the cause of each nation's decline and fall, hoping to learn from the past the secret of national mortality. For the great mutations of history the causes are always multiple. In his almost comprehensive survey, *Why Rome Fell* (New York, 1927), Edward Lucas White lists twenty principal causes, including, of course, the spiritual pestilence called Christianity.

We have not yet joined the past. Our race is sick, perhaps mortally, but, proverbially, so long as there is life, there is hope.<sup>1</sup> Prudent men ascertain the causes of their malady and the errors in their own conduct that brought it upon them, for they hope thus to discover a means of regaining health or, at least, obtaining knowledge that will preserve their progeny from their mistakes.

We ponder the failure of the American Constitution to avert the decline and fall of the American Republic, which it was designed to establish and preserve. The document must have borne within itself the seed of its own dissolution, and, as historians, we must identify what political forces the authors of the document overlooked or did not foresee. Furthermore, we who have survived the ruin of the successor state established in 1865, still hope, perhaps desperately, to recover the land that once was ours, and, on the chance that we may do so, it behooves us to understand the errors of our forefathers so that we will not doom ourselves to repeating them.

The Constitution was a compromise. If one reads the discussions of the committee that framed it, we learn that some of the gentlemen foresaw the cardinal flaw that, as we can see with retrospective wisdom, eventually destroyed the Republic.<sup>2</sup>

Gouverneur Morris (of Pennsylvania) proposed that the Constitution restrict the franchise to freeholders, that is to say, to persons who owned land as an estate in fee. He was most warmly supported by the Chairman, John Dickinson (of Delaware), who stated that he "considered them [freeholders] as the best guardians of liberty; and the restriction of the right [of franchise] to them as a necessary defence against the dangerous influence of those multitudes without property and without

1. Cicero quotes the proverb as *dum anima est, spes est*. The jingle *dum spiro, spero* must be Mediaeval, but I do not know when it first occurs and do not have a corpus of Mediaeval *Sprichwörter* at hand. Many of my readers will think of Goldsmith's amarulent or cynical paraphrase:

To the last moment of his breath,  
On hope the wretch relies,  
And e'en the pang preceding death  
Bids expectation rise.

2. The discussions at the Constitutional Convention may conveniently be found in *Documents Illustrative of the Formation of the United States*, edited by Charles Callan Tansill, and published as House Document 398 by the Congress in 1926. It is out-of-print at the Government Printing Office, but was reprinted by Spencer Judd, P. O. Box 39, Sewanee, Tennessee, in 1984, with a brief introduction by Frederick Tupper Saussy.

principle with which our Country, like all others, will in time abound."

It is likely that a majority of the Committee agreed with him 'in principle.' James Madison (of Virginia) understood that the restriction of suffrage was fundamental, and that "the freeholders of the Country would be the safest depositories of Republican liberty. In future times a great majority of the people will not only be without landed, but any other sort of, property. These will either combine under the influence of their common situation; in which case, the rights of property and the public liberty will not be secure in their hands; or what is more probable, they will become the tools of opulence and ambition, in which case there will be equal danger on another side."

John Mercer (of Maryland) saw the fatal defect of a large electorate: "The people cannot know and judge of the characters of Candidates. The worst possible choice will be made." He even foresaw that there might arise "in the towns" such pernicious things as political parties that would choose a candidate in their own interest and procure his election by concocting propaganda to make him popular with the ignorant populace.

The prudence of true statesmen was defeated. There was some talk about sailors and others who had fought bravely in the Revolutionary War, and some of the delegates thought the several states would insist on retaining their right to determine who should vote, but the real opposition, naturally, came from New England.

No one in the Convention, needless to say, was such a fool that he thought of letting an entire populace vote on matters of national interest, and all, I am sure, assumed that the limitation of the franchise to the owners of property was so obviously a part of political prudence that it would never be abandoned. The various states, however, differed in defining 'property.' Some limited the franchise to freeholders, but others required a certain amount of taxable property or even property of any kind. The mercantile and financial class, largely centered in New England, naturally insisted that money in the bank was as good as, and no doubt much better than, real estate as a test of a man's stake in the state. And it was commerce and speculation that put lots of money in the bank. But even they perceived the necessity of maintaining the limitations on the franchise.

Since the right to vote was a privilege that few enjoyed and which therefore bestowed distinction on those who did, we are

justified in assuming that in the first Congressional elections almost every holder of the franchise voted. They amounted to less than 4%, and possibly only 3%, of the civilized population of the country.<sup>3</sup>

Although all members of the Convention were probably agreed in principle, with minor variations (Franklin, for example, seems to have thought that the franchise should be extended without qualification to men who had served honorably in the Revolutionary War), the conflict between suffrage determined by landed property and suffrage determined by fluid capital obtained from commercial and financial enterprise appeared irreconcilable. Consequently, the limitation of the franchise to freeholders was not incorporated in the Constitution of the Republic it might have saved.

What if the prudence of Morris, Dickinson, and others had prevailed? One can, of course, speculate endlessly about what history would have been, had a given event not occurred.

I think it likely that if the saving limitation had been incorporated in the Constitution, the proposed federation would not have been ratified by the New England states. As it was, they accepted it only reluctantly and as a stop-gap to give them time to impose their will on the rest of the country.

One can, of course, argue the question and perhaps soon lose himself in analysing the declared and unexpressed purposes of, for example, the members of the Essex Junto, but I think it probable that the states that almost seceded from the Federal Union at the time of the Hartford Convention (Massachusetts, Connecticut, Rhode Island, New Hampshire, and Vermont)<sup>4</sup> would have rejected the Constitution and formed a federation of their own. They would probably have taken Maine with

3. Niggers and Indians were naturally excluded from the count of the population. There is some slight uncertainty about the figures for the total population and for the votes in some states; the actual number of voters was probably around 3.5%, although little more than 3.0% is shown by the statistics.

4. The right of secession is, of course, implicit in the Constitution and was properly recognized by the New Englanders when it coincided with their own financial interests; their zeal for that right evaporated when their profits from the War of 1812 began to roll into the counting houses. Years later, with characteristically Puritanic hypocrisy, the same people, threatened with loss of their lucrative exploitation of the South, claimed that the Union was sacred and indissoluble, and they eventually found and elected a backwoods politician who was willing to "save the Union" by a war of aggression that was fought with a barbarity that horrified the

them, and might (or might not) have prevailed on New York and Pennsylvania to join them. Thus there would have been three Anglo-Saxon nations: Canada, New England, and the United States. The last would have been dominated by the culture and traditions of the landed gentry of the South.

The aversion from the principles of the Constitution in the prosperous parts of New England sprang from two forces that were then, as usual, complementary: greed and godliness. The Puritans of New England, it must be remembered, were the Puritans of the Commonwealth they established by revolution in England, where their power was based on commerce and industry, on London and other cities that concentrated mercantile wealth and the rabble that served it. They were too pious and avaricious to want freedom for anyone but themselves, and they abhorred the superior culture of a landed aristocracy, believing that proper social superiority could be measured in ledgers.<sup>5</sup>

The Puritans' conception of what they wanted the newly formed Union to become is most clearly shown by a memorial they addressed to President John Adams (I have italicized the most revealing phrases):

"We,...citizens of Boston, in the State of Massachusetts,... beg leave to express to you, the Chief Magistrate and *supreme ruler over the United States*, our fullest approbation of all the measures...you have been pleased to adopt, under *direction of divine authority*."

That emphatic repudiation of the concept of republican government was, of course, a repudiation of the Constitution itself, which they had promptly begun to subvert by forming the Federalist cabal and thus creating political parties, the agents of corruption foreseen by John Mercer, but evidently a

civilized world—and, when successful, spread a moral and mortal infection to Europe. — I need not add, of course, that not all descendants of the Puritans participated in the general hypocrisy; in many towns of New England, the rabble-rousing Abolitionists were given a very short shrift.

5. For an enjoyable antidote to the adulation of the Puritans that you heard in school, see the learned work of the British historian, A. L. Rouse, *Reflections on the Puritan Revolution* (London, Methuen, 1986), which especially emphasizes their barbarous fanaticism. If one wished to argue in the "Liberal" manner, one could insist that the Puritans were anti-Christian: their real god was the vicious old Jew of the "Old Testament" myths, and, as we all know, they sent troops to raid the homes of persons suspected of celebrating Christmas.

danger underestimated by the other members of the Convention.<sup>6</sup> The Puritans thus began to exploit the rest of the nation with tariffs, absurdly imposed in addition to the natural tariff that was sufficient to encourage honest industry (i.e., the high cost of transportation across an ocean) and with banking monopolies to loot the general public. All this exploitation was doubtless sanctified in their minds by an intent eventually to attain such dominion over other Americans that they could start kicking them into righteousness.<sup>7</sup>

At the time of the Hartford Convention, the New England states did not secede (as, of course, they had every right to do, although they later denied that right to people who were less righteous than they) because they would no longer have been able to exploit the other states. If they had rejected the Constitution when it was proposed, they, of course, could not have started the exploitation in the first place. And they would have had no opportunity to foist on the nation their ideal, a dic-

6. Everyone knows that George Washington in his farewell address emphatically warned the young nation against foreign alliances and idiotic participation in the rivalries of other nations, but few remember that he as emphatically warned against the disastrous consequences of permitting the formation of political parties, of which he had already seen the beginnings in 1796, for New England was already seeking to capture the nation with 'Federalism.' Again, we must note that we cannot indict all descendants of the Puritans. One of our earliest women of letters, Mercy Otis Warren, whose *History of the American Revolution* (1805) is an important historical source, saw in the Federalists a proof that the Republic had already failed through "selfishness and avarice."

7. The Puritans, it is true, abandoned Calvinism for Unitarianism and the like, but they retained their priggish self-righteousness, and their descendants eventually drowned in the flood of 'democracy' they helped start. It is true they did eventually develop a kind of aristocracy of culture—when it was too late. Around 1946 I became acquainted with a lady then in her sixties. She came from an old family in Boston and told me that as a child she was sent to a very select girls' school, where she met a classmate whom she liked and wished to invite to her home. Her mother told her tactfully, "I am not disparaging your young friend, my dear—I'm sure she's a very nice girl—but you see, if you invite her to our home, we would be in an impossible situation, because we would have to recognize and consult her parents. You see, my dear, although your young friend is, I am sure, a very nice girl, her father is a Senator, and we simply cannot know such persons socially." For all their discriminating respectability, the lady's parents seem never to have inquired *why* thieves became Senators. Marquand's *The Late George Apley* is merely a superficial and somewhat pathetic story; he could have made it a tragedy.

tatorship like Cromwell's.<sup>8</sup>

What then? Would New England have enticed some other northern states to join the mercantile federation? Is it not likely that, deprived of exploitation through a federal government, the Puritans would have sought foreign allies and attempted an armed conquest of the other states long before they succeeded in destroying the Republic with the iniquitous and calamitous war they contrived in 1860? And if they failed to subdue the United States then, what heights of true culture might not our people have attained, assuming they had the wisdom to retain an obviously necessary limitation of the franchise written into a Constitution that, conceivably, might be today the framework of a great and independent nation?

You may be certain of one thing: with the franchise thus prudently limited, the United States would not have become the political and racial cesspool it is today, and decent Americans could still own property. (It is true that many witlings today think they have property because they rent houses and land from the usurers and tax-collectors of the vast engine of organized crime that governs them and tells them what to 'think.') And, obviously, the systematic liquidation of American farmers would never have been begun in 1920 in conformity with the Judaeo-Communist principle, so clearly enunciated by the mongrel who called himself Lenin,<sup>9</sup> that priority must be given to the ruin of farmers, whether peasants or landed proprietors, because the possessors of land can provide for their own sustenance and so cannot be reduced to total slavery and

8. Much has been made of the "Mayflower Compact" and the Puritans' 'democracy.' It is true that they opposed to monarchy a government by a parliament of elected representatives, but, of course, with the proviso that if the elected representatives voted wrong, the Army would go in, as in Pride's Purge, and purify the parliament by hauling out all members who didn't know what Yahweh wanted. One is reminded, appropriately, of the odious hypocrisy of Abraham Lincoln, who professed that he would never think of interfering with the government of the sovereign state of Maryland: he merely sent his army to surround the state's legislature and drag off to prison legislators who voted wrong. The Puritan dictatorship in England was prevented from reaching an unmitigated tyranny by internal factions that partly neutralized one another. For example, the Levellers, who would have instituted an indiscriminate and total communism, were strongly opposed by property-owners and especially by the advocates of polygamy (polygyny, needless to say), who twice came reasonably close to making the system of marriage approved by Yahweh in the "Old Testament" legal and righteous in England.

9. His mother was a Jewess, his father, a Tatar. He had no Russian blood.  
January 1987

abject dependence on the whims of their alien rulers.

You may wish to speculate further on what might have been.<sup>10</sup> This note is intended only to show that the prime cause of the failure of the Constitution was not overlooked by the more prudent members of the Convention that drew it up.

\* \* \*

## A MORAL PROBLEM

Among the numerous evangelists who have been pitching the woo<sup>1</sup> for Jesus and the Jews over the boob-tubes, a certain "Pat" Robertson has gained preeminence by having enlisted in an effort to lodge him in the White House a large number of simpletons, whom he has evidently convinced that in that office

10. It is safe to assume that an independent South would have carried out Jefferson's Louisiana Purchase, would have expanded into Texas, and would have fought and won the Mexican War, the only rationally justified war in our history. As for the War of 1812, shipping (including the slave trade) would probably have been in the hands of New England and other foreign nations. But you must take into consideration the factors that might have ruined the Southern Republic. Even under the economic dominion of New England, the South developed a very respectable industry of her own; freed from such dominion, Southern industry would have become much greater: would the manufacturing interests have tried to overthrow the political supremacy of landowners? What would have been the results of the conflict of interests between the restless, untutored, and often mutinous people of the Frontier and the stable population of the Seaboard states, dominated by a cultured aristocracy? Other considerations will occur to you to moderate a confidence that the South would be today what it might (perhaps!) have become, if the Constitution had contained the indispensable restriction of the franchise.

1. In the argot of the evangelical racket, the term 'pitching the woo' has, I am told, almost entirely replaced the older term, 'putting on the razzle-dazzle,' as a designation of the oratorical technique that so confuses and befuddles the minds of auditors that such powers of ratiocination as they may possess are put into abeyance by effective paralysis of the brain's neocortex, leaving the individual actuated by uncontrolled emotions excited in the limbic stratum of his mammalian brain. 'Pitching the woo' must be distinguished from 'making the pitch,' for which it prepares the victim, who is so reduced to blind emotionality that when the pitch is made, he 'comes to Jesus' by writing a cheque. (In the old days, before the time of television, the victim walked in his stupor down the 'sawdust trail' to the evangelist, who was waiting in person to pick his pockets. It is true that some amateur evangelists seem to have believed their own rant, but they were never bright enough to compete with professionals and get into the big-time.)

he would have the power to compel all Americans to revere his Jew-god and to stop believing in scientifically ascertained facts.

According to a scandal recently disseminated by the press, the champion salvation-huckster was a commissioned officer in the Marine Corps in 1951, and when he found he was on his way to Korea, he called his daddy, who was a Senator, and daddy called the Marine Corps and had his darling boy transferred to a nice post in Japan, where there was no danger that the Chinese might scare him by shooting in his direction. This scandal is intended so to discredit him as to abort his candidacy for the job of front-man in White-House shows. It is taken for granted that the conduct described was dishonorable; one journalistic hack has even called it contemptible.

No one will suspect me of the slightest sympathy for holy rabble-rousers, but I suggest that we should not thoughtlessly disregard the moral problem with which the scandal confronts us.

All nations depend for their survival on an ethos that requires their men, especially their young men, to fight and, if need be, die to defend the nation against its enemies or to expand its territory and resources. Nations therefore necessarily and justly stigmatize men who ignore or evade that social imperative.

All healthy societies admire for their bravery men who risk their lives from a spirit of adventure, including those who, as filibusters or soldiers of fortune, engage in warfare in foreign lands, but no one has ever suggested that a man has a duty to do so, and men who do are often reprehended as foolhardy or ruthless.

The only morally justified war that the United States as a whole has fought since 1781 was the Mexican War of 1846-1848, which greatly augmented our territory with the rich states of the southwest, which the alien government in Washington is now tacitly preparing to return to Mexico as the first step in the dismemberment of the country that once was ours. A case could be made for the Spanish-American War on the assumption that its real purpose was to acquire Cuba and Puerto Rico and open up those territories for American settlement and exploitation, but the fatuous moralism and itch to meddle in the affairs of Spain that accompanied the war and the even more fatuous failure to annex Cuba after the easily won victory over a weak opponent negate that assumption.

In 1917, the crackpot whom the Jews had installed in the

White House shipped American men to Europe for a holy war that facilitated the Jewish capture of the Russian Empire. The crackpot was sustained by the madcap enthusiasm of an ignorant multitude that was suffering from the delusion that old Yahweh had appointed them custodians of the whole world with a Christian duty to spread righteousness with fire and sword. There was also a considerable number of persons so imbecile that they believed preposterous propaganda to the effect that Germany, if victorious, would or could invade the United States. The crazed mob<sup>2</sup> stigmatized as "slackers" men who evaded the draft, an epithet that certainly could not be applied to any man who was intelligent enough to see that no national interest could conceivably be at stake, since the gabbling engoumenon in the White House had specifically proclaimed that the United States was not fighting for territorial conquest or its own advantage, but just for the fun of killing and destroying to demonstrate its righteousness. No man can conceivably have had a duty to risk and perhaps lose his life in an insane holy war, which was utterly immoral by every rational standard. In the Moslem jihads religious fanaticism was similarly used to excite bellicose zeal, but the Semites were not idiots and they thereby effected territorial conquests for their nation and race.

In 1917, when the United States was still a nation (although

2. 'Crazed' is the *mot juste* here. Everyone should familiarize himself with the manifestations of national insanity that accompanied the war of 1917-1918. Here is a typical example. In a southern state a mob was with difficulty restrained from hanging a young man of Italian origin, who, like many other young men at that time, was fascinated by wireless telegraphy and had built himself an apparatus that had a range of perhaps three hundred miles under favorable conditions. The mob reasoned that since the young man was Italian, he must be a Catholic, whence it followed that he was using wireless telegraphy to betray to the Pope in Rome, for transmission to the Satanic Germans, all the vital military secrets he had learned by spying in a 'one horse' country town of a few thousand inhabitants. In a northern town, a German confectioner was almost killed by a mob convinced that he, obviously an accomplice of the demonic Kaiser, was putting *undetectable* ground glass in his candy. It was frightfully unpatriotic and perhaps treasonous to eat sauerkraut, unless one called it 'Liberty cabbage.' All public high schools and many low-grade colleges immediately suspended the teaching of German, lest the diabolic language corrupt the pure minds of young nincompoops. I especially commend a study of American mores in 1917 to 'conservatives' and 'right-wingers' who like to encourage themselves by believing that the decay of American minds began in 1941 or even fancy that the present state of imbecility was caused only by the systematic poisoning of water supplies with fluorides after 1950.

already deeply invaded by Jews), we first had to confront a clear moral problem. Men had an imperative duty to fight for their nation, but they obviously cannot have had a duty to fight in a war "to end wars" or to prevent winter from following autumn. If an intelligent man knew that, he was, without question, morally justified in evading by any means in his power the inconvenience and risk of military service that was idiotic. It is true that there is some mass feeling that it was somehow unfair for him to escape the lot of men who were conscripted for that asinine crusade or forced into it by social pressures from the mindless majority.<sup>3</sup> A moment's reflection will show how baseless that is. In panics, it is *sauve qui peut*, and no one may censure a man who swims ashore from a sinking ship (e.g., the *Morro Castle*) on which many perish, unless by so doing he abandons women or others with whom he had close personal ties or to whom he had an overriding obligation. If a hundred persons are compelled by financial or social pressures to embark on an airplane that you know to be unsafe, you have no duty to join them.

In 1917, the "draft-dodgers" belonged to the most intelligent and morally sound segment of the nation, *if* they understood the real nature of the crusade on which the delirious nation had embarked.

In the 1950s, the rulers of the United States found in Korea an ideal sewer down which to pour the money extorted from taxpayers, and a pretext for both greatly increased taxation and

3. What purports to be part of a "top secret" training manual for an inner core of select élitists in the Air Corps has recently come to light in circumstances which, if correctly reported, would create a presumption of authenticity. It is in any case a clear introduction to the thinking of the big-brained pragmatists who now have power over us—the mentality that C. S. Lewis accurately portrayed in *That Hideous Strength* (1945). The manual of "social engineering" quite frankly recognizes that the American people must be induced by economic manipulations and contrived wars voluntarily to reduce themselves to total and mindless slavery, as is now being done with well-timed gradualism. The manual takes for granted that nations are obsolete and makes no mention of them, as is quite understandable, since, as Professor Andrew Hacker pointed out in 1970, the United States has unquestionably ceased to be a nation and has become merely a geographical area temporarily held together by the greed of the numerous economic groups and social classes, each of which strives to exploit all the others more than it is exploited by them. It is interesting, therefore, that the concluding section of the part now known was based on a sociological study of the way in which American men were forced, largely by their own families, into the army in 1917.

for multiplying the income of the usurers. Furthermore, the comic opera called the "United Nations" and nitwits' enthusiasm for "world peace" and pie in the sky offered a perfect disguise for undertaking, in concert with the Soviet, an operation to kill young Americans wholesale, bleed our country of its resources, and eventually inflict on the United States a shameful defeat and advertise to the world that Americans had become half-witted hypocrites.

That is what we in retrospect know the "war" in Korea to have been, and no American could have a moral obligation to serve in a war which was really a war against the American people waged by their alien-dominated government.

The purpose of the "war" in Korea, however, was by no means apparent in 1951. Far from it. In 1951 the American people still had a country of their own in the sense that they could quickly have recovered control of it, had they been so minded. The pretense in Washington that the government was opposed to the Judaeo-Communist conquest of the world was not the obscene absurdity that it is now, after the United States has served for three decades as the battering ram that opened one nation after another to the enemies of civilization. Many sagacious men, including ranking military officers on active duty and seasoned members of our intelligence service, believed that we were really going to fight a war in Korea, and, as we all know, General MacArthur believed that, although forced to fight under great handicaps, he was engaged in a war, and he continued to believe he was fighting for the United States until he was fired by the Sheeny in the White House.<sup>4</sup>

In 1951, many men of some perspicacity were taken in by craftily disseminated "secret" information that the war begun in Korea was the first stage of a planned attack on the Soviet Union, which was thus to be made to provide a publicly convincing *casus belli* by aiding the Chinese invaders of Korea. Such a war would certainly have been in the American interest, and could furthermore have been justified on the grounds that we had a moral obligation to eliminate the rabid savages we had loosed upon the world. The destruction of the Soviet Union would have benefited us immeasurably, and if we took no territory from it, would have indirectly won us colonies in

4. Strictly speaking, Truman was not a Jew according to the Jews' definition of their race, since his mother was a white woman, but it is surely permissible to apply to him the more elastic term 'Sheeny' to describe his moral character.

desirable parts of the world. We could, for example, have taken Korea as a strategically located base in the Orient for both military and commercial purposes.

The moral question about Robertson's evasion in 1951 therefore resolves itself into an unanswerable question: what did he know or suspect about the purpose for which our army was sent to Korea? His father was a Senator and probably familiar with many of the inner secrets of the District of Corruption and the fauna who infest it. He may well have known the real purpose of the "peace-keeping" slaughter in Korea, and I think we should give his son the benefit of the doubt. The expert shaman with presidential ambitions is detestable for many reasons and perhaps dangerous, but we should nevertheless do him the justice of disregarding the efforts to make a scandal out of an act that could have a not pejorative explanation.

\* \* \*

#### NO COMMENT NEEDED

On Sunday, the twenty-eighth of December, the members of the American Philological Association, assembled for their annual meeting, will listen with bated breath while paymasters from the National Endowment for the Humanities explain what "New Directions in Graduate Education" will be endowed with hand-outs from the pockets of the American serfs. The names of the paymasters are, in order of appearance, Katz, Abramovitz, Menke, and Katz.

\* \* \*

#### A NEAT PROBLEM

A feature article in the *Midland* [Michigan] *Daily News* was reproduced photographically in the *Christian News*, 20 October 1986, accompanied by a commentary intended to prove that good old Jesus administers heartbalm to the afflicted and sorrowing.

The facts are that a man and woman had a daughter, seemingly normal at birth, but after a few months the child began to die slowly from a progressive decay of the brain. The parents

then engendered a second child: same result. It is stated that expert pathologists made comprehensive tests for every known disease, including, presumably, the one that first comes to mind, and discovered nothing. Dissection of the brain showed what areas had rotted away, but gave no clue to the cause.

Two successive occurrences of the same phenomenon make coincidence unlikely. If all other efforts to ascertain the aetiology of the dire malady have failed; an obviously possible cause calls for investigation, since a genetic incompatibility between parents is known sometimes to produce a wide variety of malformations, physical as well as psychic, in the offspring. The parents are White, as shown in photographs, and the names suggest they are Aryan. That however does not exclude a latent ethnic or even racial diversity that could result in the birth of physiologically defective children.

So far as one can tell from the articles, no such investigation of the genetic antecedents was made, as would have been done automatically in the early part of this century, when the study of eugenics had not yet been forbidden by the Jews, who had not yet taken over the United States. They have now ordained that a study of heredity and ethnology is evidence of a wicked presumption in the lower races and will be punished informally by personal pressures and attacks on the culprits until God's Race has enacted laws by which they can send Federal goons to haul off the insubordinate Aryans to prisons in which they will be condignly tortured.

I note the problem in genetics for its obvious importance and relevance. The Christian commentary is only what one would expect. The parents are pious True Believers, profess to believe all the grotesque tales in the Jew-book, and claim that the crucified Jew-boy assuaged their sorrow. Why he did not heed his devotees' prayers to save the children, as, according to our shamans, he could have done with a snap of his fingers, is presumably one of those "mysteries" that theologians talk about when they cannot imagine a plausible answer to an inescapable question. And, of course, no one even thinks of asking why he should have afflicted children and parents so atrociously, although he, according to his dervishes, manages the whole universe and nothing happens—not even to swallows—without his notice and permission.

\* \* \*

## SOCIAL ENGINEERING

Robert Conquest's *The Harvest of Sorrow*, published in this country by the Oxford University Press in New York, is a comprehensive, vivid, and lucid account of a spectacular feat of Social Engineering that has been an inspiration to all true "Liberals" and Communists. Thought of it glows in their idealistic minds and warms their humanitarian hearts, but they will be embarrassed or angry, if you ask them about it.

Iosif Dzhugashvili, alias Stalin, almost certainly was not a Jew,<sup>1</sup> but he assimilated much of the Jewish mentality with which he was in close and intimate contact from his time as a student of Christian theology, throughout his long career as a bandit and assassin, and, most of all, when he became the colleague of two Jews, Ulyanov, alias Lenin,<sup>2</sup> and Bronstein, alias Trotsky, and eventually succeeded to the power of both.

As all egalitarian social reformers well know, a proletarian paradise cannot become fully operative until all of its inhabitants have been reduced to constant and total dependence on the whims of bureaucrats who are, in turn, dependent on their own masters. The slaves may be given an illusion of freedom, such as Americans now have, but they must be induced to put themselves utterly in the power of a Hellfare State, such as the one to which we have subjected ourselves, which has thus far tactfully left unused some of the crushing powers with which the boobs endowed it.

1. I do not know the etymology of Dzhugashvili's name, but the first one or two syllables sound something like 'Jew' or 'Judas,' and that, I suspect, is what gave rise to the story that his name means 'Jew's son.' He was born in the territory that we, through a series of misunderstandings it would be tedious to recount, call Georgia, although it is called Karthli by the natives, and given other names in Russian and Persian. That land, ancient Colchis (the land of their Golden Fleece), a part of the Caucasus, the mountainous region between the Black and Caspian Seas, is filled with the debris of the many races and sub-races that passed through it or ruled it for a time, but it may well be that Dzhugashvili was a real Georgian, and that his name has some meaning in Karthli, their language which, written in a peculiar alphabet, is not Indo-European, but belongs to the odd group of related languages called Caucasian, which are unrelated to other known languages, except insofar as they were influenced by the languages of more civilized and dominant nations that ruled them or were important neighbors.

2. Ulyanov's mother was a Jewess, so that makes him a Jew by the Jews' orthodox definition of their race.

Given human cupidity and stupidity, it is easy to expand governmental powers over a few decades to the point at which all urban inhabitants, rich as well as poor, are totally dependent on their masters' whims. The one obstacle to a *regime of perfect*

on their masters' whims. The one obstacle to a régime of perfect social justice is, as Lenin saw, the agrarian part of a population, for they who own land can always feed themselves and survive, no matter what happens to the rest of the country. Lenin therefore laid down as a law of revolution the necessity of eliminating farmers and owners of land, the most odious and reactionary kind of property.

In the United States the liquidation of the farmers has been entrusted to the Federal Reserve swindlers, who, of course, enjoy the zealous coöperation of the Jew-owned government. It seems likely that this reform will be completed satisfactorily in a few more years, and that all arable land will pass into the possession of large corporations owned by one or another tribe of our domestic enemies. It will then be possible to start starving the White urban population, just for the fun of it. Unfortunately the process does not seem to promise much of the fresh blood that, ever since the French Revolution, has been as heady a stimulant to world-improvers as is champagne to other revellers.

At the time of the Judaeo-Communist seizure of the Russian Empire, large landowners were quite satisfactorily and joyously tortured before they were shot or their skulls were caved in with iron bars. It was not thought feasible, however, to deal immediately with small farmers and peasants, who, by the way, had been cozened with promises that the disguised Jews who were directing the take-over would kill the Jewish usurers who had so long battered intolerably on the common folk. It thus fell to Stalin to complete the Jewish revolution, although he was not a member of God's Race.

Stalin had the happy idea of using a new technique to carry out the work: he would send his counterpart of our Federal Marshals to confiscate "for the common good" all the harvests and foodstuffs on the farms, with the piquant result that the farmers would starve to death on their own land, while the grain that had been taken from them was stored under tarpaulins and left to rot. That really was a novel idea in what "intellectuals" call social engineering, and they have always honored Stalin for it.

The number of reactionaries who were thus eliminated to facilitate progress in society has been variously estimated as from seven million to twenty million, and cannot be precisely determined, since no one kept a count of the corpses that rotted in the fields or were packed into railway cars for disposal in isolated quarries and other large garbage-dumps.

For a memorable account of Stalin's innovative work in social engineering I must refer you to Mr. Conquest's book.<sup>3</sup> Such things cannot be summarized. You must form your own impressions and draw your own conclusions from a plethora of judiciously selected and typical details. You will find the reading painful, unless you are a real enthusiast for equality and a glorious One World, but you will also receive a lesson you are not likely to forget when you consider the world in which you must live and its probable future.

I mention Stalin's feat here only to complete your lesson by pointing out that he merely made an ingenious modification in a system of social engineering that has been known for many centuries and whole-heartedly approved by all good Christians. It would be most unfair and unjust to censure Dzhugashvili for having followed a time-honored precedent that was emphatically endorsed by the Christians' god.

One of the episodes in the filthy collection of tales called *Genesis* in the Jew-book has as its hero a clever young Sheeny named Joseph (YWSF, which probably meant 'the extra [son]'; i.e., the youngest). The story is larded with motifs common to folk-tales throughout the world (e.g., elder brothers' jealousy of a favored younger son; a libidinous matron's desire for presum-

3. A good supplement to, and confirmation of, Mr. Conquest's book is *Execution by Hunger, the Hidden Holocaust*, published by Norton in New York. The author, who writes under the name of Miron Dolet, was a fifteen-year-old boy in the Ukraine in 1932-1933 and an eyewitness of Judaeo-Communist social engineering, which had the incidental purpose of exterminating large numbers of Ukrainians. — Incidentally, as a minor linguistic point, I remark that since *ukraine* is a word meaning 'frontier,' the proper construction in English is 'the Ukraine,' since it designates a geographical region, like 'the Sudan,' 'the Punjab,' 'the Southwest,' and innumerable others. The proper name for the country is *Ukrania*, and from it is derived the ethnic term 'Ukranian.' I remark on this obvious fact only because some time ago a friend of mine, who sent me photocopies of articles and letters in the *Ukranian Weekly* and other publications, informed me that, for some inexplicable reason, the Ukrainians in this country seem offended by the definite article in 'the Ukraine' and want to change the fixed usage of the English language, rather than use the correct term for their nation, 'Ukrania.'

ably safe and easy copulation with a handsome young servant or slave; a family's inability to recognize a supposedly lost member who has risen in the world; etc.), but the real substance of the tale is Chapter 47.

The young Kike, taken to Egypt as a slave,<sup>4</sup> crawls upward and, presumably with the help of his tribal god, acquires a reputation as an oneiromancer and so reaches a King of Egypt named 'The Big House.' The King is obviously an imbecile, unless we assume that the Jew-god softened his brain, just as on a different occasion he hardened an Egyptian King's heart so that he could entertain his Chosen Predators by torturing the Egyptians in every possible way before his Chosen swindled the hated and gullible *goyim* and escaped with their loot.

The wily Kike tells the feeble-minded monarch one of the hard-luck stories that Jews habitually use to arouse compassion and folly in the stupid *goyim* and make them pity the poor dears who are always so persecuted. Hordes of Jews swarm into Egypt as 'refugees,' and the crazy loon on the throne gives them "best of the land" in all Egypt, the region called Goshen, which will always remain fertile—and in any case, Joseph will see to it that his fellow parasites will always be fed at the expense of the stupid *goyim*.

The swarm of Jews, who poured into Egypt just as they poured into the United States, having obtained privileged status from their victims, undoubtedly settled down to swindling the fools who were kind to them, as they always do, so that it was unnecessary to mention that detail specifically in their exemplary tale. And, of course, they find offices in the bureaucracy as economic administrators ("rulers over the cattle"). Thus they help Joseph, whom the enthroned idiot has given supreme power over the Egyptian economy, carry out his master plan. And Joseph does, in six neat stages, viz.:

1. He uses the power of the state to confiscate all the Egyptians' crops and harvests, and he thus attains an absolute monopoly of all the food in Egypt:

2. When the famine starts (and, you may be sure, God's Own continue to feast on "the fat of the land"), Joseph forces the starving Egyptians to buy back from him the very food they

4. That reminds one of a trick that the Jews used to great advantage in the Roman Empire, in which they had a virtual monopoly of the slave-trade. A venal Roman would, for a small fee, 'buy' a nice Jew from a Jewish slave-merchant and then legally 'liberate' his new slave, thus making the Jew a Roman citizen.

raised themselves. He thus acquires *all* the money in Egypt.

3. Then, having neatly impoverished his victims, he forces them to trade for food all their cattle (which have miraculously survived without fodder and without giving ideas to their owners).

4. Next, since Joseph has all their cattle, the poor wretches have to give him all their land in exchange for a little food to nourish themselves a little while longer.

5. Finally, the wily Kike makes the starving Egyptians sell their own bodies, all that they have left, into slavery for a dole of the food which they, remember, raised in the first place.

6. Then Joseph consolidated his good work by hauling the slaves from their own homes to distant parts of Egypt, thus breaking up families and placing individuals among strangers, to avert the possibility that they might exchange ideas with their friends. The Egyptian victims were thus uprooted and became totally helpless. This final device is proof of Yiddish foresight and prudence, as was Joseph's policy of giving the Egyptians' professional holy men a cut in the racket and making sure that their bellies remained plump, so that they would know their native gods wanted them to cooperate with the aliens who had taken over their country.

This, as you will have seen, is a fair summary of the pseudo-historical fiction, stripped of adventitious decorations and digressions. It's all in Chapter 47.

This is the story that has inspired Jews ever since they invented it<sup>5</sup> about twenty-four centuries ago. It is also the

5. The source of the Jews' fiction was, of course, the Egyptian story about seven years of famine during the reign of Djoser (whom you remember as the builder of the famous step-pyramid). This may be only a folk-tale, comparable to the canard about young Washington and the cherry tree, but it may have been suggested by the historical famine during the reign of Unas at the end of the Fifth Dynasty, which must have been caused by inadequate inundations of the Nile in several successive years. (In later ages, Unas was an almost forgotten monarch, while Djoser was remembered as one of the great early kings.) The prosperity of Egypt depended on the annual flooding of the Nile, the source of water in a rainless climate. If the inundations were below normal, the harvests were small, and paradoxically a very high flood could have much the same result by destroying the irrigation system. From our earliest records, the most important officials in the Egyptian kings' administration were charged with the collection of taxes in kind and the storage of foodstuffs for later use, and this system naturally evolved into one of assurance against low inundations by the storage of food in normal years. The parasitic race flourishes by filching ideas and myths as well as property, and it is quite

story that Aryan Christians have read in their Jew-book for fifteen centuries and more, never feeling in their tender humanitarian hearts the slightest pity for the Egyptian victims, but instead chortling with piety as they saw how their ferocious god takes care of the wily swindlers and gangsters with which he has Chosen to afflict civilized mankind.

So when you read Mr. Conquest's book, remember, if you are horrified, that you must not censure Stalin for having ruled by famine and, with only a small modification, in the very way Christians have always approved, and must approve now, for although Stalin was himself a 'gentile,' God's Own profited by the work he did for them.

And I don't see any reason for pitying the Americans. They had all read the Jew-book and should have learned much from real history, and they were not even starving when they threw away their freedom by acquiescing in the White Slave Act and putting it in their tattered Constitution, by subjecting themselves economically to the Federal Reserve swindle, and, a little later, by admitting a swarm of six million more Jews, newly arisen from their ashes in Germany, into the country they then handed over to God's Master Race.

Americans are now content to enjoy the freedom of chickens in a chicken-yard, who are free to run about the yard, scratch, and cackle while they lay eggs for the profit of their owners, who reward them with a handful of chicken-feed now and then. The chickens never perceive that they live at the whim of the owners who potentially have them by the neck. And when their necks are wrung, it will be too late for chickens and Americans to squawk.

Aryans have always admired lions, who fight, to the death, if need be, to defend their families and their territory, but no one has ever admired a chicken.

possible that the tale about Joseph was devised to claim for the Jews credit for the administrative system of the Egyptian kings. If it seems improbable to you that so crude a story, evincing so little knowledge of Egyptian life and history, could have been seriously intended to deceive contemporaries when it was composed, remember that in our own times the Jews have concocted such crude hoaxes as "Anne Frank's Diary" and the "Holocaust." There are no assignable limits to their racial impudence.

---

## ANTI-AMERICANS

by  
*Jim Taylor*  
Foreign Correspondent

Do you want to know why every Jewish member of Congress, plus the ultra-liberal "lifeguard" fanatic, Senator Edward Kennedy (D-Mass), fought so furiously to prevent William Rehnquist from becoming chief Justice of the Supreme Court?

It's quite simple. Although they could uncover nothing at all of any substance against Mr. Rehnquist, they denounced him anyway. Their reasons for their totally unfounded accusations against Mr. Rehnquist had nothing at all to do with any challenges of "minority" voters. It was also not because of any restrictive "Whites only" clause in any property deeds he may have signed. Their hatred and bitterness toward this man had nothing to do with his record or his character. No, sir! These vindictive people wanted to prevent him from holding the highest judicial post for only one reason: because Mr. Rehnquist is an American. A real American! And that's why these Zionists, with their guilty and bloody hands, wanted to bar him. The last thing on earth these internationalists wanted was to have a patriotic American like Mr. Rehnquist installed as Chief Justice.

The irony of it all is plain enough for everyone to see and to understand. Imagine how it galls the Zionists who run Washington for a true American, who does not put Israel and Zionism first, to lead the court. So, all in all, Mr. Rehnquist's only crime or flaw is that he happens to be a charter member of a vanishing breed of men in this land of ours—a champion for American interests. For this the man will never be tolerated, let alone forgiven. He will continue to be hounded, harassed, and belittled during the rest of his career, if not for the remainder of his life. Television talk shows, network news announcers, and politicians under the Zionist banner will always make snide remarks about him in public. That, my friends, is the price one has to pay these days for being a genuine American leader.

Justice Rehnquist's foes in Congress dredged up some of the crummiest characters they could locate to "testify" against him, including a former Phoenix shyster and courthouse bum

who said he could remember when voters were harassed 25 years ago by Mr. Rehnquist. Now ask yourself if you can recall verbatim a conversation you had at work 25 years ago. Hardly possible!

In their zest to lie about Mr. Rehnquist, some of the people hired by the international Zionists to defame him even said he was at a polling place in Phoenix where he never worked, as records show. In 1962, the strict voting-rights laws requiring that every voter be able to read and write the English language had not yet been thrown out by the Warren Supreme Court. So, at that time, if Mr. Rehnquist had questioned voters about this, he would have been legally correct and would have broken no laws, whether technically or otherwise. Even Louis Meyer, the Jewish former chairman of the Arizona Democratic Party in 1962, stated that he did not see Mr. Rehnquist harass voters. Then foes of the new Chief Justice changed their dates to the 1964 elections in an effort to find something against the man, after most of the state voting laws were made null and void.

Next, this motley band of inquisitorial Congressmen, who are all viciously anti-American and pro-Israel, tried to charge that Mr. Rehnquist had stolen money from a trust fund that he set up to assist his disabled brother-in-law. When an FBI report proved this accusation to be false, the Senators tried another tack.

Believe it or not, these people then tried to make the public believe that Justice Rehnquist was some sort of drug addict. They informed the press that the man had taken too many sleeping pills from 1977 to 1981, which made him a confirmed dopehead. But a check of medical records revealed no such conduct. The only drug he took was one prescribed for him by Dr. Freeman H. Cary, the Capital physician, who had placed his patient on the very mild drug Placidyl.

There were four chief tormentors in the Senate, all in the pay of Israel. Besides the aforementioned Senator Kennedy, the other three culprits were first-class rabble-rousers, Senator Howard Metzenbaum (D-Ohio), Senator Paul Simon (D-Illinois), and Senator Alan Cranston (D-California). Two of the three are Israeli-first Jews while Senator Cranston is the well-known pet monkey of the Zionists in California.

Now some of the financial dealings of these four Senators would fill a book. So, to prove the old adage that "people who live in glass houses should not throw stones," I will concentrate on the leader of this infamous Gang of Four, Mr. Ted Kennedy,

the alcoholic toad from Massachusetts whose wife divorced him because he tried to put the make on every young girl from Washington to Paris.

This particular Kennedy brother, the youngest and the least intelligent of the lot, was caught cheating at Harvard and had to go down to the University of Virginia to obtain his law degree.

His exploit on the beach at Chappaquiddick Island, although not necessarily intentional or planned, nevertheless resulted in the death of a very naive and young Pennsylvania Catholic girl, who was entranced by the Kennedy name and Washington politics in general. And if this had happened in any state except the one where the powerful Kennedy family enjoys both diplomatic and personal immunity covering any and all crimes, Mr. Kennedy would now be residing in some state prison for manslaughter instead of being the most highly-publicized member of the United States Senate. Almost any member of the Kennedy clan of Camelot could shoot up an entire town and get off in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, much as the Zionists do in Washington, where they steal every secret from every department of our government, but are never tried when caught.

Since Ted Kennedy was never athletic, as were his older brothers and sisters, it is very difficult for anyone to believe the outlandish swimming feats he claimed to have accomplished the night of the incident at Chappaquiddick. The clan's baby boy grew into a fat and lazy slob, who looks the part. Yet this individual with the dissipated physique told police and friends that he swam across the treacherous bay against the strong currents on a dark night fully clothed, not once but several times. (He doesn't remember how many). Despite the fact that he must have been in a somewhat dazed condition from the accident, his prowess as a swimmer did not seem to be hampered. According to Senator Kennedy, he did his best to save Mary Jo from the watery grave after he missed the bridge and drove into the water. In Massachusetts, they believe without question anything a Kennedy says. They would have believed him even if he had said that he swam the Atlantic a couple of times that night.

But, according to newspaper reports, several Olympic class swimming stars state that they could never have duplicated the feat attributed to Senator Kennedy, who had been drinking heavily before the accident. Even Johnny Weismuller would

have been hard-pressed to swim that far under those conditions. Of course, Kennedy's companion was already dead before this alleged long-distance swimming feat took place.

The victim of Senator Kennedy's indiscretions, little Mary Jo, was portrayed as a very innocent girl, the product of strict Catholic upbringing. This was hardly true when she worked in Washington. The nuns in her day did not teach girls to go off on drunken sprees as playthings for married men whose wives were back home in the Washington area. In those days, the nuns didn't even allow the girls to attend school unless their clothing covered their elbows. I never did figure out just what was considered so sexy or so forbidden about elbows. The nuns also insisted that parochial school girls not wear shiny, black patent leather shoes, because boys might see the reflection of their panties on them. I tested this personally and all I ever could see reflected were the walls of the buildings. If this girl who drowned had still held to her strict Catholic teaching, as her mother implied, she would not have made the trip to a secluded countryside jamboree.

But by far the most reprehensible act on the part of Senator Kennedy, financial or otherwise, took place when he accompanied his very frivolous sister-in-law, Jacqueline Kennedy, on a trip to get Aristotle Onassis, the Greek shipping magnate, to sign a pre-nuptial legal paper in the biggest shake-down of a wealthy client in the memory of modern man. The Senator was the legal adviser to see that Jackie got her millions of dollars for selling her body to a dying tycoon in what at best could only be correctly termed as "legalized prostitution." It simply involved sex for cash by the wife of a former president of the United States.

This made Jackie the highest paid "legalized prostitute" in the world. It also made Teddyboy the number one pimp of the universe. At the time of their trip to meet Mr. Onassis, they were described in one British newspaper as the "TWO HIGHEST PAID PERFORMING CIRCUS INTELLECTUAL DWARVES IN THE WORLD." I don't know exactly what that implies in British humor, but I am sure it was not meant to be complimentary.

The Greek newspapers at the time had a field day interviewing friends and relatives of Mr. Onassis, including his ex-wife, Tina Livanos, and her sister Eugenie, who was Mme. Niarchos, wife of Stavros Niarchos, head of another Greek shipping dynasty, who owned the private island of Spetsapoula in the

Aegean. Their words about Jackie could not be printed in any family publication and would make an old Etonian Greek scholar blush. Suffice it say that one of the milder adjectives used means "common" when translated from Greek. There was also a description of a welcoming party where the chief decoration was a nude British model with a lighted candle placed in a strategic position. Whether this is actually true or merely an exaggeration by jealous relatives, I don't know.

Now, I'd like to mention briefly Senator Kennedy's involvement as one of the founders of a Communist-front organization known around Washington as the Nicaragua Network. If you call the Nicaraguan Embassy in Washington and ask for information about the country, you will be given the phone number of the National Network in Solidarity with the Nicaraguan People, popularly known by the shorter designation of the Nicaragua Network.

Just what is the Nicaraguan Network? Well, according to information developed by the respected Council for Inter-American Security and the syndicated columnist Ralph De Toledano, it is the Sandanistas' major propaganda and disinformation arm in the United States, and although it functions as an agent of a foreign government, it is not registered as such, as is required by U.S. laws. (Generally, our laws are waived for Communists and/or Zionists.) The Nicaragua Network was founded by Sandy Pollack, a member of the national council of the Communist Party (USA) until her death in Cuba last year. Working through the United States Peace Council, an official subsidiary of the Soviet-controlled World Peace Council of Helsinki, Finland, the network was able to enlist as sponsors and founders the following well-known American Leftists: Senator Edward Kennedy (D-Mass.); Senator Howard Metzenbaum (D-Ohio); Actor Ed Asner; Representative Pat Schroeder (D-Colo.); Saul Landau of the Communist Institute for Political Studies; Mrs. Jesse Jackson; Representative Ron Dellums (D-Calif.); Representative Tom Harkin (D-Iowa); and Senator Mark Hatfield (R-Oregon).

According to a former official of the Sandanista Ministry of the Interior, Alvaro Baldizón, the purportedly independent U.S.-based Nicaragua Network receives its policy directives from the Sandanista International Relations Department in Managua.

The Network works closely with Communist organizations in the U.S. and throughout Latin America, lobbies Congress on behalf of the Sandanistas and against American aid to the

Contras, organizes anti-U.S. demonstrations, and carries out an extensive direct-mail campaign against America. The CIA's study on the Nicaragua Network is appropriately titled "Managua's Communist Agents on Capitol Hill," a pretty apt description.

It is inconceivable that any Marxist-Leninist régime in the world would ever allow a democratic government to meddle thus in its internal affairs, but the Sandanistas have learned well to play the propaganda game by using people like Senator Kennedy for their own purposes.

All of this brings me inevitably to the ironic conclusion that the most despicable man ever to sit in the Senate, with the lowest moral standards of conduct, led the drive to impugn the character of Justice Rehnquist, who had already distinguished himself by having served 15 exemplary years on the Supreme Court. All this while his chief accuser and detractor was flopping around in a cesspool of lies and deceitful conduct. At best, Senator Kennedy embodies the unfettered banality of our times. People stare at me in disbelief when I state that Senator Kennedy backs Communism and they ask how could anyone in his family do this? Well, I don't know the reason. I have given you the facts. Why don't you ask Mr. Kennedy why he does these things? But, don't let him lie to you and tell you he didn't do them.

\* \* \* \* \*

In various parts of the country where I have been giving talks, I have been absolutely amazed to find that a large segment of the American people subscribe to a very naive and false religious theory about why they believe that the Communists will never take over this nation.

These "born-again" Christians are actually a powerful force and destructive element in our society. The Christians who believe all that stuff about the Chosen People are now culture-destroyers, solidly embracing the egalitarianism of Karl Marx. Sadly, millions of Western simpletons are sucked into the whirlpool of utopian liberalism as enunciated by clerics and pseudo-intellectuals. They defy history. They do not read enough history to learn that a few Jews lived in the Holy Land for a mere 200 years while other people lived there for 10,000 years.<sup>1</sup> Who would you say has the better claim to that territory?

1. Maps that show how very few Jews were settled in Palestine in 1878 are

These fine and upstanding religion-oriented folks told me that they aren't in the least worried about the Communists' numerous backers in Congress and elsewhere, especially in the churches and universities. Here are some of the direct statements made emphatically to me as pronouncements which they claim cannot be challenged:

"I don't have to do anything about the Communist threat because God will never allow such a society in America."

"God will never allow America to turn Communist. It is ridiculous to believe it could happen."

"I know that God is protecting me from Communism, so why should I do anything to halt the spread of it?"

In those words, fine, upstanding church people informed me that it is not necessary for them even to oppose the creeping Socialistic and Communistic threats now reaching all of our country. God will fight that battle for Americans, who can just sit back and relax and do nothing to halt it.

Some of the "most religious" people did tell me that they sometimes say a brief prayer or they light a candle at their parish church for America to be prevented from turning to Communism. I just didn't have the heart to remind them that the brave Poles, Hungarians, and Czechs burned several hundred thousand candles in their churches, and uttered as many prayers. But all this did not prevent Communism from engulfing them, now did it?

God didn't save the Russian people from Communism in 1917.

God didn't save the people of Lithuania from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Latvia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Estonia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Albania from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Poland from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Hungary from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Azerbaidzhan from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Armenia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Ukrania from Communism.

---

reproduced from Israel's official *Atlas* in Richard H. Curtiss's *A Changing Image* (Washington, D.C., American Educational Trust, 1982), p. v. A map showing how small a part of the total population was Jewish even in 1931, after the massive Jewish immigration that followed the Balfour Declaration, is reproduced from the same Israeli source on p. ix.

God didn't save the people of Czechoslovakia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of East Germany from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Rumania from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Bulgaria from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Yugoslavia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of China from Communism.

God didn't save the people of North Korea from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Vietnam from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Laos from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Cambodia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Ethiopia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Tanzania from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Angola from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Zambia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Zimbabwe (Rhodesia) from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Mozambique from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Botswana from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Cuba from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Nicaragua from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Panama from Communism.

And God is not doing anything to save the people of the Republic of South Africa from impending Communism.

And God is not doing anything to save the people of the Philippines from the Marxist Madonna who is rapidly leading them into the Communist fold with the aid of American tax dollars.

And God doesn't seem to be able to prevent the people of Hong Kong from soon living under the Red Banner of Communism.

And God is not trying to save Singapore from a Communist fate.

And God is not going to prevent the U.S. government from turning South Korea over to the Communists very soon.

And God is not disposed to halt the spread of the Communist doctrine in Mexico, where Soviets and North Koreans are working in large numbers toward that end.

So, in view of all the historical facts I have just listed, I have an important question for all you people who still maintain that

you don't have to do anything to prevent Communism in America because the Almighty is going to do it for you. Since God in the blue sky didn't do one single thing to help people anywhere in the world ward off the evils of Communism, just why do you believe that some Heavenly power has plans to save you? Why are you so special? Why would God save you but not the very religious people in Poland, for instance? Why are you so special, so secure and so insured against the plague of Communism, when no other people on earth ever received such Divine protection? What is so very different about Americans?

I am not against people saying prayers and lighting candles. And I am not against religion, *per se*. As very intelligent scholars have generally concluded, if we didn't have a religion it would be necessary to invent one. People need it. Even Lenin was inclined toward some form of worship, though he said it was the opiate of the common people.

My point is that you had better do something more to prevent creeping Marxism in America. As the misguided white missionaries found out in the wilds of Africa and South America, religion works among savages only when backed up by the barrel of a rifle. Otherwise, those pious preachers made a fine dinner for the natives to chew on around a boiling pot. Communists may not be cannibals, but they are savages.

The comparison with the situation today in America is rather obvious. Either you stand up and fight for your country or you lose it. There is no neutral or in-between stance for you. You can't hide. You will be free or a slave by your own actions. The Almighty in Heaven, you will have to admit, doesn't have a very good track record at saving people from Communism. There are no victories for God but the Commies have rolled up an unbeaten string of them. I'm sure you'd never bet your life savings on a football or baseball team which had never won a game. However, you're doing just that when you depend upon Heavenly Power alone to save you. Divine Providence has yet to win a significant battle against Marxism.

As regular readers of my column know, I usually avoid writing about religious matters. But while I am on that subject, I might as well take up the tragedy of God's little helpers in America. I refer to the millionaire religious hucksters who peddle faith for profit on television in the manner of Rev. Jerry Falwell, Rev. Pat Robinson, and that well-known faith healer down in Tulsa, Rev. Oral Roberts.

I have visited the campus of Oral Roberts University. It is  
January 1987

impressive. It is garish. And it has a prayer tower and the usual gimmicks to encourage contributions of tax-free dollars. But one of the real money makers is the "Laying On of the Hands" business wherein cures for all afflictions known to mankind are waiting for the faithful who have a checkbook in their pocket. And if you can't make it in person, no need to worry. Don't despair. This is something for you. You can order by mail a Xerox copy of the reverend's hand print for only fifty dollars. And from then on your ailments will supposedly be a thing of the past.

I'm sure that if I tried to make money through the mails by selling imprints of my right hand, I'd soon be arrested for fraud, and rightfully so. But no one is going to stop those people.

I had to mention these television salesmen and con artists because a lady told me that Jerry Falwell was going to save her from Communism. I wonder how he is going to accomplish such a miracle, especially since he is so closely aligned with the Zionists of Israel, who invented Communism. Oh well, as the TV preachers say, "How 'bout a big handclap for Geeezus!"

\* \* \* \* \*

I have been asked by several readers why an "American" journalist named Nicholas Daniloff of *U.S. News & World Report* was framed by the Soviets as a spy. Of course, the U.S. government put out the idea that Mr. Daniloff was framed in a classic example of what the KGB does best. But I am not convinced that it was a frameup at all. I have not been in Moscow recently and I have not investigated the case; but I can give you some facts and figures based on my knowledge of the Soviet Union and how our State Department operates in such circumstances.

To begin with, both the Soviet and American governments lie. And they lie consistently and almost constantly. It boils down to which one of these highly deceptive bodies you want to believe.

Without even knowing the circumstances under which Mr. Daniloff was arrested, the U.S. declared it a classic frameup. That in itself is not logical. He may well be innocent and maybe he was framed. But how do we know this, especially when several times previously this same man had come under scrutiny by Soviet officials? Twice he had been accused of trying to take out of the Soviet Union valuable jewelry, includ-

ing a gold pocket watch which he had not declared his property, as required by law, when he entered that country.

Four years ago, he was detained for the same alleged spying rôle and was released due to lack of concrete evidence. This time the Soviets claimed to have caught him red-handed, if you will pardon their pun.

The publication he works for in the U.S. is run by Russian Jews with American citizenship. And there are Russian Jews in the KGB. Now you must decide which bunch of Russian Jews you wish to believe—ours or theirs. In the case of the recent arrest of the alleged Russian spy, Gennadi Zakharov, in New York under the same circumstances, the Soviets claim he was framed. Was he or was he not framed? I do not know any more than I know if Mr. Daniloff was framed in Moscow. But don't the Russians have as much right to maintain that their man was framed as Americans have to claim that Mr. Daniloff was? It works both ways. Both were released as always. It is just a game.

Also it is interesting to see how quickly all the vast array of agencies of the United States government went into action quickly to obtain Mr. Daniloff's release. The White House escalated pressure on Moscow as though the arrest of this man was the highest priority on the international front. Yet in Lebanon, where American citizens have been held prisoner for years, no effort at all has been made by the U.S. to free them. Why the difference? The "American" arrested in Moscow is Jewish. The Americans in the Lebanese prisons are not. There is your answer. As a sage Congressman once told me, some Americans are more equal than others. Right on, man!

Former Secretary of State Cyrus Vance was sent to Moscow to effect the release of Mr. Daniloff. Who has been sent to Lebanon to obtain the release of those being held there?

So if you're ever arrested in Moscow, you'd better have a Star of David in your pocket and claim to be Jewish. That way you'll get released quickly.

When Mr. Daniloff got to the American Embassy in Moscow, from his prison cell, he must have felt right at home. Our Embassy there is loaded with recently-naturalized "Americans" of Russian-Jewish extraction. One "American" diplomat at the embassy by the name of Murat Natirboff was thought to be the chief of the CIA's Moscow station by most foreign observers at the various legations. And, I might add, he is also a long-time friend and associate of Mr. Daniloff. Mr. Natirboff's official

embassy title was "counselor for regional affairs," whatever that may mean. Strangely enough, Mr. Natirboff left for the States quickly just before Mr. Daniloff was shipped to the embassy for safe-keeping.

The last time I visited the American Embassy in Moscow, I momentarily thought I'd walked into an office at the Kremlin by mistake. There were so many Russian Jews working in the place that I didn't hear much English spoken—just Russian, Hebrew, and some Yiddish. One secretary was speaking in German over the phone.

When I asked in a joking manner if anyone there spoke English, no one laughed. They also didn't think it was amusing when I asked if there were any Americans employed at this so-called United States Embassy.

In spite of such a comedy of errors as happened in Moscow last fall when both the U.S. and the Soviets yelled foul because their respective "spies" had been framed, one never knows which side to believe—if either. Personally, I think that what goes on at the American Embassy is about as foreign and un-American as any business at the Kremlin.

The controlled American press played Mr. Daniloff up as a new star, a sort of cross between Rambo and St. Francis. From the rock-bound coast of Maine to the fern-dotted dells of southern California, not one U.S. newspaper dissented from characterizing this flimsy "journalist," previously known as Mr. Milktoast, as some sort of suddenly heroic figure. For instance, this wimpish and weak-willed individual was passed off as a superman by the *Arizona Republic* in Phoenix, a newspaper not usually given to immature theatrics. He received a full page in the Sunday edition on October 12 with a headline in two-inch type overlaid across his photograph of four columns reading: "A STAR IS BORN". In slightly smaller type below was the following direct quote: " 'NOW WE HAVE TO BE SET UP BY MICKEY MOUSE?' RUTH DANILOFF DEMANDED OF A DISNEY PUBLICIST."

Lloyd Grove of the *Washington Post* news service stated in one of his articles, "Nicholas Daniloff, having survived a close call with the Soviet secret police, found himself trying to escape the clutches of Mickey Mouse." And this was no laughing matter at all, but very serious business for the entire Russian-American family of the erstwhile Moscow "correspondent" with the imprimatur of the White House and the blessings of his

Leftist editors of the un-American journal known as *U.S. News & World Report*.

Since he, and especially his very crude and loud-mouthed wife and daughter, considered any part of Disney World as too American for them, he did not want to accept an invitation to appear at the Florida park with former Chief Justice Warren Burger. But urged by the White House, he reluctantly accepted the invitation to honor the bicentennial of the U.S. Constitution.

Now to me, and I'm sure to other Americans, Mickey Mouse and the late Walt Disney are as American as apple pie. The harmless characters at Disney World are also non-political but very pro-American. And this is why they and the entire park are so detested by the Daniloff family.

Before Mr. Daniloff and his critical, hardline, Soviet-thinking family members would attend the celebration, he asked for an explicit understanding that he would not be thrust face to face with any of those horrid Disney characters. To this Soviet-oriented "American," it was beneath his dignity to shake hands with Mickey Mouse, the official greeter at the park. But Mr. Burger, who is far more dignified than any of the cast-off Soviets such as the Daniloffs, didn't mind meeting Mickey Mouse at all. Several U.S. presidents have been greeted by Mickey and even photographed with him. But not the Daniloff family—too American for them. His New York Jewish backers would never have forgiven him for such an indiscretion.

The Disney organization even sent a corporate jet to New York for Mr. Daniloff and his family, who complained all the way. They spent a free night at the Disney-owned hotel. But unappreciative of all this luxury, this very foreign family threw a fit of raging anger over an innocent matter of no consequence to most people. At the Civic Center, as they waited backstage for Mr. Burger to introduce them as supreme stars of the universe, they noticed something terribly wrong—in their estimation.

"There was that ridiculous Mickey Mouse lurching backwards and forwards with his hand out," Mr. Daniloff explained.

His daughter Miranda, he said, "went out of her gourd with anger." His vile-tempered wife Ruth was even angrier. She shared her thoughts crudely with the Disney people by shouting madly in their faces, "Get that God-damned mouse off the stage."

Mickey was discreetly shuffled aside. Mr. Daniloff then bolted past him with sheer hatred showing in his eyes.

Mrs. Daniloff continued to curse out the Disney executives loudly, as she roared, "After one month of dealing with the KGB, now we have to be set up by Mickey Mouse?" No one was able to learn why Mickey Mouse should be classed with the KGB.

"It was a mix-up," replied the Disney man.

"That," she countered, "is what the KGB said."

And for this group of hateful people the U.S. threatened to call off the "Summit" meeting if Mr. Daniloff wasn't released. Maybe the Daniloffs would like to send Mickey Mouse to the KGB.

Poor old Mickey must be feeling pretty sad by now. He has been greeted and admired openly by kings and presidents. But he just was not good enough for these Zionist Daniloffs. Maybe he wasn't foreign enough. Should he start learning Russian or Yiddish? The élitist Daniloffs are hard to please.

"The most famous reporter in the world" was the title Ted Koppel, host of ABC's Nightline, gave Daniloff, undoubtedly on orders from his Zionist bosses.

Nicholas Daniloff was a meek and mild writer with less than average ability and intelligence, but he has now come out a superstar glittering in the hearts of Americans. His literary agent closed a six-figure deal for his book about his great-grandpappy, a traitor who led the Decembrist uprising against Czar Nicholas I, and the book will now bring in 10 times more cash because of Daniloff's newly-discovered cachet.

This previously ordinary and even insignificant journalist with a big inferiority complex was interviewed in Iceland more often than either Mr. Reagan or Mr. Gorbachev.

Saturday Night Live, Dick Cavett, Regis Philbin, and Johnny Carson begged him to be a guest on their respective talk shows. A lecture agent has lined up \$150,000 worth of speaking engagements. Lorimar, creator of "Dallas" and "Falcon Crest," wants to make a television movie about this newly-discovered star.

*U.S. News* has logged over 500 requests for guest appearances for this Russian-thinking man who dislikes everything about America, except the easy money he makes in New York. The work of making a celebrity of Mr. Daniloff is going along at a rapid pace.

You have probably read about some of this. But there is another mysterious side of the Daniloff case which you will never read in your daily newspaper. The European press has

printed a different story with much emphasis upon Mr. Daniloff's carefully hidden activities in Moscow. He is now suspected of having been a double agent, spying for both sides and, of course, being paid by both sides. And it is anybody's guess as to where his true loyalties lie. It certainly does not lie with Walt Disney World or any other strictly old-fashioned American enterprises. Such things are too American for him. But the Daniloff family does not mind accepting American money for praising the Bolsheviks and the overthrow of the Russian Czarist government. That isn't beneath their dignity. Personally, I'd take Mickey Mouse for company over Mr. Daniloff and his Bolshevik ancestors any day of the week. And I think Mickey is more intelligent.

I have been told by very reliable sources that the U.S. had to get Mr. Daniloff released quickly because he had threatened to tell the KGB everything he knew about the CIA operations in Moscow and elsewhere. It appeared he was on the verge of going over to the side of his beloved homeland and defecting when they got him out and whisked him back to New York.

In assessing the Daniloff case, one should bear in mind that his great-grandfather was one of the Jews who tried to murder Nicholas I, and his grandfather was one of the gang of Bolshevik Jews who murdered Nicholas II, the last Czar of Russia. There is certainly something amiss and under the table about a situation which places the grandson of a man who was a friend of Vladimir Lenin and Leon Trotsky in a Communist jail, however briefly. What would his old grandpappy think about this strange turn of events?

\* \* \* \* \*

I believe that most readers will be interested in what transpired officially in 1982 when the U.S. put the pressure on Libya at the United Nations in violation of both American laws and the signed regulations governing the U.N. body of nations. From the office of Dr. Ali Treiki, Libyan Ambassador to the U.N. in New York, I have copies of one appeal to the American press from Mr. Mahmoud B. Sokni, the Libyan press attaché at the time and a personal friend of mine, and three diplomatic notes from the government of the United States signed by Jeane Kirkpatrick who was then U.S. Ambassador to the "United Nations."

Naturally, the closed U.S. press did not print Mr. Sokni's

appeal for fair play. Only the now defunct *American Sunbeam* did.

Please notice that the American government even required the Libyan Ambassador to notify the State Department 48 hours before calling a doctor to attend him. How many people know 48 hours in advance when they are going to become ill or perhaps break an ankle? If Dr. Treiki were to be seriously injured in an automobile accident, he might die before the 48 hours elapsed so he could legally receive medical treatment in this free country of ours. Most people who read the following diplomatic notes ask the same question: "This is America? God forbid!"

TO the American press in general:

I regret to forward you the attached note, which is considered as yet another affront similar to the U.S. Administration throwing stones at the face of the Statue of Liberty.

I trust you would agree that the enclosed diplomatic Notes to the Libyan Mission by the U.S. Mission to the United Nations constitute a flagrant violation of all international laws and customs adopted by the world community, especially the United Nations Headquarters Agreement and the Vienna Convention on Diplomatic Privileges and Immunities.

One can understand the existence of political differences between the position of our respective governments, a matter regarded as commonplace within every international forum. Such a situation, however, does not justify under customary international norms, this unacceptable position which is incompatible with all the principles and fundamentals of which the U.S. Administration claims to uphold, while it strives to maintain its leadership in human rights and of the free world.

What is most surprising is that this most restrictive Memorandum has come immediately following the vote on the U.N. Resolution on the U.S.-Israeli Strategic Agreement. It appears as though Libya is to be punished for the independence of its position. Imagine Libya's Permanent Representative, H.E. Dr. Ali A. Treiki, has been requested to obtain the State Department's approval 48 hours in advance, each time he wishes to use his official residence or even to call a physician to his residence. The same requirement is applicable even to personal visits, as well as for visits by members of the Libyan Mission; a truly intolerable and unacceptable condition.

I ask you in the name of the freedom you defend and that is the cherished hallmark of America to cite a single incident where a visit to even the most vicious and violent criminal in prison had been barred. It is no secret that all prisoners are permitted, even under the strictest of wardens, to receive

visitors. How, then, could an Ambassador/Representative of a country, which is a full member of the United Nations, be denied a right available even to prisoners?

In spite of our differences of opinion, attitude or ideology with some countries, the Representatives of Member States in United Nations have categorically condemned this most unusual action. I cannot imagine that you would abandon the principles of freedom that America has been upholding and for which you are justly proud.

Once again, it is indeed regrettable that I felt compelled to bother you with this grave injustice. However, the provocation was so great that I could not help it.

I wish you and your excellent publication staff a fine year, in which, hopefully, only global peace and prosperity will prevail.

Yours very sincerely,  
[s.] MAHMOUD B. SOKNI  
Head of the Press Section  
THE LIBYAN MISSION  
TO THE UNITED NATIONS

UNITED STATES MISSION  
TO THE UNITED NATIONS  
1. DIPLOMATIC NOTE

The United States Mission to the United Nations presents its compliments to the Permanent Mission of the Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations and, with reference to the Mission's purchase of real property located at 440 East Palisade Avenue, Englewood, New Jersey, has the honor to inform the Mission as follows:

Pursuant to the authority vested in the Secretary of State under the laws of the United States and upon careful consideration and review of all of the relevant factors pertaining to the property in question, the United States Government hereby advises the Mission that the following conditions will be applicable to the use of the property in question.

The Mission is authorized to provide for maintenance of the premises by persons other than the members and staff of the Mission, including a resident maintenance person if desired. The Permanent Representative and his immediate family are authorized to use the property solely for recreational purposes, subject to the establishment of conditions approved in advance by the United States Government. The Mission, in addition, may submit to the United States Government for approval any other proposed use of the property by persons not referred to herein.

Jeane Kirkpatrick  
Ambassador

UNITED STATES MISSION  
TO THE UNITED NATIONS  
2. DIPLOMATIC NOTE

The United States Mission to the United Nations presents its compliments to the Permanent Mission of the Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations and acknowledges receipt of its note [1. DIPLOMATIC NOTE], stating its intention to utilize the property at 440 East Palisade Avenue, Englewood, New Jersey, as the primary and official residence of its Ambassador and Permanent Representative to the United Nations, whereas it had previously requested only limited use of such property. The United States regrets that it is unable to approve such change of use and refers the Mission to its diplomatic note [1.], which describes the use which has been authorized for the property in question.

The United States Mission to the United Nations avails itself of this opportunity to renew to the Permanent Mission of Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations the assurances of its highest consideration.

In view of the foregoing, the United States Government regrets that it must require the Permanent Mission of Libya to refrain immediately from any and all use of the aforementioned property, except as specifically provided above.

The above requirement shall apply to all members and staff of the Libyan Permanent Mission to the United Nations and to any Agency or employee of the Government of Libya, and shall preclude any use by such persons of the property in question, including but not limited to uses for business, residential, entertainment, or recreational purposes, and without regard to whether the use is personal in nature or is for official government purposes.

The above requirements will not, however, preclude the Mission from transferring the aforementioned premises to third parties by sale, rental or other disposition, provided that any such proposed transfer is first approved by the United States Government.

The United States Mission to the United Nations avails itself of this opportunity to convey to the Permanent Mission of the Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations the assurances of its highest considerations.

Jeane Kirkpatrick  
Ambassador

UNITED STATES MISSION  
TO THE UNITED NATIONS  
3. DIPLOMATIC NOTE

The United States Mission to the United Nations presents its compliments to the Permanent Mission of the Socialist

People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations and, with reference to the Mission's purchase of real property located at 440 East Palisade Avenue, Englewood, New Jersey, has the honor to inform the Mission as follows.

The United States Mission again refers the Libyan Mission to its note [1. DIPLOMATIC NOTE], which outlines the authorized purpose for which the property may be utilized, and its note [2. DIPLOMATIC NOTE], which does not accept the Libyan Mission request to increase the use of the property in question.

Pursuant to the authority vested in the Secretary of State under the laws of the United States, the United States Government hereby establishes the following conditions applicable to the use of the property.

- a) Use would be authorized only when the Permanent Representative and/or his wife are physically present there;
- b) Use would be authorized for a maximum of two weeks ends a month;
- c) Weekend is defined as 5:00 p.m. on a given Friday to 10:00 a.m. the following Monday;
- d) An advance request of forty-eight hours must be made to the United States Government by the Permanent Mission of the Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations for each weekend the Permanent Representative would like to use the property;
- e) If the Permanent Representative is to be accompanied or visited by other personnel of the Permanent Mission of the Socialist People's Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations, their names are to be provided in the Permanent Representative's request to the United States Government at least forty-eight hours in advance of the visit;
- f) A resident maintenance person is authorized, although such may not be a member of the Permanent Mission of Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations;
- g) Other than the foregoing specified uses and conditions no other use of the property is authorized.

Jeane Kirkpatrick  
Ambassador

This article first appeared in the January 1986 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription \$25.00. Sample copy & booklist \$3.00. Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: THE NEXT VIETNAM (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/\$1.50 - 10/\$3.00 - 50/\$13.00 - 100/\$25.00. HAMMERING THE U.S. (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/\$1.00 - 50/\$9.00 - 100/\$16.00. BUSH AND ZION (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/\$1.50 - 10/\$4.50 - 50/\$20.00 - 100/\$35.00. REAGAN AND ZION (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/\$1.50 - 10/\$6.00 - 50/\$25.00 - 100/\$45.00. ANTI-AMERICANS (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 - 10/\$6.00 - 50/\$25.00 - 100/\$45.00. For Postage and Handling include \$1.00 for orders under \$10.00, 10% for orders over \$10.00. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications - Box 21 - Reedy WV - 25270 USA

ORDER FORM

# Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

PHONE: 304 - 927 - 4486

NAME: \_\_\_\_\_ DATE: \_\_\_\_\_

ADDRESS: \_\_\_\_\_ PHONE: \_\_\_\_\_

CITY/STATE/ZIP: \_\_\_\_\_

QTY.	ORD.NO.	TITLE	EACH	TOTAL
		Subscription to <i>Liberty Bell</i>		
		Donation to <i>Let's get the Truth Out!</i>		
		<i>Lib. Bell sample, book list</i>	\$3.00	


 CARD NO. \_\_\_\_\_
 
  
 SIGNATURE: \_\_\_\_\_
   
 VISA     M/C EXPIR.

No. COD orders accepted. Please send, check, money order or cash (by certified mail) with order, or charge to your Master Card and add 3.1% surcharge to order total. Payment for foreign orders must be made in U.S. currency, by check with domestic computer numbers imprinted and drawn on U.S. bank, or international postal money order. Order with confidence—satisfaction guaranteed.

SUB TOTAL	
POSTAGE & HANDLING	
5% WV SALES TAX	
M/C SURCHARGE 3.1%	
TOTAL AMOUNT	

PLEASE ORDER TITLES BY NUMBER!

# THE NORDIC PRESS

## ARYANS OBSERVE KINK DAY

It isn't too early to begin your planning to make the holiday a complete flop for ZOG but a victory for Aryans. Yes, plan now for you and your family to boycott the 1987 observance of national kink day. When ZOG imposed the observance of a national holiday to honor Michael King, aka Martin Luther King, they expected the country to join in the festivities honoring a communist dupe. Aryans, though, will have different plans.

As the Jews, kinks and other down-breeds unite in your community to slavishly honor communism's hero, make certain you and your family are counted out! January 19 will be the day of America's shame in 1987, and if your children's school is to mark the occasion, make certain your children are absent. If your place of employment is to slobber over the commie kink, then the Aryan "flu" will keep you at home.

There are many, and there will be many more, articles in our racial journals outlining the role played by King in our country's disgrace and degradation, we will not cite chapter and verse here. This message is one of joy, count yourself out of any semblance of participation. Let the kinks and kikes unite in a day of "chittlins" and bagels, but, let them look in vain for an Aryan face in any of their gatherings. Let them look in vain for any Aryan money or support. Let each Aryan and each Aryan family unite to remember the martyrs of our racial cause now incarcerated by the ZOG courts and to pay homage to those who have fallen.

Let each Aryan community hold a solemn but joyful ceremony in which the names of the martyrs are remembered and their deeds retold for the education of each adult and child attending. There can be no more fitting resistance to ZOG and the kink/kike connection than the gathering of Aryans to mark their own heroes, and to gather communal strength and resolve for the Aryan struggle which is now upon us. We find joy in the knowledge we have the Aryan warrior's spirit within us, and strength in the knowledge our Aryan comrades are at last uniting in common cause. Aryans, Awake, Resist--United we shall prevail!

*"Political parties are prone to enter compromises; but a Weltanschauung never does this. A political party is inclined to adjust its teachings with a view to meeting those of its opponents, but a Weltanschauung proclaims its own infallibility."*  
Adolf Hitler

\* \* \* \* \*

## THE TARNISHED EMBLEM

Anyone engaged in a battle against seemingly impossible odds finds, on more than one occasion, feelings of frustration, even despair. I felt those feelings today as I held a metal cap badge in my hands. Its metallic surface was dark and tarnished. The stern eagle, grasping in its talons a wreath-encircled swastika, was barely visible. It was as if the dreams and ideals of those who had created this symbol had gone, forever, leaving but a tarnished bit of stamped metal behind, as an artifact of a time gone by.

What could I, one individual, do to salvage those ideals? The tiny eagle in my hand was a far cry from the massive eagles once adorning the public and party edifices in Germany to reflect the concept of Aryan purity and unity. Their ideals, their Weltanschauung, represented by the eagle and the swastika it proudly carried, were, it seemed, as distant from me in time and reality as the days and people of nearly half a century ago who lived for those symbols and those ideals. Here I sat, alone, holding an SS symbol of glory and honor now deemed abhorrent by a large portion of the Aryan people. A sense of futility nearly overwhelmed me. What can I, one individual, with no power, no means of influencing others, hope to do in this time of darkness?

Then, by habit, I found my old Blitz cloth and began to rub the surface of the badge. In a few moments it glowed with life. Its gleaming surface no longer carried the accumulated tarnish of neglect, the proud eagle once more said, "Aryan, Awake!" Perhaps none but I now hears its message, but I hear it. As I hear it, then I can share it with others. The sharing may be no more than my living my life as an Aryan, shunning the services and products of the destroyers of my race and culture, and honoring my family, my blood and the soil which nurtures us.

The time of depression passed and, for me, the glorious dawn of the New Order again brightened the horizon. The

success or failure of the New Order depends upon one person, and one person alone—me! If I am true to the Blood of my race, then my race will continue. If I boycott the products and services of the Jew who would destroy me, then I make him weak and strengthen my own race. If I honor and support my family, insuring their well being and education, then the Aryan family is alive and well. If I do nothing to contaminate the soil, water, and air which gave me birth, while shunning the products of the contaminators, then there is still one patch of Mother Earth dedicated to the natural order of Aryan life. My circle of influence may be small, but it is real. The eagle and its precious burden flourishes here!

One man, Adolf Hitler, carried the same vision, the same dream for an Aryan future. His struggle, too, was uphill, blocked at nearly every turn by those he came to lead. But, through his genius, his determination, he gained a foothold in history, he placed the New Order upon the plane of the attainable—he showed, through his life's work, what I, too, may obtain. The New Order is not dead. It lives and flourishes in me!

*"The will, the yearning and indeed the strength of thousands of people are in each individual."*

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

\* \* \* \* \*

## THE ARYAN FAMILY IS OUR MOST FORMIDABLE WEAPON FOR SURVIVAL.

The values seem small, of not too much importance in the great world of today. We look about us and we see the absolute necessity for a new and larger car, for a vacation in some "exotic" part of the globe, and for that bit of plastic which will provide it all—and thralldom as well. What can fleeting memories of a mother's love, or a father's guidance and care mean? Nothing, of course, if you have had little of the former and none of the latter.

Reflect upon your own life. If you grew to be an adult in a home with a mother and a father, you are becoming something of a novelty in Western lands today. If you lived in one home with your parents all during your childhood, then you are even more of an oddity, for we have become a population of wanderers. We seek the phantom of not only new and better mates

but new and better jobs, houses, cars, all of the material things of this world which our society tells us are the important aspects of our life. Success is judged by the amount of one's acquired wealth.

We look down upon the family with several children whose father toils each day to provide the necessities for his brood while his wife is forced into the menial role of "housewife." The poor woman's entire life is ruined because she is tied to her children, to their daily care, to their education. We blame it on today's hectic pace when our own children are found to be drug users, our daughters are either the bearers of bastard children or are aborted by the friendly folks at the neighborhood abortion mill—financed by our tax dollars. We do not see the loving family circle about that other humble table as the family strength of our race as they unite to share a meal prepared by loving hands.

Nor do we look into the subject matter force-fed into our children at the public schools. Life is too short to be wasted on such trivials as understanding the contents of the textbooks, or investigating the background of the teachers, or the philosophy of the national organizations which now have complete—well, nearly so—control of classroom education. More important is our meeting on the golf course or attending the cocktail party where booze, dope, and sex reflect the fact we have "arrived" and are part of the "today scene."

We take it for granted that man and wife must both work, must both bring in a pay check, for how else can the necessities of life be assured? How can the payments on the two cars, the jet ski, and last year's drunken binge at the beach resort be paid for? How indeed? Life has become so simple. It is devoted to the acquisition of material signs of affluence, emotions are regulated by the intake of narcotics, and the care of our children can mercifully be left to the state. It is life in the fast lane—leading to oblivion!

As the material world comes crashing down, as the dopers and race mixers of the 20th Century look upon the world through the distortion of reality prompted by their governments, they just might see the passing of the Aryan family. Such is the goal of those who are nearly complete in their task of destroying the strongest bastion of Aryan strength—the family. The family has brought the Aryan through from the misty times of the past to today. It was within the family circle the lessons of love, honor, responsibility, and faith in our folk were learned. When

we pass those responsibilities into the hands of the Jew-communist doctrinaires infesting the government and schools we have abrogated our racial heritage. Those who have lost the family have lost their reason for living.

Look closely at your own life. What have you given to your family? The new car does not count, nor the flashy clothing or television, nor any of the material trappings of our tinsel society. Have you given of yourself? Have you taken time to be with your children, to understand what they are reading, what they are being taught, and correcting the errors which the system drums into their receptive minds? Have you assured they have a home filled with love and care where they can escape the degradation of the materialism of today? Have you taken steps to insure they have Aryan children with whom they may play and associate, that your Aryan friends and their children may come into your home for an evening or day of wholesome recreation? These things cost nothing.

Your Aryan friends will not judge you by the outer trappings but by the inner strength of your life. They will rejoice with you in the warmth and love radiated by your Aryan family, they will find strength in the wholesome food which graces your table. Remember the simple fare of Adolf Hitler and the honor given to the family by the National Socialists in the Germany of the Golden Era. No higher honor was attained than the recognition given to Aryan mothers in that time. No value was placed upon the false, the unworthy. The value of one's life was reflected in service to family and to folk, to the fulfillment of Aryan destiny—the betterment of our race through the purity of our blood.

The National Socialist of today must simplify. Reduce your material possessions to the absolute minimum which will insure good health and comfort. Escape the cycle of credit buying and you free yourself and your loved ones from the yoke of the Jew. Teach your children by example and guide them in the study of the lessons of our Aryan people and our accomplishments. Show them the true meaning of the Aryan's love for family by example. A home where the mother raises her young securely, where all of the family come with joy at the ending of each day to share in the warmth and love of one another. Where the father is grateful for the opportunity to be responsible for the material, educational, and spiritual guidance of his family and shares these responsibilities with his wife who teaches the graces of love and sharing to her children. Sharing

in the duties of the home, sharing in the obligations of one to another today, and through life.

The Aryan family is the most dangerous threat to the world view of the Jew. The Aryan family is rapidly moving to extinction by the deliberate manipulation of government. The government has already destroyed the Negro family in the United States, and the Aryan family is nearly gone. The route to survival lies in the family. Within the family the Aryan blood is secure, within the family is the hope for our future. There will be no "Aryan Nation," no "New Order," no tomorrow at all for the Aryan if the family is allowed to die.

Aryans group together not as individuals, we group together as extensions of our respective families. If we do not have Aryan values inculcated in the home from childhood, then the individual's chance of random encounter with those who possess the Aryan spirit become slight. It is an Aryan community which has been our bulwark, for from the Aryan family come Aryan warriors. From Aryan warriors will come the survival of our race. As the Aryan family is deliberately destroyed, so too is the Aryan warrior. Only you, today, can stop the process which otherwise will destroy us. The survival and strength of the Aryan family is crucial. If the battle is won, we survive as a race, if lost, we sink into the oblivion of racial miscegenation and are one with the mud races.

*"He who would live must fight. He who does not wish to fight in this world, where permanent struggle is the law of life, has not the right to exist."*

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*



To bear witness to the truth

## LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS!  
NO GAMES — NO FICTION!  
NO I.D. REQUIRED — FREE ACCESS

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

### The Hot-Line

# 304-927-1773

300/1200  
BAUD SERVICE  
ON-LINE  
24 HOURS

# RUDOLF HESS: PRISONER OF VENGEANCE

THE STORY OF A MAN WHO MADE MORE  
SACRIFICES FOR WORLD PEACE IN OUR CENTURY  
THAN THE REST OF MANKIND PUT TOGETHER,  
AS TOLD

by  
*Colin Jordan.*

THE PLANE sought refuge from its pursuers in the evening haze—for it was German, they were British, the date was 10 May 1941 and the war was 1½ years old. Escaping the two Spitfires, the Messerschmitt 110 continued its 900-mile flight, crossing the Northumberland coast, dipping dangerously low over fields and villages to avoid detection, its fuel, barely enough for the one-way trip, dwindling alarmingly. Entering Scotland and reaching the vicinity of its objective, the home of the Duke of Hamilton, the plane's pilot, all alone, made in the darkness his very first parachute descent.

The man was the Deputy Leader of Germany, Rudolf Hess. He had risked his life and staked his freedom in a feat of flying which Luftwaffe expert Colonel Udet had told Hitler was impossible. He did it, not to wreak some special destruction on Britain, but to bring peace between two brother nations who, together in alliance, could have assured the security and prosperity of the white peoples of this globe for many generations to come. History holds few, if any, more momentous occasions or more daring acts of benevolence. No-one deserves the Nobel Peace Prize more than this man.

Anglo-German accord within a European settlement had been the bedrock of belief with both Hitler and Hess throughout their political lives. Both were appalled when Britain declared war on Germany in September 1939, on the spurious pretext of an agreement to defend Poland against wholly 'unjustifiable German demands' for the return of German territory. This pretext simply masked Britain's subjection to those sinister forces who were intent on destroying Germany and Britain

in a fratricidal war, and it was anyway shown to be pure humbug when later the Russians moved in on the eastern half of Poland—and Britain did nothing.

## HITLER'S PEACE PATH

Hess, as Hitler's Deputy, was no newcomer to moves for peace. At the very outset of his coming to power, Hitler, in the Reichstag on 17 May 1933, had proposed general disarmament. Despite no response, he had next proposed on 4 October of that year at least some limitations on armaments. Despite no response again, he had on 21 May 1935 again proposed limitation, including the restriction of bombing to actual battle zones as preparatory to banning all bombing. Despite yet again no response, he had on 31 March 1936 put forward a peace plan including limitations on bombing and shelling. Yet again there had been no response from Britain and the other 'democracies.' Nevertheless, at the height of the Polish crisis Hitler, on 24 August 1939, had proposed an agreement which included a promise to help protect the British Empire. Britain, in the greatest act of folly in her history, had answered this with the commencement of a calamitous war which led to the ruin of that Empire.

Having quickly defeated the Polish stalking horse, Hitler, on 6 October 1939, had called for a peace conference, and on 9 October the German Government had said it would accept American mediation with Washington as the venue. Three days later Britain had intimated rejection. Having next defeated France and caused the British Expeditionary Force to depart from the shores of that country, Hitler, accompanied by Hess, made in the Reichstag, on 19 July 1940, what he called "an appeal once more to reason and common sense in Great Britain," saying, "I see no reason why this war should go on," and demanding no forfeitures from the foe for her defeat on the Continent. One hour later Sefton Delmer, in charge of German-language programmes for the BBC, had given the following answer, endorsed by the Government in Parliament: "Mr. Hitler. . . let me tell you what we here in Britain think of this appeal of yours . . . we hurl it right back at you, right in your evil-smelling teeth."

## CHURCHILL WANTED WAR

Churchill, that catastrophic conjurer of patriotic emotions for alien interests and inimical ends, had by now become Prime Minister, thanks to the war he had so long worked for as his necessary theatre for fame. When, the month after Hitler's peace speech, he had found that 3 of the 6 members of his Cabinet were inclined to peace, he sought to scotch this untoward development by ordering an air raid on Berlin at a time when Hitler had ordered that British cities should not be bombed.

When informed in 1941 that Hess had come to Britain to make peace, this prime cause of the "blood, toil, tears, and sweat" which his war cost the British people retorted that this arrival (of a truer friend of Britain than he ever was) would not interfere with his enjoyment of a film featuring the Marx Brothers.

Thus, instead of responding sensibly to Hess's mission, and thereby saving millions of lives, and preventing the seizure of half of Europe by Moscow, bewitched Britain, under the spell of the bloodthirsty drunkard of Downing Street, misdirected a magnificence of national spirit to the cause of killing as many of Hess's compatriots as possible, and destroying as much of their country as possible, to the enormous delight of the foul fraternity who behind the scenes pulled the strings of political puppetry.

## HESS UNDER TREATMENT

From Scotland Hess was brought South, incarcerated briefly in the Tower of London, and then taken to Mytchett Place, a requisitioned mansion near Alderson. There he was subjected to various forms of 'treatment' designed to extract information from him, and to mould him to the propaganda purposes of the Churchillian warmongers. This accounts for their allegations that he required 'psychiatric observation,' as it does for Hess's faked loss of memory as a measure of self-protection against the interrogations, and his complaints that chemicals were being put in his food and drink; and it explains their subsequent depiction of him as 'deranged' when they failed to get what they wanted out of him.

As an example of the abuse of one who, if not accorded the courtesy of an ambassador of peace, at least deserved the rights of a prisoner of war under the Geneva Convention—which

forbade the solitary confinement accorded to him, Hess was confronted with a faked copy of the *Daily Telegraph* of 20 June 1941 containing a report of an interview Hitler gave to a former U.S. Ambassador in Belgium, doctored to give the impression that Hitler had spoken of Hess as a madman. The hope was that this forgery would turn Hess against Hitler, and cause him to give away information in retaliation.

Described in the *Daily Telegraph* of 22 March 1971, this trick, which completely failed, was the bright idea of the same Sefton Delmer we have encountered earlier. He headed a special unit for the use of deceit in the cause of democracy, the arch-deceiver. In his memoirs, *The Germans and I*, he testified to the unlimited skullduggery practised by his band of 'truth-benders,' as they were known.

Hess's son, Wolf Rüdiger Hess, in his new book, *My Father Rudolf Hess* (£15.50 postfree UK, £16.00 abroad, from *Gothic Ripples*, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, N. Yorks. HG3 5JQ England) tells of another of Delmer's forged newspapers, this one reporting that Frau Hess had told the Berlin police that she had drugged her husband to put him under the influence of British hypnotists to cause him to come into British captivity. Delmer, having been a Fleet Street journalist, was well trained in the way in which truth can be bent in the 'free press' of a democracy.

## COMPLAINT TO THE KING

Such was the maltreatment of Hess that in June 1941 he tried unsuccessfully to commit suicide, and in November 1941 he wrote these words to King George VI: "I came to England banking on the fairness of the English people . . . Could I not expect all the more to be met by fairness, having come not as an enemy—especially as I came to England unarmed, at the risk of my life, to try to end the hostilities between our two peoples."

Hess also composed a memorandum at that time, which, with prophetic insight, stated: "A victory for England would be a victory for the Bolsheviks. A victory of the Bolsheviks would mean sooner or later their advance into Germany and the rest of Europe . . . If England's desire to weaken Germany were fulfilled, the Bolshevik State would become the strongest military power on earth. . ."

These two items are culled from the papers of Lt. Col. A.J.B. Larcombe (disclosed in the *Sunday Telegraph*, 13 De-

cember 1981) who in 1945 escorted Hess to Nuremberg; for when, after four long years of further slaughter, Churchill's blood lust was finally satisfied in the infinite misery of Germany's unconditional surrender, Hess went home to Germany, not as an honoured peacemaker, not as a released prisoner of war, but instead as an alleged criminal—victim of vengeance, which under Churchill's V sign, was the accompaniment of a democratic victory.

## VENUE FOR VENGEANCE

Nuremberg was carefully chosen as the venue for this particular act of vengeance. Over the roofs of its medieval quarter Hitler's plane had been wont to descend on its arrival for the gigantic processions through the streets of the city of the exultant manhood of a Germany reborn. So, with true Old Testament spite, high explosive and incendiary bombs had been generously rained down on that architectural treasure house to destroy the setting for the great spectacles of National Socialism; and so now to Nuremberg Hess and the other captured leaders were conveyed for a festival of vengeance masquerading as an exposition of justice, opening in November 1945 and extending a whole year till October 1946.

While outside the courtroom of the International Military Tribunal the gaping craters, the hillocks of rubble, and the remnants of homes all testified for Hess against his accusers, inside the place he who had sought to save Europe from all this was charged and convicted of crimes against peace and conspiracy to commit such crimes, and was sentenced to imprisonment for life. Of the other two counts in the four-count indictment against Hess, namely of war crimes and crimes against humanity, even that crooked caricature of a court had to stop short of conviction. Those proceedings at Nuremberg, which have been the sole basis for the caging of Hess for half a lifetime, were nothing less than a complete perversion of justice which, in reality, condemned not the accused but the accusers.

## UNDER JEWISH MANAGEMENT

"It was the World Jewish Congress which had secured the holding of the Nuremberg Trials at which it had provided expert advice and much valuable evidence," boasted Congress spokesman Rabbi M. Perlzweig in the *London Jewish Chronicle*, 16

December 1949.

Members of Rabbi Perlzweig's triumphant tribe were abundant on the staff of the Nuremberg Tribunal and its associated agencies, ranging from Col. B. C. Andrus, in charge of the emaciated prisoners kept in unheated pens under the harshest conditions and with floodlights shining on them all night, to the hangman, John C. Woods, who, on a Jewish feastday, killed with a slow-death-drop 11 of the 23 defendants, ensuring that, for example, Field Marshall Keitel took 24 minutes to die (*Nuremberg: A Nation on Trial*, by German historian Werner Maser). The bodies of the dead were then cremated at Munich, birthplace of National Socialism, and the ashes were dumped in the River Isar.

Hess and the others sentenced to imprisonment were then taken to the execution room and made to clean up the mess made by the deliberately prolonged murder of their colleagues.

The charges against Hess and his associates were inventions without precedent, unknown in German and other European penal codes, incompatible with the theory and usage of international law, and applied retroactively and thus contrary to all normal legal practice. They were additionally invalid because applied with perverted partiality by this victors' tribunal whose eight judges included, along with two each from Britain, France, and the U.S.A., two from the Soviet Union, a country which had been expelled from the League of Nations for its aggression against Finland in 1939—precisely the kind of offence for which Hess was convicted—and which, furthermore, put more people in concentration camps and exterminated more opponents than any other country in modern times. One of the Soviet pair was none other than I. Nikitchenko, who had been in charge of Stalin's show trials.

#### ONE-SIDED 'JUSTICE'

This Allied tribunal, however, had concern only for the alleged wrongdoings of the Germans, and none whatsoever for any comparable conduct by its own side. Thus, for example, in relation to Hess's conviction no cognisance was taken of the British invasions of Iceland in 1940 and Syria and Iran in 1941, or Britain's plan to invade Norway in 1940.

Commented Lt. Col. Liddell-Hart in his *History of the Second World War* (pages 58/59): "One of the most questionable points of the Nuremberg Trials was that the planning and

execution of aggression against Norway was put among the major charges against the Germans . . . Such a course was one of the most palpable cases of hypocrisy in history."

The truth is that Germany got to know of *British* plans to invade Norway and thence Sweden in order, among other things, to stop the vital supply of Swedish iron ore to the German armament industry, and the Germans got into Norway to prevent this just hours ahead of the British. British Cabinet and Foreign Office papers, newly released to the Public Record Office, were shown by the *Daily Telegraph* of 1 January 1971 to disclose that, as far back as December 1939, Britain and France plotted to send regular troops, in the guise of volunteers to aid Finland against Russian aggression, but with the real aim of stopping the Swedish supplies of ore to Germany. This particular violation of neutrality was prevented by the Swedish refusal to signify sanction for the transit of the bogus 'defenders of Finland' across Swedish territory, but it did not stop Churchill, then First Lord of the Admiralty, continuing to scheme to the same end, and to dispatch an invasion force to Norway which was beaten to its destination by the German counter-move.

#### ALLIED ATROCITIES CONDONED

While Hess was charged unsuccessfully, and others successfully, with crimes of war and crimes against humanity, the atrocities of the Allies were treated as inadmissible as evidence by their judicial hirelings at Nuremberg. Yet former tank major Desmond Flower, MC, then Deputy Chairman of publishers Cassell & Co., was quoted in the *Sunday Dispatch* of London on 15 April 1956 as stating that during the invasion of Europe British soldiers shot prisoners of war and civilians, and looted and wantonly destroyed civilian property; and more recently, Max Hastings in his *Operation Overlord* recorded that the shooting of German prisoners was a common Allied practice.

The defence was barred from mentioning such shootings, and from introducing the British Army Manual of Irregular Warfare, which advocated the same activity the defendants were charged with and punished for. Similarly, the defence was barred from citing the deliberate mass slaughter of German civilians at Dresden, Hamburg, and elsewhere in Germany by the British and American bombing raids. Summarising the disqualifying double-standard demonstrated by the tribunal, even Robert H. Jackson, the chief American prosecutor, ad-

January 1987

mitted in a letter to the then President Truman: "The Allies have done or are doing the very same things we are prosecuting the Germans for." (*Justice at Nuremberg*, Robert E. Conot, p. 68).

## HANDICAPPED DEFENCE

Not only were the purview and composition of the tribunal a travesty of justice, so too were its ways and means. The London Agreement which set it up laid down that its constitutionality could not be challenged. Its Article 19 decreed that "The Tribunal shall not be bound by technical rules of evidence"—so that it could dispense with the normal safeguards against injustice. Article 21 of the same document decreed that "The Tribunal shall not require proof of facts of common knowledge"—so that it could treat as unquestionable contentions advantageous to the prosecution.

Defense staff had to work in a dimly lit room under constant surveillance by American military police, faced continual obstruction in collecting evidence, and were not allowed to see prosecution material before its submission. Werner Maser, above cited, showed that among other measures designed to pervert justice prosecution witnesses were beaten until they gave the desired 'evidence,' many defence witnesses were not allowed to appear, agreements to advise the defence of topics to be examined the next day were not kept, the defence was not allowed to have copies of many prosecution documents of evidence, defence documents had to be sifted by the prosecution before they could be submitted, and many of these documents were confiscated or stolen.

Hess was not allowed to conduct his own defence, despite provision in the tribunal's charter, and, when he sought to exercise his right to make a closing statement, he was cut short with the ruling that he must be brief.

## PROSECUTION FORGERIES

Falsified material was used by the prosecution to secure the convictions of Hess and the others. The private file of the chief American prosecutor revealed that newsreels shown as evidence were doctored by his staff (David Irving, *The War Path*)

Allied prosecution exhibit USSR-378 was the book by Herman Rauschning, *Hitler Speaks*, purporting to be Hitler's

most intimate views and plans as revealed through a great many private conversations with the author, including the intention to incorporate Africa, South America, and eventually the U.S.A. in a global empire, and the statement, "Do I propose to exterminate entire nationalities? Yes, it will add up to that . . ." Swiss historian Wolfgang Haenal, after 5 years' investigation, has revealed that this almost unknown provincial official only met Hitler four times and never alone, and the material is pure fiction. The German magazine *Der Spiegel*, 7 September 1985, called it "a falsification, an historical distortion from the first to the last page . . ."

Another falsification was prosecution exhibit 386-PS, the Hossbach Protocol, used to prove that Hitler planned aggressive war, and thus that Hess, as his Deputy, was culpably a party to it. West Berlin lawyer, Dankwart Kluge, has shown in a book published in 1980 that the Allied authorities got hold of a copy someone else made of a note made by a Col. Hossbach of the proceedings of a conference with Hitler that he and others attended in 1937, and substantially altered it. In his eventual memoirs Hossbach admitted that Hitler did not outline any war plan at the conference, and British historian A.J.P. Taylor (*An Old Man's Diary*, 1984), rejecting the Nuremberg exhibit as a forgery, said: "No evidence that Hitler planned an aggressive war has ever been produced." Thus Hess's conviction was counterfeit.

## HESS'S BIRTHDAY

Forty years after the Nuremberg festival of vengeance, the pale light of the early morning brought to sight the bare furnishings—bed, table, and chair—of a small barred room in Spandau Prison, West Berlin, where on 26 April 1986 Rudolf Hess reached his 92nd birthday, and at 6 a.m. the guard obliged him to rise. There were no birthday cards from the public to greet the old man, for these, Christmas cards and all other mail, are denied him, apart from a single letter per week to and from his family.

He may have a visit from his wife or son for a single hour each month, but needs to remember the rule to keep two full yards away from his loved one. Never must he touch his visitor. With that visitor will also attend the British, French, American, and Russian prison commandants, and, for the benefit of the latter, every word uttered will be loudly translated into Russian, January 1987

so the prisoner must always remember to speak slowly.

Hess spent his birthday trying to read the four newspapers he is allowed daily, and one of the four books he is allowed monthly; a difficult matter despite the combination of spectacles and a magnifying glass because he is now blind in one eye and has a detached retina in the other one which is inoperable because of his age, and increasingly reduces his sight; so he must make the most of his remaining time before total darkness is added to his imprisonment. His reading matter must exclude anything relating to his case, his past, or National Socialist Germany in general, and any notes he makes are taken away and destroyed.

For him to watch television, a concession now allowed him but similarly censored, he needs to apply a week in advance, specifying the desired programme. News bulletins and programmes of contemporary history are not allowed.

Weather permitting—and despite oedema of the legs and a weakness in the thigh bones which causes his knee joints to give way so that he falls and cannot get up unaided—he could go down to shuffle around the exercise ground, where he has already walked the equivalent of three times around the world, or to tend the garden plot which gives him pleasure. While so doing he could cast a glance in the direction of the prison basement where already his coffin stands waiting for him, destined for immediate cremation, his ashes to be denied to his family, and disposed of secretly.

## SPANDAU'S SECRECY

The four custodial powers maintain to this day a secrecy concerning Hess's prison conditions and the state of his health which can only be seen as a cloak for culpability. Thus the British Foreign Office replied on 5 March 1985: "Mr. Jordan asks five specific questions in his letter. I regret that I cannot supply him with specific answers on the conditions of Hess's imprisonment. The Spandau Prison regulations are confidential. The consent of the Four Powers, including the Russians, would be needed for their publication. The same applies to details of Hess's medical condition."

When on Hess's 92nd birthday this writer asked the British Foreign Secretary if he would mark the occasion by asking the other three powers to end this secrecy—and at the same time to agree to end restrictions on Hess's mail, reading, and tele-

vision—the reply was: "It is not possible, in Hess's own interests, to give details of Allied proposals." Thus secrecy concerning secrecy is the name of their game.

A fortnight following our last look at Spandau's solitary prisoner, it was 10 May 1986, and the 45th anniversary of his flight to Britain. Even after more than 16,000 days of imprisonment he can still sharply remember his feeling as the plane left German soil at Augsburg around 5.45 p.m. When his feet next touched ground a few hours later in Lanarkshire, it was to start nearly half a century of captivity.

## LETTER TO THATCHER

On the same anniversary in 1986 this writer yet again tackled the British Government regarding the release of Rudolf Hess, writing the following letter to Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher, which so far has only received bare acknowledgement:

"I write to you this day, the 10th May, the anniversary of Rudolf Hess's flight to Britain in 1941, and thus the completion of 45 years of his imprisonment, to ask if you will mark this occasion by making another approach now to the Soviet Union to agree to the release of this very old and partly blind prisoner whose 92nd birthday took place a fortnight ago.

"I appreciate that the British Government maintains that it has made a number of such approaches over the past years without success, but I do put it to you that Britain has a special responsibility in the matter in that Hess first lost his liberty in consequence of his endeavour to make peace between our country and his through a singularly courageous feat of flying. I therefore submit that it will be shameful for Britain, if she fails now, while there is still time, to urge in the strongest possible way the Soviet Union—which she contents is the only one of the four custodial powers objecting—to agree to Hess's immediate release, and instead wait and allow the problem to be removed by his death which cannot be far off.

"In conjunction with this, I wish here to ask you to reconsider the British Government's present decision to keep its papers on Rudolf Hess secret till the year of 2017, and instead authorise public access to those papers as a gesture of good faith in accord with its claim to favour Hess's release; since otherwise the maintenance of this secrecy can but give rise to the belief that the Government has something damaging to hide by this secrecy."

## BRITAIN'S EXCUSES

The British Government maintains the pose that, while favouring the release of Hess, it cannot during one of the months when, in rotation with other powers, it has control of Spandau, either free him, or in lieu place him in some other and more comfortable custody, because this would be to break an agreement with the Russians which would be immoral, and also inexpedient in jeopardising to our detriment other agreements with them. This argument is unconvincing. Firstly, it is morally preferable to break a wrongful agreement than to continue it—and Hess's continued imprisonment at his age and after so many years on account of a wrongful conviction at Nuremberg is beyond question monstrously wrongful—while the Russians, on account of the number of agreements they have broken at their convenience, including, according to the *Washington Enquirer* (21 September 1984), 17 arms control commitments between 1958 and 1983, are hardly entitled to invoke integrity in their favour.

Secondly, the Russians, being by doctrine and practice devoted to keeping agreements only if and as along they suit their purposes, would not be likely to let their huffing and puffing over the release of Hess without their approval ultimately interfere with their disposition concerning other agreements. One is therefore led by this reasoning to view the British Government's decision to keep its Hess papers secret till 2017—and thus till after not only Hess is dead, but almost everyone else who was an adult at the time of his flight—as a powerful clue to false pretences on its part. Indeed this writer believes, not only that those papers are likely to show something of potentiality for peace still prevailing in Britain in 1941 as a response to Hess's mission, which Churchill and his cronies were intent on suppressing in their lust for war, but also the fact that, just as Hitler only narrowly forestalled by hours Churchill's plan to violate Scandinavian neutrality in 1940, so too a year later he only narrowly forestalled by days Stalin's plan to launch a surprise attack on Germany in violation of the pact between them.

### HESS SILENCED

Did not Hess—aware from German intelligence of the Russian preparations to attack then proceeding, necessitating

the swift German counterattack then being planned—time his flight when he did in the knowledge that the great struggle for Europe against Bolshevism was about to begin, a struggle in which Britain should not figure on the side of the latter?

Did not Churchill realise that this was his chance to destroy, with the help of Stalin's hordes, the hated champion of European Civilisation, and thus to realise his consuming ambition to strut across the pages of history as a conquering warlord? Had he not already conspired with Stalin to this end in his approaches starting in 1940, just as he had conspired with the Czechs and taken their bribes in 1938 to help bring the war about (David Irving: *The War Path*, p. 136), and had conspired with Roosevelt to bring American into it, as coding clerk Tyler Kent discovered—later being silenced by imprisonment?

Did not Churchill determine to silence Hess by confinement, and have not successive British Governments kept the Hess papers secret, and in league with their wartime allies kept Hess imprisoned, precisely because this prisoner of peace knows too much and could tell too much, destroying their fictions of rectitude, and thereby exposing their crime in detaining him?

Are they not, one and all, despite their pretences, determined to keep Hess caged in Spandau until the day death silences him forever—because, if freed and free to talk, he would as a result be acquitted by all fair opinion, while Churchill would be condemned and the conception of his 'just' war against Germany would collapse? Democracy's misrulers could not withstand the damage thus done to the very foundations of their essential edifice of lies.

### HIS VICTORY

Within the prison walls of Spandau the subject of our speculation will tonight have his spectacles removed at 10 p.m. lest his fumbling fingers beneath the bedclothes manage to break the glass, and use it to end his torment prematurely. Throughout the drab procession of days and nights across the dreary decades his sustaining strength has been the satisfaction of knowing that, despite everything, he has beaten them because he has kept faith. As against all uncertainties concerning him stands the certainty of his steadfastness. Had he been a mere fellow traveler, like technocrat Speer, or some lesser believer or weaker character, he could perhaps have bought his release by penitential recantation, plus an undertaking to be silent on what

his captors desire to be kept secret. Democracy and its cousin Communism would dearly love to release and parade a beaten and repentant Hess, as a token of their 'compassion,' and have him recite all their proclaimed evils of National Socialism.

But they are doomed to disappointment. He who uttered the following words of defiance to the judicial vultures of Nuremberg amid the ruins of Aryan renaissance will never give in, and, in his triumph of the will, holds high a torch of honour to the remembrance, redemption, and revival of that renaissance:

"It has been my privilege to serve for many years under the greatest son to whom my people has given birth in its thousand years of history . . . If I were to begin all over again, I would act just as I have acted, even if I knew that in the end I would meet a fiery death at the stake."

Stunde ich wieder am Anfang  
würde ich wieder handeln  
wie ich handelte.  
Auch wenn ich wüßte,  
daß am Ende  
ein Scheiterhaufen für  
meinen Flammentod brennt.  
Gleichgültig was Menschen tun  
dereinst stehe ich vor dem  
Richterstuhl des Ewigen  
ihm werde ich  
mich verantworten  
und ich weiß:  
Er spricht mich frei!

Schlussworte von Rudolf Hess  
Stellvertreter des Führers  
vor dem Nürnberger Tribunal 1946

## KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

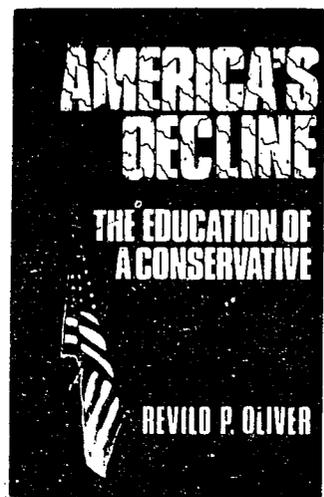
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, "the sum of \$ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE  
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



**ABOUT THE AUTHOR:** Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

#### SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

**On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition):** "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

**On Race:** "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

#### ' *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

ORDER No. 1007—\$8.50

plus \$1.00 for post. & handlg.

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21; Reedy WV 25270 USA

# Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 -- 7667

SINGLE COPY \$3.00

## MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor

page 17

#### ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: An Overgrown Story, page 1; *AD ASTRA PER ASPERA*, page 4; *SIC TRANSIT*, page 8; Our Last Chance, page 9, Hark, Hark, the Dogs Do Bark!, page 16. TOWARD REALISM IN UNDERSTANDING THE ORIGINS AND DEVELOPMENT OF NATIONAL SOCIALISM, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 44. THE POLITICAL BATTLE FOR VICTORY, by The Nordic Press, page 51. NOTES ON RACIAL IDEALISM, by Allan Callahan, page 54.

VOL 14 — NO. 6

FEBRUARY 1987

## Voice Of Thinking Americans

## LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA - Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984

by Liberty Bell Publications

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

### ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints .....	\$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS - U.S.A. only .....	\$25.00
FIRST CLASS - U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only .....	\$32.00
FIRST CLASS - All foreign countries .....	\$35.00

AIR MAIL - Europe-South America .....	\$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa .....	\$49.00
Sample Copy .....	\$ 4.00

### BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies .....	\$ 18.00
50 copies .....	\$ 65.00
100 copies .....	\$110.00
500 copies .....	\$400.00
1000 copies .....	\$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

### FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

# POSTSCRIPTS

by  
Revilo P. Oliver

## AN OVERGROWN STORY

Over the past year or two, several correspondents, one of whom enclosed a copy of a published newsletter, have enlightened me about the true origin of the famous colossal statue of the goddess Eleutheria, who, most inappropriately wearing the radial crown of Apollo Helios, stands on a monumental pedestal at the entrance to the harbor of New York City. As is well known, the statue was given by a group of Frenchmen and Jews who collected money for it, even from French schoolchildren, and, whatever the intention of the donors, some tawdry verses by an enemy alien were inscribed on the pedestal to advertise the United States as the world's garbage dump for anthropoid refuse.

The information sent me was timely, since, on the fourth of July of this year [1986], the memory of the founders of the American Republic was desecrated by a series of vulgar shows and exhibitions, largely directed by Jews for profit, centered about the colossal statue and intended to convince stupid Americans that it was so noble of them to throw away the country they once had and put it on the world's trash-heap. The ceremonies were so disgusting that another correspondent, who witnessed most of them, suggested that the thing to do with the statue was pack it up and ship it back to France.

Now the story sent to me was that the statue was one that the Alsatian sculptor, Auguste Bartholdi, had designed for erection at the entrance of the Panama Canal, when that great project was completed by Count Ferdinand de Lesseps, who wanted to repeat his triumph of engineering in the Suez Canal. When it became apparent that the French corporation headed by De Lesseps could never complete the canal across the Isthmus of Panama, Bartholdi's work, with slight changes, was converted into a statue of Eleutheria, the goddess whom the Romans

called Libertas, for presentation to the United States. One version of the story adds that the collection of money in France served as a cover for subversive propaganda against the government of the French Emperor, Napoleon III.

The story was obviously wrong, made impossible by chronological considerations. The use of the proposed statue for covert propaganda against Napoleon III does not fit, because Bartholdi's first public proposal of the project was made in 1871, after the Franco-Prussian War and the consequent fall of the Second Empire. His proposal, furthermore, was made eight years before a French consortium decided to build a canal across the Isthmus of Panama and asked the aged Count de Lesseps to head the corporation and direct the work. And finally, the statue was erected on Bedloes Island and dedicated in 1886, two years before the Panama Company became bankrupt and probably before anyone not "on the inside" could have known why it would inevitably end in bankruptcy. (France, after the fall of the Second Empire, was a "democracy" like the United States, so the company was simply looted by great financiers and their accomplices in the Chambre de Députés, who by clever propaganda shifted the onus of their guilt to Count de Lesseps and his son, and had them prosecuted for it by the corrupt government. The real scandal was concealed from the public until it was exposed, years later, by Dumont and other wicked "anti-Semites," who did not know that Jews can do no wrong.) And the statue was dedicated more than twelve years before anyone could be certain that the French Canal project, on which work was carried on, sometimes desultorily, by a successor corporation, would fail and be sold to the United States through more of the noisome corruption that is a necessary part of "democracy" and constitutes its chief charm.

The story was therefore a canard, but it did not seem to be merely a malicious invention, such as is so common in the Jews' newspapers and other media of communciation and misinformation. On the contrary, it had the characteristics of a story that has grown about a kernel of fact by more or less innocent misunderstanding and imaginative elaboration. The only thing of which one could be certain without some little research was that Bartholdi had wanted to produce a modern counterpart of the famous Colossus of Rhodes, a huge statue of Apollo Helios created by Chares, a pupil of Praxiteles, for the Republic of Rhodes; it was erected at the entrance to the harbor of Rhodes and dedicated in 290 B.C. (It stood there until it was over-

thrown by an earthquake. The prostrate figure, still one of the marvels of the ancient world, lay there for centuries until a wily Jew, with the instincts of his race, bought it from the impoverished people of Rhodes and melted the bronze for use in the highly profitable manufacture of weapons.) Bartholdi, therefore, must have intended his colossus for the entrance to *some* harbor or waterway. As for the rest of the story, I was mildly curious, but I did not have a biography of Bartholdi or similar source of authentic information at hand and I did have on hand many more—too many more—questions of much greater importance to our race.

I was pleased to find the answer in the September-October issue of the *Aramco World Magazine*. Bartholdi, wishing to imitate the Colossus of Rhodes and perhaps influenced by the monumental sculpture he saw on a tour of Egypt, did design a colossal statue to be placed at the entrance of the Suez Canal, and he did enlist the good offices of Count de Lesseps in his efforts to sell his project to the Khedive of Egypt. Bartholdi had finally to abandon that project because the necessary funds were not available and, perhaps, also because some persons who influenced the decision had good taste in art.

The magazine prints photographs of Bartholdi's drawings and model for the colossus of Suez. Bartholdi had a head buzzing with "democratic" notions and he had the grotesque idea of placing at the entrance of the Suez Canal, which had been the work of Aryan brains and Aryan technical skill, the colossal figure of an Egyptian peasant woman, a female of the fellahin, with her coarse mongrel features emphasized by her slovenly dress and odd hat, holding aloft a torch to symbolize Progress, in which she and her kind had no part.

Defeated in his project of erecting that monstrosity, Bartholdi, still determined to rival Chares, finally had the idea of making a colossal statue for presentation to the United States, and he had the good sense to abandon his proletarian sympathies for traditional art, while retaining the concept of a colossal female figure holding aloft a torch. Some of his early designs are shown, including one in which the goddess of Liberty, already adorned with the radial crown borrowed from Apollo Helios and his statue at Rhodes, was to stand on a step-pyramid, probably suggested by the famous pyramid of Djoser in Egypt. Bartholdi's limitations as an artist are most clearly shown by a plan to make the statue in New York Harbor serve as a kind of lighthouse, with the light coming, not from the uplifted torch,

but from the figure's forehead, doubtless to show that her brains were white-hot with ideas. He obviously profited from criticism by competent artists or amateurs with good taste, for while his finished colossus is no masterpiece of beauty, it is acceptable and certainly is not offensive, as were some of his early designs for it. What is now so offensive about the statue is not its design as sculpture, but what it has been made to symbolize. It has been made a monument to the suicidal mania of the American people.

So there you have the kernel of truth in the current story about the now desecrated statue of Eleutheria. The process by which that kernel was concealed by accretions of fiction is simply typical of the growth of folk-tales and all stories that pass from mouth to mouth and are altered by misunderstanding and faulty memories. I could give you a score of other examples offhand, and perhaps hundreds with a little effort to collect them, but let this one suffice for the present.

\* \* \*

#### AD ASTRA PER ASPERA

Nine years ago, the Jews had not yet exhibited their power over the lowly natives of their newest Promised Land by ordering the expulsion of Werner von Braun and Arthur Rudolph, the Germans who had made it possible to send vehicles into space, and the National Space Agency was still interested in scientific research. The craft that was launched in 1977 has now reached and passed Uranus, where it made observations of that planet and its satellites that have greatly enhanced our knowledge of our solar system. This was a scientific triumph of great importance to our civilization and race. It was noticed in a paragraph on the back pages of newspapers that devoted hundreds of columns to a trivial event, the destruction of the multi-racial show-boat called a "shuttle."

The observation of Uranus was made possible by the expert work of some scientists who, though doubtless demoralized by the conversion of the Agency to the show-business, remained at the controls of the intricate machine that observed Uranus. The machine was essentially a robot that obeyed commands sent to it from the earth. The numerous and delicately precise commands that were necessary to make the robot observe Uranus and its satellites efficiently are described in the issue of the *Scientific*

*American* for November. The many details cannot be summarized or even adumbrated here, but a reading of the article cannot fail to arouse your admiration and restore your respect for the once great race that was capable of such an achievement. It will also give you a vision of what could be accomplished if, as Professor Van Allen urged, the "Space Program" were returned to scientifically useful work.

The promoters of the entertainment-business, naturally, were not chastened by the loss of the show-boat that they destroyed by their own fecklessness. All they want is a new show-boat with which to titillate and impress the innumerable individuals who are addicted to staring at their boob-tubes. And, no doubt, they are already dreaming of a series of romps in the welkin to amuse and propagandize *hoi polloi*—a nicely graduated series of stunts that will become as thrilling as performances on a flying trapeze in ordinary circuses and rise to a grand climax, the first copulation in space, which, needless to say, will be between a big black ape and a young and pretty white slut.

\* \* \*

#### SILENCE IS GOLDEN

A fairly long article, "The Emergence of Maya Civilization," by Professor Norman Hammond of Rutgers University was published in the *Scientific American* for August 1986. It describes many vestiges of Mayan culture, many of them recently discovered, including, for example, two step-pyramids (comparable to the Egyptian pyramids of that type) which are believed to have been built c. 150 B.C., i.e., long before the period A.D. 300-900, in which the Maya were at the apogee of their civilization. According to the author, the pyramids belong to the end of a period of a thousand years or so, during which many of the characteristics of the later period appeared. This earlier florescence of the Maya was followed by what one could, with a little hyperbole, call a Dark Age that lasted for about five hundred years. I can only accept these conclusions in a field in which I have no competence.

What arrested my critical attention was the assumption that since c. 9000 B.C., the date given for the earliest traces of human occupation, the region of Yucatan and Guatemala in which the Maya flourished has been occupied by only one

ethnic division of one race—that, in other words, the earliest inhabitants were the ancestors of the historical Maya, who were racially identical with the squalid and rather brutish inhabitants of that territory today. That implies an amazing socio-historical phenomenon for which there is no parallel elsewhere in the world, a territory that was continuously occupied for more than ten thousand years by one nation without ethnic change. That seems to me incredible.

What, you will ask, about the Olmecs, who were generally regarded as the precursors of the Maya? Professor Hammond seems never to have heard of them. You may even be so bold as to ask about the many artefacts and other indications of the presence in that part of the world at various times since c. 800 B.C. of visitors from across the Atlantic. You should know better than to ask such a question. It is taboo. Aryans will behave more docilely if they are convinced that civilizations, every bit as good as their own, just spring up everywhere by some kind of spontaneous generation.

To suggest today that other races might have reached the Western Hemisphere before Columbus is heresy, just as it was heresy a thousand years ago to suggest that a Christian shaman could not magically convert wine into Jesus-juice for the salvation of pious blood-drinkers. For an engaging and well-written summary of the evidence for trans-Atlantic visitors to Yucatan and adjacent regions that was available about twenty-five years ago, see Constance Irwin's *Fair Gods and Stone Faces* (New York, St. Martin's Press, c. 1963). Mrs. Irwin is admittedly presenting the evidence to prove her case, and it is quite possible that some small part of it may be forged, e.g., the head of baked clay found in 1928 at Balsas in Mexico, far to the west of the Isthmus of Tehuantepec, and known among anthropologists as "the Sheeny" or "Uncle Sam," since it is remarkable for its distinctively Semitic or possibly even Jewish features, including an accipitrine proboscis and a long, curly beard painted black. We can place no reliance on such evidence, but neither can we ignore, for example, the distinctively negroid features of the four colossal heads of basalt, one of which was equipped with a concealed speaking-tube for the convenience of holy men intent on explaining the ways of God to man. The heads, eight feet high, were found encompassed by jungle near the swamp-engulfed city of La Venta on the maritime border of Tabasco. And if you explain them away, what shall you do with unquestionably authentic reliefs that you can

explain only by postulating that at one time the Indians of that region suddenly sprouted beards that they subsequently lost, but of which they were so proud that they adopted the custom of Egyptian rulers, who wore artificial beards on ceremonial occasions? When you have done that, you will then have to postulate odd Indian humor to account for a glyph that shows a beardless Indian trampling on a bearded man. It may be possible to explain away such evidence, but it must not be simply ignored to avoid offending the chaste ears of "intellectuals" who cling with passionate faith to the Christian hokum about the equality of all races.

I owe to *Instauration* a reference to *The Blood of Kings*, by Linda Schele and Mary Ellen Miller of Yale University. It is a significant book I would otherwise have missed in the unending deluge of bound volumes that pour from the presses these days. It amply documents what *Instauration* calls "the traditional bowdlerization of the Mayan past." Everyone who has read at all in the field has noticed that even respected scholars, in an effort to preconize Mayan "civilization," gloss over evidences of savagery; if they do not ignore them as completely as they ignore all evidence for the influence of other races, but I confess that the quantity and quality of the evidence collected and candidly presented in this book astonished me.

We are now compelled to confront the psychological paradox that the Maya, with their impressively accurate calendar, which must have been the fruit of diligent observations conducted with quasi-scientific accuracy over centuries, were also blood-thirsty savages, who not only tortured innumerable victims before butchering them, but even resorted to sexual and other mutilations of themselves to conciliate or appease gods as vicious as old Yahweh.

The Maya in their *Blütezeit* believed that their calendar, which, aside from their monumental architecture, is their principal claim to civilization, had a profound religious significance and controlled their destiny; they would therefore have perpetuated it, no matter whence they had derived it. The Jews took all their knowledge of civilization and its arts from other races. Is it conceivable that the Maya did not do likewise?

\* \* \*

## SIC TRANSIT

The continuing civil war in Ceylon (now called Sri Lanka according to the dubious tradition that the island is the Lañkā of the Rāmāyaṇa) and the frequent reports of riots and massacres there remind me that thirty years ago, in 1958, I read with appreciation a charming little book, *A Garland of the Muses*, distributed by Blackwell in Oxford. It was the work of L. W. de Silva, who was, until his retirement, Judge of the High Court in Ceylon, which, until a few years before, had been part of the British Empire. It consisted of translations in admirably adroit and sensitive Latin verse of poems or parts of longer poems by more than two dozen English poets. The translations were some of the best Latin verse that has been written in this century, and what made them the more remarkable was the fact that Mr. de Silva was not an Englishman and had not been trained in the British schools in which the tradition of a high and difficult art still precariously survived. He was of Portuguese ancestry, of course; he had been born in Ceylon, and educated in a college there. As few would be prepared to believe, he had taught himself to write excellent Latin poetry. And I suppose he included in his little book no original Latin verse of his own in obedience to the tradition that the real test of scholarly skill in poetry is translation, in which the writer must render as accurately as possible the poetic conceptions of another, and is not free to modify the sentiment to suit prosodic or rhetorical convenience.

India, as I believe Sir John Littleton was the first to remark, was never ruled so well as when it was governed by gentlemen who wrote Latin verse. Some Hindus today nostalgically agree.

The unending civil war in Ceylon is only the inevitable result of the suicidal mania of our race, the "anti-colonialism" inspired by the Jews and carried out by their shock troops, neurotic Aryan twerps who think it intellectual to defame their ancestors and sabotage their own civilization.

Anyone who had even a smattering of the history of Ceylon and some idea of the biological diversity on an island that is inhabited by persons who belong to fifty distinct ethnic groups, each of them incompatible with most of the others,<sup>1</sup> could have

1. There are two major groups, separated by irreconcilable racial, religious, and linguistic differences. The Sinhalese are racially a typical Hindu amalgam in which an Aryan element is still perceptible; their religion is Buddhism in its purest extant form; their language is Indo-European, a

predicted with certainty the chaos that now prevails there—and will prevail until the problem has been simplified by *decisive* massacres. And I am sure the prime movers of the "anti-colonial" agitation were intelligent enough to know what would happen and planned it that way.

They will deny it, of course. The intelligent "Liberal" has always disclaimed responsibility for the ruin he creates. He is like a man who throws a bomb into a crowded room and then shows distress when he sees the bodies of the dead and maimed. He protests that he did not know that the bomb would explode. If we are charitable, we will believe him; and if we are rational, we will see to it that he never again has an opportunity to display his idealism and good intentions.

\* \* \*

## OUR LAST CHANCE

I make no apology for recurring so frequently in these pages to the dire disease improperly called "AIDS." I was glad to see in the September issue that the author who writes under the rubric "Nordic Press" agrees that the coming epidemic will give Aryans a precious but undeserved last chance for racial survival, assuming that a considerable number of them still have the intelligence to use that chance when it comes.

The epidemic is the subject of an ever increasing number of books and articles in periodicals of all kinds, and the official efforts to conceal its present extent and terrifying potential or to misdirect the attention of the public are surely a proof that the imminence of catastrophe is real, thus dissipating a last possible suspicion that the gravity of the epidemic disease might be sensationally exaggerated to distract attention from some act of governmental treason to be perpetrated under its cover.

It must be taken for granted that the Jews who have occupied our country and now have us in subjection are aware of what the future will bring and must be devising means to prevent the catastrophe from loosing the noose they are drawing ever tighter about our throats. But I cannot imagine what they can do, especially if, as there is some slight evidence, they

dialect of Pali. The "Tamils" are a purely Dravidian people; their religion is a debased form of Hinduism adulterated with the aboriginal cults of the Deccan; and they speak Tamil, a Dravidian language slightly influenced by more civilized tongues.

have a racial peculiarity that makes them more susceptible to the disease than our race.

Dr. James McKeever, who has made a thorough study of the dire infection, in his new book, *The AIDS Plague* (Medford, Oregon, Omega Publications, 1986) thinks it quite likely that from 20% to 25% of the present population of the United States will die within the next twelve years. He does not estimate the relative mortality among the various races, but it is not necessary to know that to foresee that when one out of every five or even every four persons in this country is dying an extremely painful death from a highly contagious disease, the reaction of our people will be uncontrollable by anything short of a general massacre. Although I remind myself how often I have erred by underestimating the swinish apathy of Aryans in this country, I nevertheless believe that even their torpor will be broken when every individual stands in the shadow of death and the smoke rises ceaselessly from the vast pyres on which the bodies of the dead are reduced to ashes with a hope that the virus in them will not have survived the combustion.

I believe I first mentioned the disease in these pages in December 1983, when, alluding to kuru, a viral and brain-consuming disease among the cannibals of New Guinea, I suggested that it was similar to "AIDS," which was then believed to attack only White male homosexuals. That was a lucky guess, since the great similarity, if not identity, of the two diseases is now established. But I certainly went astray in later speculations that Immunity Deficiency might be like syphilis, which is deadly to our race but only a slight inconvenience to Indians and most niggers. I was, of course, misled by our prostituted press, which deliberately deceived the victims of its mendacity by publishing photographs of White homosexuals who were infected and dying, with the implication that other races were not affected.

It is now conclusively proved that the lethal epidemic originated among the niggers of the Congo, where it was contracted by niggers from Haiti, who brought it with them when they entered the United States as refugees and infected Whites who were not only homosexual perverts, but so utterly degraded that they copulated with Blacks. The epidemic began, perhaps twenty years ago, in the Congo, and it is now estimated that in a broad belt across the whole of central Africa, south of Ethiopia and north of Rhodesia, some 30,000,000 niggers, both male and female in almost equal proportions, are now infected; and there

is no apparent reason why so vast a number of them will not transmit their deadly disease to the whole of a population that is by nature dirty, feckless, and improvident. There is some evidence that infected Blacks die more rapidly than White men. It would seem therefore that a drastic improvement in the ecology of central Africa is in prospect. There is no known reason why the epidemic will not spread to the southern part of the continent, and if the contagion spreads rapidly enough, it may even save the people of South Africa from the consequences of their Christian folly.

Even the propaganda machine has had to admit at last the racial factor, while trying desperately to explain it away. For example, the *Washington Post* on 24 October admitted that niggers and "Hispanics" (the foolish euphemism for the mestizos and other mongrels that the government in Washington is importing in ever increasing numbers from Mexico) are far more susceptible to the infection than other races, since 70% of all infected females, and 80% of all infected children belong to the two racial groups, although they form, of course, a relatively limited minority in the population of the United States.

This proportion doubtless holds in estimates of the total extent of the epidemic at present. An analysis of the statistics reluctantly released by the Federal Center for Disease Control on 31 July shows that thus far male homosexuals are almost the only members of the White races now infected, and *The Thunderbolt*, in an issue distributed in August, even went so far as to proclaim that "for all practical purposes heterosexual White people are immune to AIDS." There is at least some hyperbole in that statement, for it is most unlikely that we have a racial immunity to immunity deficiency, but it is at least vastly encouraging that so very few normal men and women of our race are now doomed to perish from the infection. And there is further encouragement, if I am correctly informed that in Belle Glade, Florida, the town which has the highest per capita number of diseased individuals, about half of the population is White and none of them has shown symptoms of the disease, which therefore must be confined to the racial garbage that pollutes the town.<sup>1</sup>

1. The datum purportedly comes from Dr. Gus Sermos, an agent of the Center for Disease Control, who was sent to Florida to investigate the seventy-six known cases of Immunity Deficiency in that state and quickly discovered another 1,100, before the agency punished him for his tactless efficiency. In an interview published in Larouche's newspaper, *New*

There is some uncertainty about Jews, who seem White, but, according to haematological analyses, are a hybrid race with 5% to 10% of Congoid blood. No one, of course, would make a public statement that would bring upon him the ruthless vengeance of God's Master Race, but rumors circulate privately to the effect that Yahweh's Masterpieces share the negroes' susceptibility to the lethal infection. There are some indications that corroborate the rumor. It is admitted that precautions, not sanctioned by the *Talmuds*, are now being taken to minimize the danger that Immunity Deficiency will be transmitted by the homosexual act that rabbis perform on circumcized male infants. And the same reason would explain the violent reaction of the Union of Hebrew Congregations to the Department of Justice's ruling that it will not prosecute employers who discharge employees known to be infected with "AIDS." As reported in the *Christian News*, 29 September, the Jews screamed about the "vicious" act that "discriminated" against persons who have the deadly disease, thus permitting employers to deny them an opportunity to infect others. So passionate a reaction suggests whose ox is being gored. And it is significant that no one who reported the furor paused to notice the enormity of Communist rule over an enslaved nation in which a White man no longer has the right to decide whom he will employ in his own home or business.

In the meantime, official agencies are trying to conceal the extent of the epidemic. The *Wall Street Journal*, 28 May 1986, exposed the trick of classification that distinguished between what is officially recognized as "AIDS" and what is called "ARC," which is obviously the same disease and is ten times as prevalent. Even more deceitful is the talk about "carriers," that is, persons known to be infected and to infect others, but who have not yet started to die; this is accompanied by some Pollyanna's cheerful estimate that only 10% or some other small

*Solidarity*, 3 February 1986, Dr. Sermos roundly charged that in Florida, and probably throughout the country, the Center "has been *completely* [his emphasis] and actively negligent, or irresponsible, to any need of the surveillance program around the state. And they just completely poo-poo any efforts to discuss it with them; they just don't want to hear it." He says that he was himself told to "ignore the situation in Belle Glade" because it was "too politically sensitive." It was so sensitive, of course, because it might make lowly White men have wicked thoughts about the noble niggers and mestizos whom it is their Christian duty to cherish, nourish, and serve.

proportion of the "carriers" will "develop" the disease themselves. That is patent nonsense when speaking of an infection of which the period of incubation may be as long as fifteen years or even more. It is obviously an attempt to comfort the one to two million homosexuals who are now infected but have not yet shown symptoms of the disease's terminal stage. The American press is also trying hard to give the impression that "AIDS" will soon become, like syphilis, a general venereal disease, transmitted by normal sexual intercourse between men and women. Some instances of women infected by men are zealously reported, but are meaningless because race is not mentioned and it is known to be a peculiarity of Blacks that females are as commonly infected as males. There is obviously a concerted effort to prevent White Americans from thinking unkind thoughts about noble niggers and sweet perverts.

The *British News of the World*, which claims the largest circulation of any newspaper in English, in its magazine section on 28 September reported tidings of great joy: a White woman, her race made certain by photographs, is dying of the disease and she contracted it from her husband, who was a "carrier" and didn't know he was infected. That shows that "AIDS is now a plain, old-fashioned sexual disease"—and what could be nicer? We can no longer entertain vilely discriminatory opinions about savages and perverts, can we? But fortunately *News of the World* overdid it. To jerk tears they also published a photograph of the woman with her child, who is quite obviously a mongrel with Indian or Negro blood or both, and that identifies her husband, whose name is Diaz. She is not a very good advertisement for a good, old-fashioned sexual disease among White people.

The *British newspaper* reports that American research has shown that females die of the disease faster than males, which is only what one would expect from the physically weaker sex. (Our rabid feminists will doubtless demand a constitutional amendment to prohibit the virus from showing such "sexist" discrimination.) It tells some pathetic stories about women, presumably White, who are dying of "AIDS" they contracted from "bisexual" husbands or paramours. It mentions a prostitute who thinks she may have infected some five hundred men before *and after* she discovered that she had the disease—and adds the nice detail that British whores now charge American customers £50 in addition to their usual fee to compensate for the added risk. But, on the whole, the tidings of great joy

become less cogent when one examines the details, and we are still far from something as jolly as syphilis.

An amusing attempt to distract public attention was made by one of the vulgar weekly papers that are sold to half-witted housewives in the abominations called "supermarkets." In a screaming headline on its first page, the *Weekly World News*, under date of 30 September, reported that "HOUSEHOLD PESTS CARRY AIDS!" and that cockroaches, flies, bedbugs, etc. "could turn YOUR home into a death-trap." When one read the article, one found that the only basis for the hysteria was that niggers in the Congo are so filthy they have infected their cockroaches. Similarly infected insect vermin have not been found elsewhere, but a moment's reflection will show that, as the yellow rag failed to mention, mosquitoes really may transmit the infection, since they puncture the skin of their victims, although not so deeply as a hypodermic needle, and they do draw and ingest blood.

Now no one seems to have pondered the implication of the determinations made by the eminent British specialist, Dr. John Seale, whom I first mentioned in May 1985. In August 1986 he published a long article in the *Journal of the Royal Society of Medicine* which is only now attracting attention outside medical circles. The attention, however, seems to be focused on his positive statement that the virus has now produced "a lethal pandemic throughout the crowded cities and villages of the Third World of a magnitude unparalleled in human history." It is much more than an epidemic, which affects some fraction, large or small, of the total population; it is a pandemic, which strikes down the entire population. All of them are or will be infected, and all of them will die. Aryans who are infected with the Christian virus weep and moan at that prospect, instead of rejoicing that the disease may exterminate races that are now breeding like guinea pigs and with whom we, if we survive, would have to fight, perhaps desperately, for room on a planet that is already frighteningly overcrowded. Again, it would seem, the blind mechanism of the universe is giving us a chance that we do not deserve.

The part of the article that should give us satisfaction and hope, if we are rational, seems to have detracted attention from the part that is most significant pathologically. The dire malady, as Dr. Seale remarks, is most improperly and misleadingly called "AIDS." I have suggested a proper medical term, 'aphylactosis,' but that, too, is inadequate and misleading, because *immunity*

*deficiency is only one of the effects of the viral infection* and it is one that does not appear in many cases. If I understand Dr. Seale correctly, the disease is, at least for all practical purposes, identical with kuru, and it therefore has the same amazingly long period of incubation, of which the *mean* time may be as much as fifteen years. In other words, persons now infected may begin to die at any time between next week and thirty years hence. (I hope that is an exaggeration; don't you?) And what is more, in many cases, it will be impossible to detect the infection before the appearance of the symptoms of impending death.

As is well known, the disease shows wide variations in the ways in which it causes death, and the accepted explanation is that by destroying the body's natural system of immunity, it leaves the individual to die of whatever potentially lethal disease he happens to contract. But now Dr. Seale reports cases in which the virus goes directly to the brain, which it will eat away, sooner or later, without taking the trouble to destroy the immune system or to stimulate the futile production of antibodies in the blood, which are now the only means of detecting an infection before the terminal symptoms appear.

It follows, therefore, that the virus must have infected many more persons than is supposed in the estimates that have been made, and that in many cases it will necessarily remain undetected until the victim exhibits the dementia that will occur when the virus begins to devour his brain. Fortunately, it is probable that, as is known to happen in kuru, once the cephalophagic virus has begun work, it will in about six months have devoured so much of the brain that the victim will have become a dying vegetable, unable even to move a muscle.

And finally I shall ask a question that seems indicated, however dire its implications. Is it possible that persons in whom the infection has been lodged in the brain, without stimulating the production of anti-bodies in the blood, could nevertheless transmit their undetectable infection to others? So far as I can see, given the virus's terrifying versatility, such an effect must be considered possible so long as there has been no scientific investigation, of which the complexity and difficulty will, when envisioned, chill the blood of the most optimistic.

\* \* \*

## HARK, HARK, THE DOGS DO BARK!

The Jews have set their dogs throughout the world to barking at South Africa, supposedly in indignation that the Aryans of that nation are dilatory in discharging their duty to turn their country over to savages and arrange for their own enslavement and the extermination of their accursed children. And while the terriers of the press produce a deafening uproar of "world opinion," the hounds in charge of the various Jewish colonies snarl and bay, decreeing "sanctions" wholesale.

There is nothing novel about the attack on the White population of South Africa. In the United States, the pulpit-punks who work the Jesus-racket claim credit for having led it. The Religious News Service, under date of 13 October, distributed a feature article by Janelle Bussart reporting the vain little shysters' boasts that over the past fifteen years they, by low intrigue and a kind of blackmail to which the Mafia would have hesitated to stoop, harassed and bluffed a large number of American corporations into "disinvesting" to put pressure on the South Africans to commit suicide. They admit that no more than a tiny minority of stockholders yielded to their yammering, and that they succeeded only because the managers of the numerous corporations were so craven that they permitted themselves to be bluffed by the meddlesome pests and their little mobs of thoughtlessly vociferous dupes. Having thus given expression to their malice, the witch-doctors took pride in their dirty work, exhibiting the righteousness syndrome that so often inspires or conceals the vicious Bolshevism that makes Christianity today so deadly that our race cannot long coexist with it.

The con men of a vapid superstition found their natural allies, of course, in all the "Liberal intellectuals," who, while they may not believe that Jew-boys can walk on water or have a ghost as their daddy, have the Christian hatred of all superiority and the Christian love of everything that is debased, degraded, deformed, and degenerate, and cling to a blind faith that a god in whom they do not believe will fulfill his promise that "the first shall be last, and the last shall be first," in a glorious eversion of all human civilization. They have been squawking about "apartheid" for years.

But why such magnified uproar at this time? Why the flurry of "sanctions" decreed by the stooges in so many governments of what still are theoretically Aryan nations? It is ostensibly to "put pressure" on the government of South

# MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES

by  
*Jim Taylor*  
Foreign Correspondent

President Ronald Reagan has been selling arms and supplies to Cuba. That's right....Cuba! It is not a misprint.

Of course, as everyone knows, the U.S. and Israel have been selling arms to Iran for the past five years. That's old news. But I have ironclad proof that in addition to the sordid Iranian affair, Mr. Reagan has been shipping sophisticated weapons to the Cuban and Angolan armed forces, to two of the most vicious Communist countries, who hate Americans with a passion. And you are reading about it right now for the first time in any publication.

Since I was the first to disclose the fact that the U.S. was sending arms to Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini in Iran, at least five years before it finally broke into print in the controlled American media, I guess it is only fitting that I am now the first writer to expose the Cuban deal with Washington. It required nearly five years for the closed press to catch up with me and let the taxpayers know how their money was spent in the Iranian affair. Let us hope that it won't take another five years before the American news media finally decide to let the public in on this Cuban deal. But remember that you read it first in *Liberty Bell*.

Cuban-Americans living in Florida, fugitives from Castro's brand of Communism, have given me a great deal of information about the Reagan administration's dealings in Cuba and Angola. They have also contacted Representative Henry Gonzalez (D-Texas) in an effort to do something in Washington about this latest sell-out of the American people. Mr. Gonzalez has tried, without much success, to get Congress to investigate this affair. The Congressman has access to the same records as I have received.

When I visited Angola last year and talked with Cuban army officers there, they told me a great deal about how America is assisting them. First of all, over 90 percent of Angola's annual budget comes, not from the Soviets or Cuba, but from the

taxpayers of the United States of America. That much is well known already to the entire world. However, when Cuban officers informed me that they had received military assistance from the CIA, I was highly skeptical. I thought these officers, after several drinks, were just blustering and bragging, Latin style, for my benefit. Now I have learned that their statements were not just talk, and that the Cubans have received both military and other supplies from Mr. Reagan. Cargo planes have made at least 120 flights into Angola, and at least two shiploads of supplies from the U.S. have also been delivered there.

Perhaps you think you have read all about the American-Israeli involvement in the arms deals with Iran. But the shackled and controlled American news media have revealed but a small portion of the whole picture of deception and intrigue that is foisted off on the American public. And they have not even mentioned Cuba.

I have been in contact with a firm known as Southern Air Transport of Miami, Florida. And the information I received from them has been double-checked with my contacts inside Cuba. So if you think that what the press has told you about these arms deals is complete, guess again. Here is the rest of it.

To begin with, records obtained from the Civil Aeronautics Board show that Southern Air has flown an average of two planeloads a month of supplies to Havana. The payload on these flights varied from 15 to 26 tons of cargo per flight. And this air-cargo company has been linked to the administration's covert Iranian shipments too. This means that despite Mr. Reagan's harsh words about Cuba, he and the CIA have been cooperating with Fidel Castro for a long period of time.

The U.S. State Department tried to cover up these illegal flights from Florida to Cuba by stating that the planes were just ferrying supplies to two people in the American Interests Section of the Swiss Embassy in Havana. But there were too many planeloads just to send them the few necessities they might not be able to purchase inside Cuba.

Southern Air spokesman William Kress said his planes also flew cargo from Dobbins Air Force Base in Georgia to the airport in Luanda, Angola, a nation run by the Cuban Marxists and black African renegades. In December of 1985 alone, the airline made 120 flights, ferrying a total of 2,700 tons of cargo to Angola from American military bases.

And believe me, fellow Americans, these weren't CARE packages for the needy either. You don't send charity cargo

secretly from a U.S. military base straight to the Communist régime of Angola. So you can readily see that my reports about the U.S. assisting Cuba financially and otherwise last year were entirely accurate. When in Angola, I also discovered that the U.S. had hired 4,000 Cuban soldiers to guard the Gulf Oil Company facilities against raids by the non-Communist rebels, who were assisted by the Republic of South Africa. This should prove to you once and for all that, contrary to public statements by Mr. Reagan criticizing Cuba, he and the Cuban leader are not enemies at all, but are working closely together. The fact that these arms are partly for use against the hated government of South Africa, will make many Americans praise Mr. Reagan, not condemn him, for helping a Communist state. I believe more people will disapprove his Iranian deal than the one with the Cubans. And Southern Air was owned by the CIA from 1960 to 1973, when it was sold.

It seems that the administration is out to "get" retired Air Force Major General Richard V. Secord, considered a key figure in the Iran deal along with Lt. Colonel Oliver North and Vice Admiral John Poindexter, both of whom lost their positions. General Secord was removed from the Special Operations Planning and Advisory Group.

The General and his business partner, named Albert Hakim, owned an interest in a Swiss company known as Compagnie de Services Fiduciaires, which was supposedly used to funnel illegal profits from Mr. Reagan's deals with Iran to the Contras in Nicaragua. Only the Contra forces never got any of this money from Iran. Then there was a big flap about where these funds ended up, if they did not go to the Contras.

Now Israel claims to have been assisting the Contras since 1979 with training and arms. Israeli researcher Benjamin Beit-Hallahmi said that they began aiding the Contras long before Somoza was ousted. He is a professor at Haifa University and he also said that the Somoza government was one of the first to recognize Israel in 1948.

Well, Attorney General Edwin Meese claims that \$250,000,000 was deposited in a Swiss account for the Contras. However, the Contra leaders swear that they never received a cent of that fund. This has made some CIA people very nervous about just what had happened to the money in that account. Bookkeeping errors are common in government bureaus but to lose this amount surely required something more than a few decimal points getting accidentally in the wrong column of

figures. Mr. Meese said the CIA had difficulty in identifying separate accounts of the weapons sales to Iran and other purchases or sales.

"It was never contemplated that some money would stick to the pipes," one of Meese's aids told the press. Now that is just a clever way to say that someone simply stole the money. That "sticking in the pipeline" business is government talk.

Then Mr. Meese himself let the cat out of the bag by saying that Iran paid an inflated price to the Israelis for these arms, including not only huge commissions to the Israeli arms dealers but also high brokerage fees of ten to thirty million dollars.

And, of course, only the Israelis know precisely the amount of profit they made on these sales. Mr. Meese said that the Israeli representatives had marked up a 12-million-dollar arms deal by over 250 percent. So usury is not dead after all and neither is outright fraud when you deal with the Zionists.

Now the CIA is required by law to remit any profits earned by selling material and is prohibited from using such funds for other purposes or other operations of any kind. But, as I have written many times, when dealing with Israel, all U.S. laws are automatically abridged or abrogated altogether. The holy Zionists can never be wrong and they can never be accused of anything unlawful, not even when their guilt has been proved. But just how do you get the greedy little mites of Israel to go by the rule of law or the decency of civilized people? The obvious answer is, "you don't."

So in the final analysis here are the results of the Iranian arms deals:

1. Iran got the arms.
2. Israel got the money.
3. The Contras got nothing.
4. As usual, the U.S. taxpayers got stuck with the bill.
5. And poor little Iraq got pounded by American missiles and planes in the hands of our new friends and partners, the ruling bunch of war criminals in Iran.

Now what kind of a Reagan-Israeli arms deal do you call that?

All Americans should know by this time that, although the news media refuse even to mention Israel's part in the arms deals, the Zionists thought it all up in the first place. It was their idea, not Mr. Reagan's. The Israelis had two main purposes in mind. First of all, they wanted to make sure that Iraq did not win the war. And second, they wanted to get a better

deal for the Jews in Iran. This was stated clearly by the Israeli arms dealers and other spokesmen for Israel. They seem to have forgotten that all the profits involved were for them. Later one Israeli official said that after their chief purposes were realized, they might help get American hostages out of Lebanon, but this was only incidental. Now that's very kind of the Zionists, isn't it? After they attain their goals, they may decide to help the Americans get released.

The revelations last fall about the American-Israeli military aid to Iran in the war with Iraq were absolutely devastating to the already tarnished image of America around the world. The stories which the closed American press was finally forced to print many years after I had written about the matter appeared only because of wide-spread coverage in the press throughout Europe and the rest of the world. It certainly shamed our government for lying to the people who pay for all this—the good ol' reliable and never-complaining American taxpayers. Also, the American government's secret support of Iran in this unusual war for over six years is a mockery at the Constitution and a slap in the face to the people of this nation. It is a repudiation of American principles. It is as though the government were to sell the Liberty Bell for scrap.

After all, it wasn't long ago that Iran stormed the U.S. Embassy and held Americans as hostages in degrading circumstance for more than a year. Every American must remember these Iranian crimes against our nationhood, to which Washington made no answer, except to utter cover-up phrases and half-truths. I guess it is more accurate to say that everyone except the government's employees remembers. This is far worse than the manufactured Watergate farce. This is something every true American should rise up against, especially after all the lies by Mr. Reagan and the others. And did you notice that one day Mr. Reagan praised Colonel North as a real American hero, and then, the very next day, he fired him? What kind of judgment is that? Mr. Reagan just doesn't want you people to know it was the Israelis who started the entire imbroglio.

Of course, regular readers of my column throughout the world already knew all about the American sales of armaments and munitions of war to Iran, because I exposed this way back in 1982. It is not something new. It is not some small amount of arms either, as Mr. Reagan tried to get the public to believe. And, lastly, these arms are not only "defensive" in nature. As I have emphasized many times and as all military men know,  
*February 1987*

there is no such weapon as one that is solely defensive. Every so-called "defensive" weapon can be used offensively, ever since the beginning of time, when rocks were thrown at enemies. So please don't fall for any of that nonsense from the White House about only "defensive" weapons being sent to Iran. This is insulting to your intelligence. Also, Mr. Reagan, in uttering such an outright lie, must believe that the people of America cannot read. Because when people read that the very same missiles which Mr. Reagan sent to Iran were used in raids on Baghdad, then everyone can visualize for himself or herself just how "defensive" these weapons of war turned out to be. Stories from the White House about this matter wouldn't have fooled a bunch of four-year-olds at play in a sandpile.

I have been writing consistently and speaking about the American assistance to Iran for over four years. Israel is the cause of all this. The Zionists want Iraq knocked to pieces and split into several small tribes or small states, easier for them to conquer and hold in slavery. Everyone except this writer seems afraid to mention this fact. The trained press tiptoes around it, but Israel instigated the entire Iranian arms deal from the first day. There is no doubt about it. When I told people five years ago what the U.S. and Israel were doing, no one took much notice. Few people cared. But now the world press and even the prejudiced sheets like the *Washington Post* have verified every detail of my own investigation of some five years back.

As for the true amount of weapons and munitions sent by Israel and the U.S. to Iran, the Associated Press finally settled on a figure of about two billion dollars. Even this seemingly astronomical figure is short of the mark. My own sources, which have never been wrong, tell me that it is closer to ten billion and may be as high as twenty billion dollars' worth of advanced equipment as well as replacement parts for planes, tanks, etc. So why allow Mr. Reagan, even if he is still our "leader," to tell you it was only one small plane-load? Why not accept the truth, which you will never get from the White House?

The entire deal is not complicated. It is not difficult to understand. When David Jacobsen, held hostage in Lebanon by Iranian-controlled Moslems, was finally released, it was part of Iran's payment to the U.S. for saving the Teheran government's war effort from total disaster and eventual surrender to Iraq, which Israel did not want. The entire idea originated with the Israelis, not the American government. Every time that the far

better equipped and better trained Iraqi forces were on the verge of victory, the U.S. and Israel came to Iran's rescue. I must emphasize that it was not any one-time deal. It was almost continuous assistance to Iran for six years, beginning with badly-needed tires and parts for jet fighters and bombing planes. And when Iran was running out of ammunition, it was the good old U.S.A. and Israel to the rescue from stockpiles in Israel and Spain.

Informed directly by my contacts in Iran, I will tell you about the bungling of a CIA-type of operation when the former National Security Adviser, Robert McFarlane, and four other Americans were sent on a secret mission to Iran. This misguided bunch of Laurel-and-Hardy comedians, posing as U.S. "diplo-mats," arrived in Teheran disguised as aircraft crewmen(!) carrying a Bible autographed by Mr. Reagan and a huge cake shaped like a key. The key meant the key to better relations between the two nations, I suppose. But it was a failure and a ridiculous one at that. It makes one wonder about Mr. Reagan's priorities. First the classic military blunders in attacking tiny, undefended Grenada and then military action against civilians in both Syria and Libya without rhyme or reason—and now a secret mission to Iran. What can the aging actor do for an encore? Since the U.S. government had civilians placed on trial in New York for selling arms to Iran, it appears that what was good for the goose was not good for the Gipper.

Anyway, Hojatoleslam Hashemi Rafsanjani, Speaker of the Iranian parliament, told the world press about the bizarre shenanigans of Mr. McFarlane and his clownish crew. The Iranian official said that the disguised diplomats from Washington arrived in Teheran aboard a cargo plane loaded with military equipment for Iran. He also confirmed to the press that this and other arms deals led to the release of hostages, including Mr. Jacobsen. "No comment" was Washington's answer at the time, which only means that the secret mission had been approved by the White House. Then Larry Speakes of the White House Staff made things even worse by issuing a statement to reporters aboard Air Force One. He said, "As long as Iran advocates use of terrorism, the U.S. embargo on arms sales to that country will continue. No arms have been sold to Iran." I just wonder where Mr. Speakes has been all this time, not to have heard about the billions of dollars worth of arms that have been sent to Iran! Was he deliberately lying to the public and the press? Or did he not know anything?

Now imagine what we have here. Despite the fact that the entire world (except the American public) knows all about the U.S. military assistance by which the United States has kept Iran in the war with Iraq for at least the past four years, Mr. Speakes didn't know about it! Or, at least, he didn't want to know about it. This is politics? Naturally, no newsmen on board believed the White-House mouthpiece and most laughed at his vapid statements to the press.

Now the Iranians, whom I have interviewed many times, are not a very trustworthy people. I was in Iran about one month before the staff of our embassy were taken as hostages. In the entire world, I have found only two groups of people to whom honesty is a foreign word—the Israelis and the Iranians. You cannot rely on these people. You can't make deals with them. They'll beat you every time. And you better not turn your back on them.

So it was only natural that in dealing with Iran, Mr. McFarlane and company would run into trouble. Mr. Rafsanjani, who is also an Islamic clergyman, had the five Americans detained in a Teheran hotel room for five days. I may add that with so many Iranians claiming to be clergymen, they have something in common with American Blacks. I never met a black male who wasn't some kind of self-appointed "Baptist minister of the Gospel." And I never talked with any Iranian officials who didn't claim to be holy men of some sort.<sup>1</sup>

An improved relationship with Iran has long been one of the demands of the militant Islamic kidnapers who are now holding Americans captive in Lebanon.

Iranians at the airport were surprised when McFarlane presented them with the cake and the aforementioned Bible from Mr. Reagan. Just like children playing games, I think. He also brought along five specially-made revolvers, intended as gifts for high-ranking officials. Only, he never met any such officials. The Iranians he did meet thought he was crazy because he and his crew showed up using false Irish passports. Some hungry revolutionary guards at the airport quickly ate the cake. And all Iranian officials refused to accept the Bible from Mr. Reagan.

Can you imagine what it would look like for five people from another country to arrive in New York, Paris or London

1. It's an old Persian custom. Readers will remember James Morier's delightfully amusing *Hajji Baba of Isphahan*, based on his observations when he was the British envoy to Persia in the early Nineteenth Century.

with false passports, a key-shaped cake, an autographed Koran and five special-made, "customized" revolvers as gifts? I think in most countries, they would end up in the nut house, rather than received as legitimate emissaries of a foreign government.

But the fake passports upset the Iranians the most, possibly because they still remembered how several American diplomats escaped Iran by using Canadian passports at the time the other Americans were seized as hostages.

According to the Iranians, they did allow Mr. McFarlane and his merry men to telephone Washington from the Hotel to report their predicament. Of course, the Iranians had sense enough to tape-record all conversations. These were distributed to the European press so that the Americans could not lie themselves out of this sad situation. The American republic, once respected world-wide for representing the old-fashioned Teddy Roosevelt doctrine, now walks softly and carries a big cake to beg favors from the biggest terrorist gang in the world. It was degrading, to say the least. And did you notice that the Iranians let three hostages go, but then kidnapped three more so as not to lose any trading chips for the next big deal with Washington to keep them fighting a fierce war with Iraq? It seems that at least so long as they do not run out of kidnapped Americans, they can get everything they want.

Mr. McFarlane's motley crew of nefarious adventurers included two "former" National Security Council members, one an interpreter, and two hired guards. Sending two armed guards into Iran was not only ridiculous, but quite reckless, very dangerous, and extremely stupid. They were quickly disarmed and taken into custody upon landing at the airport.

Then Mr. McFarlane indentified himself and requested to see government leaders, telling everyone he came from President Reagan. Iranian officials at the airport replied that they could not speak with him without permission from Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini, the 86-year-old, once exiled barbarian who now runs everything in Iran, even telling women in that country how to dress and when to take a bath. For some unknown reason the head potentate of this strange land refused permission for anyone to make any deals with the Americans at this time. This information was relayed to Mr. McFarlane along with an admonition that his illegal entry into Iran by using false Irish passports was a very serious criminal offense.

The Iranians were going to jail McFarlane and his merry men because they were already receiving billions of dollars

worth of U.S. weapons on a weekly basis and they feared this fast-talking bunch of kooks would somehow interfere with the only source of weapons which was keeping them in the war against Iraq. But instead, they finally deported them. McFarlane had told them that a large force of American troops was poised and standing by to rescue him if he did not return in a certain number of days. He did not say in what country these alerted troops were stationed. But the Iranians did not want any more wars than they could handle so they shipped McFarlane and party out posthaste.

This entire excursion into Iran was a comedy of errors from the first. And if the troops who were supposedly waiting to rescue Mr. Reagan's strange envoys were anything like the dope-taking misfits who were sent into Iran by President Carter to rescue the U.S. hostages, Mr. McFarlane might have had to spend the rest of his days in an Iranian prison. So much for American blustering. It doesn't work any longer. It never will again. It did not work against Cuba. It didn't work in Nicaragua. It certainly didn't work in Lebanon. It did not work against Libya. And it won't work in Iran either. The days when the U.S. was respected are gone forever.

What irks me most is the fact that the U.S. would go to such lengths, even to free a couple of people being held hostage, when our government knows well that the thousands of tons of U.S. weapons given to Iran will be used to kill thousands of innocent people in Iraq. It is not a fair trade. It is not a bargain any way you look at it.

For the past three years, many of our people have wondered how Iran kept getting more badly-needed weapons and ammunition. Well, since the Iranians have mostly American tanks, planes, and artillery, and must therefore secure American replacement parts, there is only one place they could get them—from the U.S. and Israel—the only nations in possession of such stockpiles of American-made weapons of war. Now that's not too difficult to figure out, even in the face of White House and State Department denials.

Most editorial space in the major European press these days has been devoted to another childish reaction by the U.S. and Britain over the alleged involvement of the Syrian government in terrorism. Now the U.S. maintains that Syria was responsible for all the terrorist acts in Europe, such as the bombing at the Rome airport and the one at a nightclub in West Berlin. But, just remember that a short time ago the U.S. maintained that

Libya, not Syria, was responsible for all these same attacks in Europe. Americans have short memories. But, I hope, not that short. Mr. Reagan, at every press conference, piously accused Libya of all acts of terrorism in Europe because he was seeking an excuse to attack Libya and keep the promise to do so which he had made to the Israelis. But now the situation has changed a little. The Israelis, cowards that they are, feel a little threatened by the better-trained and improved Syrian armed forces, so President Reagan has now been forced to blame Syria for every act that was previously attributed entirely to little Libya.

Numerous newspaper editorials have reminded Mr. Reagan and the public that on January 20, 1981, his first inauguration day, he ridiculed President Carter's efforts to get the hostages released and promised never to make any deals with terrorists. He even went so far as to pontificate by saying, "no more Irans, no more hostages and never again would the U.S. pay ransom to terrorist kidnappers." But he did exactly that when he secretly shipped American arms to Iran for help in freeing Americans in Lebanon by forces loyal to Iran.

But this is not the entire story, because the U.S. has been aiding Iran in its war with Iraq since 1981 by sending weapons and even oil shipments to the Iranians after the Iraqis bombed crucial oil terminals. And all this time, the President has solemnly maintained that the U.S. was neutral and had never aided Iran or Iraq. However, it has been well known throughout the rest of the world that Iran has fought for six years almost exclusively with American war material. There was never any U.S. embargo of arms to Iran. That was merely a false statement on paper at the State Department and in the controlled U.S. press, put forth to fool the very gullible American taxpayers so they would not learn that their government was supporting the very same Ayatollah Khomeini who had ordered the outrageously brutal and inhuman treatment of the American hostages. You taxpayers were not supposed to learn that your money was being spent by the administration to support terrorism by Iran, not to prevent it.

Now the word is out on Mr. Reagan's unholy activities which have kept Iran in the war for years. Remember that the missiles from Iran which are now raining down on Baghdad are straight from America via Israel. And what the American people still do not know unless they read this is that Mr. Reagan was supporting Iran long before there were any American hostages taken in Lebanon. So forget about Lebanon and the

hostages there having anything to do with shipment of arms to Iran by Mr. Reagan. Why did he violate his pledge to the American people? It is quite simple. Israel told him to do so. The *New York Times* and other press reports in November stated that the President consented to the deals with Israel to support Iran against Iraq merely to help Israeli businessmen make some money. But the *Times* is not telling you the complete story. It is true that in selling arms and sending transshipments through Israeli facilities, some greedy Zionist businessmen (middlemen as always throughout history) did become wealthy. Even so, this was not the real reason for Mr. Reagan's dedicated support of the Iranian war machine. The Israelis want Iraq broken up into small and easily controlled states. And it was the Zionists that told Mr. Reagan to take the side of Iran. The fact that some Israeli businessmen got rich on the deal is incidental. Getting American hostages released is also just another pretext for the gigantic arms deals to Iran. The one and only purpose, thinly disguised by hostage deals and assisting Israeli arms dealer to make money, is to assure that Iraq is defeated in the war. And I can assure you that the Israelis don't give one tinker's damn whether any American hostages are ever released. Their sole purpose is a more selfish one—expand Zionist control in that area of the world.

I am writing this to make absolutely certain that American readers learn the true facts. This way you can analyze what you see and hear from the closed American news media and see what is true and what is untrue. Also, it is laughable that the controlled press wants you to actually believe that the latest shipment of arms by Mr. Reagan to Iran was his first and only one. No sir! Never! He has been engaged in doing such bidding for Israel from his very first day in office six years ago.

What his plea on television reminds me of is when a shoplifter gets caught red-handed. The report then states that this was the thief's first act of stealing anything, when in reality it was not the first time at all. He or she may have stolen fifty or a hundred times. This is merely the first time the thief got caught—not the first theft. And so it is with our glorious leader in the Oval Office. It was merely the first time he was caught red-handed, like the shoplifter. This is the first time the press has exposed his traitorous acts on behalf of Israel and the world Zionists he loves more than his own native land.

Right after it was established in the press as fact that Mr. Reagan had betrayed his country in order to help Iran do

damage to Iraq to satisfy the demands of Israel, there were many political statements voiced by Congress about having a full investigation. But no real investigation will ever be held. These members of Congress just wanted to make political statements for the benefit of the very naive voters back home who were stupid enough to send them to Washington in the first place. It will all die down rapidly when the Israeli Embassy thinks it is getting too close to involving the Israelis in this entire sordid mess. A few phone calls by the Zionists and any thought of Reagan's "Watergate" will quickly be forgotten.

I agree 100 percent with Vladimir Sakharov, a KGB agent who defected to the U.S. about 15 years ago. He was in Tempe, Arizona to deliver an address at the Arizona State University. He told me, "The American people will not even have an opportunity to know what went on in the arms deal with Iran. I don't think we will ever find out. It will be covered up and kept from us. A veil of silence known as 'national security' will prevent the truth from being told." He also knows that Israel was behind the entire Iranian arms deal. As a former KGB agent, he should know what he is talking about.

It would be impossible to have any kind of reasonable investigation without finding that Israel started the entire mess and that the conniving Zionists organized the most disgraceful episode in U.S. history. And I don't need to tell you that there are no motives in any way, shape, form, or fashion. There are no statesmen left in Washington today. There are no individuals willing to risk everything to do what's right and not just when Israel is involved. So nothing will be accomplished in the end. And only readers of this magazine will ever learn the full extent of the affair which now assures that the United States of America is identified as the most untrustworthy and sneaking nation in all history.

People don't mind speaking out in opposition to President Reagan. They don't mind speaking against Congress. They don't mind speaking out against America. But no one in Washington dares to speak out against Israel. And that is the simple and exact truth of the matter. Courage, spirit, and the ability to stand up and fight for justice is in extremely short supply in this land of ours. And it is getting worse, not better.

Let me just quote you a few lines from General Charles de Gaulle of France. I know that this great leader, who died in 1970, was disliked because of his strong-minded beliefs, but he had the right idea. Someone has to be a strong leader. Here

are his memorable words, which are apt when applied to America today:

“People get the history they deserve. When you lament a misfortune and fear that worse is to come, people will tell you it's the law of history, it is the will of God, it is the will of evolution. Don't believe it. They will explain it all very lucidly. Stand up, gentlemen, against such clever cowardice. It is more than stupidity. It is a mortal sin against the Holy Spirit, not to do so.”

De Gaulle was correct then and his words are still correct today. Americans are stupid when they allow their representatives in Washington do display such craven cowardice. Our government cringes, weak-kneed in fear before the world Zionists. And never in all the history of our republic was this more in evidence than when the President of the United States allowed himself to be bullied, chastised and insulted in the White House by a little Zionist creep named Elie (the Weasel) Wiesel, to whom he had just awarded a Congressional Gold Medal, the highest civilian honor our nation has to offer. Only a Zionist could get by with insulting the President to his face on national television, and then have Mr. Reagan just stand there and take it with a sly smile of the coward that he is when confronted with a spokesman of the international Zionists.

And this man Wiesel, whom some Jewish historians claim was never in a Nazi camp except for a few days as a mere child, has made a good living writing about the big bad Germans who allegedly mistreated him. First he claimed to have been in two concentration camps. Now he claims it was four of them. Only in America could a little hatemonger be honored as the outstanding “American” of the past decade.

In my opinion, Mr. Wiesel and the other four million(!) “survivors” of the “Holocaust” throughout the world are living proof that their stories are highly exaggerated. Or else, how did they all make it through such ordeals in such excellent health that over forty years later they are still in prime physical condition with no aftereffects whatsoever? Look at his tale of woe realistically. If the “Nazis,” as he writes, killed ALL who were unsuitable for work; then how does it happen that little Elie Wiesel, a frail child unable to do any work at all, survived not only one but four horrible death camps without a mark on him and with no ill effects at all? It doesn't make sense. Just how did the awful “Nazi” exterminators overlook this individual all those war years? How does he justify the fact that

they didn't harm him but consigned “six million” like him to a horrible death in the “gas chambers?”

To top it off, this little professional first-class hatemonger was last year awarded the prestigious Nobel Peace Prize for writing such nonsense as the following direct quote from one of his works called *Legends of our Time*.

“Every Jew, somewhere in his being, should set apart a zone of hate—healthy, virile hate—for what the German people personify and for what persists in the German. To do otherwise would be a betrayal of the dead.”

That is the hatemonger's deliberate statement in print.

It has been estimated that there are approximately fifty-five million Americans of German descent in the United States. Add to that, another fifty million who are partly Germanic and you have nearly half of our population made up of this hard-working, intelligent, and cultured group of people. But you, I am sorry to say, are American citizens in name only. You have no rights in this country, politically or otherwise in the basic sense. At best, the Zionists in Washington consider you as second-class citizens. You, along with Americans of other nationalities, allow a mere two percent of the population to run your lives and restrict your inviolable rights, supposedly guaranteed by our Constitution.

At meetings of various Zionist groups in Washington, they speak of you people as “lice on a leash.” That's how sure they are that you will never be able to rise up against their control of the media and government. Think what twenty-five or fifty million people could accomplish if they were as united as the Zionists. You never gain anything in Washington by sweet talk and polite requests. That's not how the Zionists control. They do it by threats and by inflicting loss of jobs, loss of buying power, and even loss of homes on those who oppose them. They win. You lose. Little David always defeated Goliath, just as it says in the Good Book.

From varied European sources, including officials of both France and West Germany, I have received ample evidence that the entire incident of the bomb that was found in London aboard a plane leaving for Israel, was the clever work of MOSSAD. Even the French Prime Minister Jacques Chirac stated publicly

## IN MEMORIAM

1917 — 1987

70 years of German ethnic  
impotence in the U.S.A.

that Israeli agents and renegade Arabs concocted the plot in order to discredit Syria. Of course, he denied making such a statement the next day, undoubtedly yielding to severe American-Israeli-British pressure. The *Washington Times* quoted West German Chancellor Helmut Kohl as telling that newspaper that his foreign minister, Hans Dietrich Genscher, had informed him about this far-fetched Israeli plot. Mr. Kohl also stated that Syria was in no way involved in it.

London police reports of the incident were immediately classified as secret when some of the inspectors at the airport wondered just how the Israeli security guards knew exactly where to look to find the plastic bomb, located at the bottom of a pregnant Irish girl's suitcase. Of course, Mrs. Margaret Thatcher's government, in close association with Washington, the capital of Zionism, saw to it that these reports were kept from the press.

Even after repeated forced denials by both the French and West German governments, the reporter who arranged these interviews, Mr. Arnaud de Borchgrave, editor-in-chief of the *Times'* bureau in Paris, steadfastly maintained that his stories were correct in all details about MOSSAD's planning of the entire affair. Mr. de Borchgrave maintains that Mr. Chirac consented to publication of his statements, but did not wish to be quoted directly after talking in detail about it for over 90 minutes. Furthermore, the Paris editor has on tape every word of that interview. And all Mr. Chirac has said publicly is that his statements were misinterpreted, not that they were not true, as the controlled U.S. press has told you.

It is not at all unusual for the Israelis to do these things. Remember Unit 101, a Zionist group which put on Arab uniforms to wreak havoc in Jordan and Syria. Also the Lavon affair comes to mind—when Israel attempted to murder the U.S. ambassador in Cairo and blame it on "dissident Arabs." And everyone remembers the unprovoked sneak attack upon the U.S.S. *Liberty* nineteen years ago.

Dirty tricks are a tactic upon which the outlaw state of Israel was founded. Born in deception with the aid of common criminals like Begin and Sharon, Israel has followed such a path for over forty years. So why should we be surprised at this latest criminal episode in Britain?

Of course, to take it one step further, the Zionist agents pulled another "Eichmann style" kidnapping when they smuggled Mordechai Vanunu, the Zionist scientist-technician

who defected with full information about Israel's nuclear plant, out of London to Tel Aviv. As every alert reader knows, Mr. Vanunu took 200 color photos and secret documents to the *Sunday Times* of London, which published complete details of Israel's clandestine nuclear plant at Dimona.

After the 32-year-old Israeli gave British officials all the secret information, the *London Observer* reported that Shimon Peres, then Prime Minister of Israel, telephoned Mrs. Thatcher on September 23 to let her know that MOSSAD, the band of international criminals who masquerade as an intelligence service for Israel, planned to kidnap Mr. Vanunu in London and transport him illegally back to Tel Aviv, just as they had once done with Adolf Eichmann in Argentina over twenty-five years ago. Mrs. Thatcher was expected to look the other way and allow the Israelis to kidnap this defector with no interference from British authorities. But as a well-trained Christian Zionist of the Reagan variety, she did better than that. The British leader not only did not allow any British interference, she had the British turn Mr. Vanunu over to the Israelis so that no kidnapping was necessary. He was then easily and quickly flown from London to Israel, where he went on trial for treason and other assorted crimes against the state.

But this was not the end of this unusual episode. The final chapter had not yet unfolded. About two months later, when the European press got on to this story, both Britain and Israel feared bad publicity because Mr. Vanunu had been spirited out of England in clear violation of British laws. So the very imaginative Israelis then concocted a wild tale for the press about the kidnapping to save face for Mrs. Thatcher and to assure the world that no British laws were violated. The press of the world was handed a news release, dutifully printed by the Associated Press in the U.S., stating that a beautiful blond Israeli female agent lured Mr. Vanunu out of Britain to a yacht with the promise of sexual favors. Then, once the vessel was out of British territorial waters, the Israeli Navy took Mr. Vanunu into custody on the high seas and sailed to Israel. This fanciful report failed to reveal whether or not Mr. Vanunu ever got to bed down this so-called female "agent" before he was arrested. Anyway, not even the dumbest American newspaper reader would believe such a made-up story. I rather doubt that Reverend Jerry Falwell, who maintains that the Israelis are infallible, believed this far-out tale of intrigue on the high seas.

But in Washington, where fairy tales have been normal for

many years, this sort of a report is accepted without question. It now seems that Israel and the U.S. are vying with one another to see which nation can put forth the most unbelievable lies. Now take the tit-for-tat contest with the Soviets on the Nicholas Dannilof case. The Russians arrest one of our spies; we arrest one of theirs. We arrest someone we say is a spy; they say he isn't. They arrest one of our spies; we say he isn't. We throw out twenty-five Soviets at the U.N.; they throw out some of ours in Moscow. We retaliate; they retaliate. Then they say our embassy in Moscow cannot employ any of the 260 Russians who were working there. Each country kept thinking up ways it could do something nasty to the other to get even. Pretty silly, wasn't it?

I have an example of human behavior to illustrate what I think about this low-level, kindergarten type of diplomacy which goes on between the two most powerful nations on earth. It concerns a pair of Southern ladies, each of whom wants to undercut and outdo the other.

First Lady: "Where are you from?"

Second Lady: "I'm from where we know enough not to end a sentence with a preposition."

First Lady: "Oh, all right, where are you from, bitch?"

World Jewish hate groups, along with our own home-grown and tax-supported department of Hatemongering in Washington, better known as the secretive Office of Special Investigations, have gone all out on a campaign of outright lies against President Kurt Waldheim of Austria. Other heads of state who have been targets of the OSI, which is merely an over-zealous branch of the Simon Wiesenthal Nazi-hunting fanatics, have been Colonel Qaddafi of Libya and President Assad of Syria.

But right now Mr. Waldheim is the main target. They even went so far as to dredge up a senile, elderly Jewish woman in Phoenix, Arizona to "testify" against Mr. Waldheim, despite the fact that she initially claimed he wasn't the man who harried her in 1941.

In a prepared script, obviously written out for her by the Jewish hate groups, Mrs. Betty Albert said, "I will never forget meeting him. The year was 1941, the place a prison camp on the outskirts of Bordeaux, France. He accused me of espionage." She maintains that she was tried and found guilty in violation of German law. She was then sentenced to death—just like thousands of others with similar tales but who still are alive and well today. She said she bravely responded to Mr. Waldheim by

saying, "Well, you only die once." Right out of the movies, isn't it? How many times have you heard that same expression on the silver screen or on television?

I have a small question for her. If all her tale is true, how come she is alive and well forty-five years later in Phoenix, Arizona after being sentenced to death in France in 1941? What miracle saved her from the gallows? And since records show that Mr. Waldheim was never in Bordeaux, her "facts" don't hold water. But most Americans believe every word of it and she got nationwide publicity for her vague statements with absolutely no proof to back them up.

It ought to be obvious to the American public that the hatemongers have made a parlor game out of discrediting Mr. Waldheim without any facts at all. But the Waldheim campaign is just the beginning of the real campaign being waged against all things German. Mr. Ephraim Zuroff, a former member of the OSI, said he has a list of 120 more suspected Nazi criminals now residing in the U.S. The names of forty more "Nazis" have been given by him to Australian Foreign Minister Bill Hayden. And another influential Jewish hate group with power in Washington claims to be after 6,000 more known "Nazis," who will be rounded up and "tried." Mr. Zuroff stated that "this is a last-ditch campaign to execute these Nazi criminals before old age and death catch up with them." It seems that the haters are in a race against time to hang these people against whom they have no credible evidence whatsoever. Also, notice how the number of supposed "Nazis" grows each year. Pretty soon there will be a list of more suspected Nazi war criminals in the U.S. and elsewhere than there were men in the entire German armed forces during World War II. They are going to locate Nazis all across this land.

Another American, John Demjanjuk of Cleveland, Ohio, has been taken to Israel and tried for "Nazi" crimes. Evidence isn't needed in such cases, according to the Israeli government. Fake documents are turned out quickly and that is all that is required. Patrick Buchanan of the White House staff said he has absolute proof that Mr. Demjanjuk is innocent and is merely the victim of mistaken identity and a great miscarriage of justice. So much for his opinion.

While on the subject of war criminals, I'd like to mention one of the real ones. Mr. Richard Lessner, editorial writer of the *Arizona Republic*, wrote an article about Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir of Israel. Mr. Lessner is one of the few journa-  
*February 1987*

lists left in the U.S. establishment press not controlled by the Zionists. He wrote, "Stern Gang godfather becomes Israeli's Prime Minister." Well, allow me to go back a few years and mention some of the vicious crimes Mr. Shamir has committed in his life-long criminal career. Yes, folks a terrorist is now leading Israel.

Shortly after 1 P.M. on November 6, 1944, a car containing the British Mideast resident minister, Lord Walter Moyne, driven by his secretary and aide-de-camp, drove up to his official residence at Number 4 Galabiya Street in Ghezira, a suburb of Cairo.

At the steps of the mansion, the car stopped and Lord Moyne's aide and driver got out of the car. At that instant, Eliahu Hakim and Eliabu Bet-Tsouri, two members of the Lehi terrorist group of Mr. Shamir, known also as the Stern Gang, walked up to the car. Moyne opened his door, whereupon Hakim shot him to death with a pistol. Bet-Tsouri turned his gun on the unarmed driver, killing him instantly. The two murderers got away on bicycles, believe it or not, but were eventually caught by the Egyptian authorities and executed after being found guilty.

Mr. Shamir was one of the three terrorist leaders who ordered the murder of Lord Moyne. Mr. Shamir is now regarded by Washington as a statesman and politician. But to me he is still a murderer. And let me just remind everyone what more sane Jews of the past thought of Mr. Shamir. In the 1940's, most American Jews and the leading Zionists of Israel such as Stephen Wise, Albert Einstein, Chaim Weizmann<sup>h</sup> and even David ben Gurion regarded Shamir, Menachem Begin and Abraham Stern as common murderers and terrorists in whom no one should place any trust. But, as we have learned, terrorists remain terrorists only if they lose and are caught. Victorious terrorists sometimes become heads of state in Israel. With the passage of years and Zionist propaganda to change historical facts, and through Jewish mists of nostalgic fantasy, the most vicious criminals are transmogrified into heroic "freedom fighting" patriots. And, of course, American officials kiss these blood-stained killers and praise them. I might add that when Mr. Reagan murdered all those innocent civilians in Syria and Libya, he became the same as his Israeli friends—nothing more than a common murderer, too. But, as I said, winning terrorists never have to pay for their horrible crimes. Only the losers are ever jailed, tried and hanged.

The murder of Lord Moyne and his defenseless driver outraged even American Jews. Rabbi Stephen Wise called for the immediate execution not only of the actual killers but of Shamir and Begin too. The assassination devastated Winston Churchill, who had previously been a firm supporter of both the Balfour Declaration and world Zionism. From then on he privately turned against the Jewish State.

Forty years later, however, surviving Lehi gang members remain unrepentant for the brutal murders they perpetrated. "The Irgun (Begin's group) were only attacking buildings so we thought it more effective to kill people," a gang member told Nicholas Bethell, author of *The Palestine People*. The Stern Gang specialized in murdering British policemen and stated publicly that they only killed Lord Moyne because they could not get at Mr. Churchill.

Terrorists Begin and Shamir also murdered Count Folke Bernadotte, the Swedish negotiator who had been appointed by the U.N. to mediate a settlement of the Arab-Israeli situation. For years it remained a mystery who actually engineered the killing of Count Bernadotte. But in 1980, a dying Jehoshua Cohen confessed that he committed this crime on orders from Mr. Begin.<sup>2</sup>

Why does the U.S. not have an OSI to hunt down Israeli terrorists? Why are the "Nazis" all criminals and the Zionist murderers now considered the good guys? For only one reason. The Israelis did not lose a war. Only losers remain persecuted. Winners never pay for their crimes. Then it must reasonably follow that the Germans didn't make a mistake in fighting the war; their mistake was in losing it, as General George Patton said.

Recent events have taught us that the Israelis not only occupy the West Bank of the Jordan River; they also occupy the East Bank of the Potomac River.

And we have also learned that our first president and the current one have a little something in common. George Washington couldn't tell a lie. Ronald Reagan can't tell a lie from the truth. That's the kindest way to put it, anyway.

2. [The dying Cohen may have spared the real killer. See the article by Richard H. Curtiss reprinted in this issue. —*Editor*.]

\* \* \*

## PORTRAIT OF A MIDEAST TERRORIST

by Richard H. Curtiss

Whether or not it's a media conspiracy, when there's good news about Israel or bad news about an Arab state, it's on page 1. Conversely, bad news about Israelis or good news about Arabs is on page 65. Editors who break the rule may lose advertisers or even their jobs. Here's some information you may have missed if your local newspaper doesn't have a Page 65.

*"A man who goes forth to kill another must believe one thing only—that by his act he will change the course of history."*

*Yitzhak Yizernitzky*

By nightfall on September 16, 1948, the hardened terrorist who spoke those words had driven the leaders of newly-created Israel to the brink of international disgrace. At 5:45 p.m. an aide had rushed into the office of the four-month-old state's founder-prime minister, David ben Gurion, with a telegram that seemed to jeopardize the very foundation of his life's work. A convoy bearing Count Folke Bernadotte, the United Nations mediator who was seeking to settle the dispute between Jews and Arabs that had engulfed the whole former British mandate of Palestine in warfare, had been halted at a Jerusalem roadblock by four uniformed Israelis. As the mediators, traveling under United Nations flags and accompanied by an Israeli liaison officer, offered identification papers, one of the armed Israelis trotted along the row of three cars, scanning faces of the occupants. When he reached the last car he paused to peer at the Swedish diplomat in the rear seat. Then, wordlessly, the uniformed terrorist poked his Sten gun through the car window and fired a long burst. Count Bernadotte and a French officer seated beside him died on the spot. Another Swede and a British officer were slightly injured. Only an American officer in the front seat was unscathed.

At 11 p.m. an ashen-faced Israeli Foreign Minister, Moshe Sharett, received in his office a U.S. Government official, James G. McDonald, a former American employee of the World Zionist Organization, had been sent to Tel Aviv by President Truman with the title of "Special Representative" rather than Ambassador to circumvent General George Marshall, the World War II Chief of Staff, who was then Truman's Secretary of State. Marshall had strongly opposed recognition of the Jewish State before it defined its borders, an action it has not taken to this day, and Truman knew Marshall would resign before he would agree to sending a former employee of what had become the state of Israel to be the first U.S. Ambassador to that state. Truman had warned McDonald that State Department professionals believed the Israeli government to be little more than a junta incapable of enforcing and unwilling to abide by its own laws.

McDonald was relieved, therefore, when Sharett assured him:

*"We are setting up the most rigid search for the assassins and their accomplices and we shall execute justice at the moment guilt is proved."*

Everyone in Israel knew the men behind the cold-blooded assassination were Israel Sheib, Nathan Friedman-Yellin and Yitzhak Yizernitzky. They comprised the executive committee of the "Fighters for the Freedom of Israel," a Jewish extremist group known to Israelis by its Hebrew acronym, Lehi, and as the Stern Gang to the British soldiers it had been killing throughout World War II. Knowing that Britain's Eighth Army was hard pressed to defend North Africa against the repeated attacks of German General Erwin Rommel's Afrika Corps, the Stern Gang maintained a "second front" by assassinating British soldiers to force the British out of Palestine. When asked by other Jews how they could justify the Nazi war effort, Yizernitzky and other Stern Gang leaders maintained that because Britain had suspended Jewish immigration into Palestine at the beginning of World War II, Churchill's Britain and Hitler's Germany both were enemies of a Jewish state.

In early 1944 the same three-man Stern Gang executive committee had plotted the successful assassination in Cairo of Lord Moyne, the British Minister of State in the Middle East, and an unsuccessful assassination attempt against Sir Harold MacMichael, British High Commissioner in Palestine.

Now, in 1948, after giving the order to kill Count Bernadotte as he crossed from Arab to Jewish territory in Jerusalem, Sheib and Yizernitzky went into hiding in a Stern Gang safe house. Friedman-Yellin, who had already suggested shifting the group's focus from terrorism to political action, may not have known the date of the action to which he had agreed. He was arrested and put on trial as were some of the Stern Gang rank and file who had been rounded up in their camps in accordance with Sharett's pledge to the U.S. representative. When strong U.S. negative reaction to the murders did not materialize, however, all of the militia members, who had already been allowed to leave their jail cells to visit their families at home, were released within a few months, as was Friedman-Yellin.

As Nathan Yellin-Mor he later became the editor of a left-wing newspaper advocating peace with the Arabs. Joshua Cohen, who trained the assassins of Lord Moyne and was widely believed to be the triggerman who killed Count Bernadotte, subsequently became David ben Gurion's personal bodyguard. Even more astonishing was the evolution of Yitzhak Yizernitzky, under a new name, from Stern Gang chief of "operations" to official of the Mossad, Israel's equivalent of the CIA. The campaign of letter bombs mailed from Europe to German rocket scientists working for the Egyptian Government was attributed to him. Later he left Mossad to pursue a highly successful third career in politics. In October of this year he began his second term as Prime Minister of Israel under his new name: Yitzhak Shamir.

(Facts in this article are drawn from *Genesis 1948: The First Arab-Israeli War*, published in 1979 by Dan Kurzman, former *Washington Post* foreign correspondent.)

*The Washington Report on Middle East Affairs*  
December, 1986

This article first appeared in the February 1987 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription \$25. Sample copy & booklist \$3.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: THE NEXT VIETNAM (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/\$1.50 - 10/\$3.00 - 50/\$13.00 - 100/\$25.00. HAMMERING THE U.S. (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/\$1.00 - 50/\$9.00 - 100/\$16.00. BUSH AND ZION (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/\$1.50 - 10/\$4.50 - 50/\$20.00 - 100/\$35.00. REAGAN AND ZION (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/\$1.50 - 10/\$6.00 - 50/\$25.00 - 100/\$45.00. ANTI-AMERICANS (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 - 10/\$6.00 - 50/\$25.00 - 100/\$45.00. MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES (Feb. 1987 issue): Single copy \$1.00 - 10/\$8.00 - 50/\$35.00 - 100/\$60.00. For Postage and Handling include \$1.00 for orders under \$10.00, 10% for orders over \$10.00. West Virginia residents must include 5% for Consumer's Sales Tax. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

## THE TRUTH ABOUT LIBYA

We are interested in hearing from young people who would like to join us, a group of politically committed friends, for a 14 day visit to the Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya.

This will be an opportunity to observe first hand the workings of the national revolutionary system and the progress being made in Libya under the leadership of Colonel Muammar Qadhafi.

Money is no obstacle. What matters is a comradely spirit and a keen desire to understand the national revolutionary socialist ideology upon which Libya is built. For further details write to [and mention you read it in *Liberty Bell*]: The Green March, Post Office Box 9, Capalaba, 4157, Queensland, Australia.



To bear  
Witness  
To the  
Truth!

## LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK  
AND DATA BASE NO I.D. REQUIRED  
FREE ACCESS

The Hot-Line  
304-927-1773  
312-863-4347

NOTHING BUT HARD  
FACTS! NO GAMES -  
NO FICTION!  
ON LINE 24 HOURS  
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

POSTSCRIPTS: continued from page 16

Africa. But why such impatience? As I pointed out in these pages in December 1983, the stupid majority of South Africans adopted a new constitution that guaranteed that they would soon follow the Rhodesians into terror, agony, and death. And in May 1984, I gave evidence that showed how deeply the minds of that South African majority had been rotted by the Judaeo-Christian superstition, which is racially as deadly as is kuru to individuals. Furthermore, everyone who reads S. E. D. Brown's admirably courageous *South African Observer* knows that P. W. Botha, who heads the government, is merely the creature of the big Sheeny, Oppenheimer, who, according to the British press, shares with Armand Hammer (on whom see Jim Taylor in the October issue of *Liberty Bell*) the privilege of entering the Soviet Union at any time without a passport, and of being royally welcomed as a great benefactor of the Bolsheviks. So why should the world-destroyers bring pressure on their own agent in South Africa?

The answer, of course, is that the concerted circumlatration by their dogs is intended, not to coerce Botha, but to defend him. You need not be told this, if you perpended the article in the October issue of *Liberty Bell*, "Myths That Will Destroy South Africa," written by a man who has an unrivaled knowledge of all of the southern part of the African continent, savage as well as civilized. The South Africans are being induced to commit suicide by a bundle of gigantic deceits, comparable for their audacity to the Jews' great Holohoax.

As that article made clear, South Africa is even now in a position in which she can not only defy her enemies but profit greatly by so doing. She can force the corporations that want to "disinvest" to sell their holdings in South Africa for a fraction of their value, and their patents and other claims to their products can be confiscated and the various goods manufactured in South Africa for the profit of South Africans. As for "sanctions," the obvious answer to them is an embargo on the strategic materials the Jewish colonies have to buy from South Africa. And as for insubordinate Blacks, the South African police and army can send them running to the border at a speed that might be record-breaking. And Whites who are sick with the righteousness syndrome can be escorted to the airports. There is no physical or economic need for national suicide.

As a nation, the South Africans are collectively being driven to their doom in a state of delirium induced by superstitions and hallucinations, and the more intelligent ones perceive what

their government intends. If they are English, they probably hold the British passports they were permitted to retain to facilitate their escape when the time came, and many of them are fleeing from the doomed country as fast as they can dispose of their property there, although most of them probably mooned over the darling and "oppressed" savages and decried *apartheid* and "bigotry" in past years, when they could be both "intellectual" and confident that it couldn't happen there.

The intelligent Dutch, however, have no place to go, and they are belatedly offering concerted resistance to the government that is betraying them. Despite all the exertions of professional liars in the press, some of the government's lackeys have been defeated in elections. The influential organization known as the South African Bureau of Racial Affairs is planning and demanding the establishment of an All-White state (oh, horrors!) that will leave the savages to their own devices in their own territories. And, above all, the new organization known as the Afrikaner Weerstandsbeweging, with its paramilitary units called Brandwag, has the Jews and their hirelings worried.

Now it is true that the time to extinguish a fire is when it is a small blaze in a wastebasket, not when a whole room of the house is ablaze and flames are issuing from the roof, but South Africa has not yet completely passed the point of no return, as has the United States, where the C.I.A.-F.B.I.-Mossad complex, with its apparatus of trained perjurers, prostituted courts, and mercenary terrorists, quickly suppresses any practical tentative of serious dissent, generally by outrages that are concealed from the public in one way or another by their press and boob-tubes. Botha dares not risk a civil war at this time, so he must rely on his masters to exert "pressures" that he can pretend to resist and thus convince South Africans that he is really on their side or, at least, that they shouldn't "rock the boat" in the contrived "crisis."

In the meantime, one has only to read the *South African Digest*, the government's propaganda sheet for Americans, to see that there has been no remission of the offensive war against our race by that government. The issue dated 26 September, for example, contains on one page, seriatim, five items of which no one can miss the import.

(1) The Jewish government of the United States is rushing in money to finance university scholarships for 137 niggers, confident that South African "educators" will respond to a fast buck as enthusiastically as do their American counterparts.

(2) Amid great rejoicing, a nigger was awarded the degree of A.M. at the University of the Orange Free State, in the heart of a region in which Africaners are predominant. His learned thesis was on how to set up an anti-White educational system in his "homeland," which is almost entirely financed by the big-hearted and numb-brained Whites.

(3) The "educational" racketeers in South Africa are preparing to decree "compulsory study of a Black language in White primary schools." White children must have their minds defiled with a savage jargon so they can plead for mercy when a high-minded savage rapes them or starts to beat them to death in the interest of what our big brains call "social justice."

(4) The government is going to "take over control" of the private schools to force them to accept niggers and Jews in preference to White boys and girls. No White child must be denied the privilege of being mauled by savages and debased by force or influence to the lowest level of humanoid life.

(5) A grinning mulatto has been elected to the South African chairmanship of something called "Aisec," said to be the "world's largest student organization," with four hundred branches in sixty-five countries and an agit-prop apparatus in twenty-five universities and technical schools in South Africa.

These little signposts occur, one after the other, on just one page of the periodical I have cited. They all point in the same direction and toward the same destination, the mass-grave our Christianized race dug for itself. *Fuit Ilium.* □

#### WHICH KIND OF MEMBER ARE YOU?

With his thumb, the hitchhiker says, "You furnish the gas and car, attend to repairs and upkeep, supply the insurance—and I'll come along for the ride. But, if you have an accident, I'll sue you for damages!" It sounds pretty onesided, but one wonders how many hitchhikers there are in many organizations and clubs. Many members seem to say, "You go to the meetings, serve on the board, serve on the committees, do the paper work, study the issues, take care of things that need to be done, and I'll come along for the ride! If things don't suit my fancy, I'll complain, criticize, and probably get out and hitchhike to another group."

HITCHHIKER OR DRIVER — WHICH ARE YOU?

PLEASE SUPPORT LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS  
WITH YOUR MONTHLY, QUARTERLY, SEMI-ANNUAL  
OR ANNUAL CONTRIBUTIONS!

## TOWARD REALISM IN UNDERSTANDING

### THE ORIGIN AND DEVELOPMENT OF

### NATIONAL SOCIALISM

by

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

One of the strangest and most ironic anomalies of the American academic scene is a publication sent to nearly 7,000 subscribers, *The German Quarterly*, which is published by the American Association of Teachers of German, to which I have belonged for approximately three decades. One would expect the *German Quarterly* to have a tendency, indeed a duty, to present German language and literature in their best light to the American academic community. In recent years, however, the *German Quarterly* has frequently stepped beyond its traditional bounds and published various articles and book reviews dealing with German history in general, especially the history of the National Socialist period, 1933-1945. Whenever it has overstepped these bounds it has generally made an effort to present Germany in the blackest way possible. This approach reminds of lines 3581-3582 in Goethe's *Faust*:

Wie schien mir's schwarz, und schwärzt's noch gar,

Mir's immer doch nicht schwarz g'nug war.;

These lines might be roughly translated as follows:

"How black it seemed to me [referring to the pregnancy of one of the girls' unmarried friends], and no matter how I blackened it, it never seemed quite black enough to me."

An important example of the editorial policy of the *German Quarterly* is found in its November 1980 issue, which contained the highly laudatory essay by a certain Mark E. Cory, "Some Reflections on NBC's Film Holocaust." This shrewd, anti-German propaganda film was fiction by its own admission and had nothing to do with German literature and language, the normal concerns of the *German Quarterly*, since the film was written in English and intended (at least originally) for American audiences. I wrote a rather long letter to the editor of the *German Quarterly* at the time, Professor Ruth K. Angress of

Princeton University. I protested the inclusion of the essay and offered to write a reply to it if such a reply had a reasonable chance of being considered for publication. Professor Angress then wrote me a curt, angry reply dated 10 February 1981, which ended with the sentence: "The *German Quarterly* under my editorship is not going to offer space to Nazi apologists or Neo-Nazi propaganda." Later on, an advertisement for my book, *The 'Holocaust' / 120 Questions and Answers*, in the Winter, 1984 *German Quarterly* brought fourth a very angry letter, also from Professor Angress, which was printed in the Spring, 1984 issue. Some pieces in later issues of the *German Quarterly* also continued to wallow in the "Holocaust" mud. (For further details, see my article in the November, 1985 issue of the *Liberty Bell*, pp. 48-52, "The rôle of the American Association of Teachers of German as a Conveyer of Anti-German Hate Propaganda.")

Now, the Summer, 1986 *German Quarterly* contains two further pieces which examine National Socialist Germany. The first is a "review essay" by the present editor of the *German Quarterly*, Professor Henry J. Schmidt of Ohio State University. His "review essay" is entitled "Vergangenheitsbewältigung 1983." This title almost defies any convenient translation into English, but it is a term quite current in western Germany. Its meaning is approximately, "coming to grips with the past," specifically the National Socialist past, as a rule. The essay is a discussion of an exhibition organized in 1983 in Bonn entitled, *Klassiker in finsternen Zeiten* ("Authors of the Classical Period in Dark Times") and the lectures and panel discussion accompanying the exhibition, which, in turn, were collected in a volume with the title, *Beschädigtes Erbe. Beiträge zur Klassikerrezeption in finsterner Zeit*, Bonn: Bouvier, 1984, 144 pp. ("Injured Heritage. Contributions on the question of the Reception of Classical Authors in a Dark Era"). The main drift of the book and Professor Schmidt's essay on it would seem to be that the German authors of the Classical Period (such as Goethe, Schiller and Hölderlin) were emphasized during the 1933-1945 period as a sort of antidote to the literary scene of the Weimar Republic (1919-1933), thus injuring their reputation. Indeed, if we look at popular publications printed in Germany during 1933-1945, such as Hans Hagemeyer's valuable and attractive *Gestalt und Wandel des Reiches / Ein Bilderatlas zur deutschen Geschichte* (Berlin: Propyläen-Verlag, 1944) we find no lack of praise for such authors as Klopstock, Lessing (an advocate of

toleration of Jews, by the way), Goethe and Schiller.

If readers (including Professor Schmidt, I hope) are curious to know what the National Socialists found objectionable in the German literary scene during the reign of Emperor Wilhelm II (1888-1918) and especially during the Weimar Republic they would be well-advised to read the last article in Volume I of the invaluable *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* (Hamburg, Hanseatische Verlagsanstalt, 1937), "Die literarische Vorherrschaft der Juden in Deutschland 1918-1933." It is imperative that this article be translated into English because the writing and publishing of literature in the United States now have strong parallels to those of the Weimar Republic with regard to Jewish domination. An article on Kurt Tucholsky in Volume II of the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* is also pertinent to this topic. Both of the articles are by Wilhelm Stapel.

The second piece in the Summer, 1986 *German Quarterly* pertaining to German history during 1933-1945 is a book review by Mark W. Roche (also of Ohio State University) of a work recently made available in English, *The Third Reich* by Klaus Hildebrand (Winchester, 1984, 184 pp.). Here are a couple of passages from Roche's review pertaining to principles applied to the study of the Third Reich:

*"Historians have typically taken one of two approaches to their study of the Third Reich: the structural, with its emphasis on social, economic, and political [sic] processes that transcend the individual, and the biographical, with its focus on the personality and policies of Hitler. While arguing that 'both schools are equally important in themselves and to each other' (p. 113), Hildebrand acknowledges a tendency among his fellow scholars to exploit one method at the expense of the other."*

*"Many early attempts to trace the roots of Nazism in German history were admittedly unconvincing, ranging from the trivial to the absurd; yet [sic] Hildebrand dismisses the entire enterprise. According to Hildebrand, studies which attempt to demonstrate the origins of National Socialism in German history are no longer 'worthy of discussion'; the untenability of this approach had been established already 'in the 1950s' (p. 157). Yet much of the work of American historians such as Gordon Craig, George Mosse, Fritz Stern, and R.G.L. White, who indeed attempt to integrate National Socialism with the course of German history, was published as recently as the 70s and early 80s. The question of valid interpretive*

*strategies for National Socialism remains perhaps even more problematic that [sic] Hildebrand's already complex account will admit."*

The notion that National Socialism was a result of centuries of German historical antecedents (as early as Martin Luther, according to some authors) and peculiarly German ethnic characteristics has little foundation in reality, although that point of view has been widely propagated in the United States, especially during World War II and by vindictive Jewish historians, who continue to have a preoccupation with the history of National Socialism, or "Nazism," as they usually prefer to call it.

In reality, National Socialism was a development based on various events which took place in Germany in the time after the outbreak of the First World War in 1914 and currents of thought also present in other countries, some of which we shall discuss below. We must also not overlook economic factors of the time, especially the hyperinflation of 1922-1923 and the massive unemployment of 1930 ff.

Americans, who have nearly a whole, large continent for their economic and national development, do not readily comprehend the problems with which Germany was faced after 1914. After 1918 Germany was literally chopped in two. I have attempted in lectures to American students to draw an analogy to hypothetical conditions in the United States if it had suffered a defeat like that of Germany in 1918. If, hypothetically, the United States were defeated in a bitter war with major powers allied with Mexico (=Poland in 1918) and Mexico were awarded a wide strip of U.S. territory extending north to the Canadian border, thus cutting off our important agricultural areas on the west coast and subjecting Americans remaining in the strip to all sorts of cultural and economic disadvantages, such a situation would have some close analogies to what actually happened to Germany after 1918 by the creation of the "Polish" Corridor. Then I ask my students, while reminding them, in addition, of the devastating Allied hunger blockade into 1919, how Americans would react politically and psychologically to such a situation.

Of course, we can only speculate as to whether something like National Socialism would have developed in Germany if Hitler had never been born, but such speculation is by no means fruitless. There are strong reasons for believing that something

like National Socialism would have come into being even without Hitler. One of the strongest reasons for such a belief lies in the fact that similar movements came into being in various other European lands, even before 1933. Italy, with its Fascism, and Romania, with its Order of St. Michael, are good examples, even though both of these countries were amongst the victors in the First World War.

Saying that some aspects of National Socialism were as American as apple pie is by no means a rhetorical exaggeration. A number of aspects of National Socialism had American parallels and even American antecedents. Long before 1933 a number of American states, including Oklahoma, had laws against interracial marriage, laws which had parallels to the Nuremberg Laws of 1935. German eugenic laws introduced in 1934 resulted in the sterilization of persons who had genetic defects (most notably hereditary feeble-mindedness, schizophrenia and other genetically determined forms of insanity) after careful proceedings in special eugenics courts. In this instance, too, American antecedents had an influence on Germany after 1933, an influence which can be documented. (See, e.g., the 1944 edition of Otmar von Verschuer's *Leitfaden der Rassenhygiene*; the author cites much data gathered by L.M. Terman and other American investigators in this area.) Two-thirds of all eugenic sterilizations in Germany were performed during 1934-1936. (For further details see *Instauration*, June, 1986, p. 5.) Quite a few American states had passed corresponding laws long before 1933, as early as 1907, in fact. American influences on the National Socialist policy of limiting Jewish power in the cultural and economic spheres can also be readily documented. In 1920-1922 Henry Ford published a famous series of articles in his newspaper, *The Dearborn Independent*, articles which were later reprinted in a set of four volumes [now available from Liberty Bell Publications; approx. 1,000 pp., pb., \$26. plus \$2.60 for postage & handling] and given gratis to purchasers of Ford motorcars. We know that Ford's publications on Jews were immediately translated into German and that they had a strong influence on Hitler and his National Socialists. The huge membership of the Ku Klux Klan was a prominent feature of American political life in the 1920s. The word *Aryan*, which was incorporated into German law after 1933, had been used in the American epic film masterpiece, *The Birth of a Nation*, [available on VHS cassette from Liberty Bell Publications] as early as 1915.

Not only was there an American concern with excesses of Jewish power, but there was a particular hostility toward Jews in all countries under the shadow of the Communist colossus in the east, which was widely and correctly perceived as a manifestation of a ruthless, largely Jewish conspiracy. (See Anthony Sutton, *Wallstreet and the Bolshevik Revolution*, New Rochelle, 1974.) Hostility toward Jews was especially intense in Hungary (notably as a result of the cruel but fortunately ephemeral Bela Kun régime), Poland, and Lithuania.

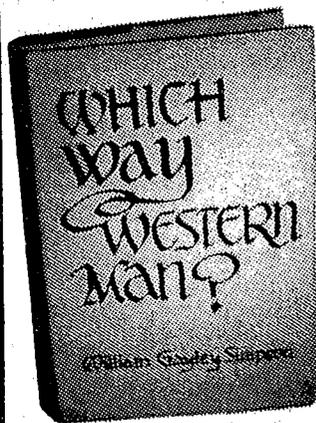
It is very much in the American national interest that we attain an objective understanding of the origins, nature and development of National Socialism. Looking back 40 years, the continued, unreasoning denigration of real or imagined aspects of National Socialism has not only had a devastating effect on the German psyche (perhaps manifested, for example, in the present very low birthrate in Germany, which could have a lethal effect on Germany as a nation), but also had a profoundly devastating boomerang effect on the nations which defeated Germany in 1945, an effect which very few, if any, commentators and historians have recognized. The extreme, protracted campaign against anything perceived, correctly or incorrectly, as characteristically National Socialist has resulted in the abandonment of wholesome eugenic laws and laws against miscegenation. Moreover, the pathologically simplistic condemnation of everything thought to be National Socialist has left Aryan Americans defenseless against Jewish cultural and psychological dominance, notably through the press and television, the latter of which is almost a monopoly of Jews and their minions. Our anti-Aryan immigration policies are also probably a result of a moronic overreaction against National Socialism. Do we Americans have to void every state law against sodomy just because National Socialists put homosexuals into labor camps during the Second World War? (It must be mentioned that strict laws against homosexuality were current in many other nations at the time.) Just because the National Socialists considered some art forms degenerate does not mean that, in fact, they were not. Most importantly, American taxpayers are required to pay untold billions of dollars each year for a defense against Communism, but Europeans (and not just Germans) who fought against Communism during the Second World War are constantly being denigrated in our media. This has led to a debilitating confusion in our national goals. While "Holocaust" courses have been forced

onto naive American school children, these children learn virtually nothing about the present danger of Communism and its history.

On 3 September 1939, the British and French empires, with their vast territories, armed forces, and economic resources, declared war on Germany, a country roughly the size of Texas. Nearly half of the time in which the National Socialists ruled Germany was passed during a desperate war characterized by repeated genocidal threats against the German nation. National Socialism had been too successful, especially in the economic sphere. Even in wartime Danzig Hitler was so popular with the German people that he dared to greet them while standing in an open car. (See the work by Hagemeyer cited above, p. 508.) Hitler was also by no means devoid of friends and admirers in lands other than Germany, a fact often overlooked since 1945.

As a veteran of World War II born in the United States of purely Aryan extraction and living now in a painfully multi-racial society when my race is declining in relative, if not absolute, numbers and political status, I have no inclination to be an advocate of omnipotent, redistributive government. Nevertheless, an objective perspective on National Socialism can only be to the advantage of my race. That understanding can be attained only by examining all of the economic, ethnic and cultural currents throughout the world during the time when National Socialism existed. □

### SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE



William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send \$17.50 for the deluxe,

clothbound edition or \$11.50 for the softback edition (these prices include \$1.50 for shipping) to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA

# THE NORDIC PRESS

## THE POLITICAL BATTLE FOR VICTORY

Two aspects of National Socialism readily become apparent for those of us who seek to follow its philosophy. First is the idealistic. This encompasses the ultimate goals of a racially pure population living in a society in which we may exercise our rights over our own lives, property, and natural resources without outside interference from other races. This is our *Weltanschauung*, the world-view around which our actions and philosophy revolve, the central issue of life which is the perpetuation of our race through the purity of its blood and the purity of the soil from which comes our sustenance.

The second aspect is one which many National Socialists today find distasteful for it involves direct action in the competitive, and vicious, world of politics. To bring the *Weltanschauung* into reality it must become the philosophical basis for the government of the racial community. Unless you subscribe to the concept that some great, all-seeing and all-knowing super being nestled in the heavens is going to reach down into the affairs of our race and set everything right for us, then you realize the political road is the only one open to us for accomplishing our goals. Distasteful as it may be, Aryan warriors must become involved in politics if we are to be victorious.

National Socialists today look to the racial concepts of Adolf Hitler as being the most meaningful to the struggle in the contemporary world. Hitler did not conceive the concept of racial purity, he was but one in a long line of racial realists who understood the workings of nature and the role which each race must play in fulfilling its destiny. What sets Hitler apart is that he realized the necessity for entering the political arena to attain his goals. The world of German politics in the 1920-1930 decades were as corrupt as those in contemporary Western countries today. Hitler entered the battle under the swastika banner of the National Socialist German Workers Party, the NSDAP, or "Nazi" party, to use the German name and abbreviation by which the party and its philosophy became known in Germany and throughout the world.

This will not be a retelling of history so well documented in Hitler's book, *Mein Kampf*, meaning, "my struggle," or, "my battle." Suffice to say, Hitler's first attempt to attain political power was at the muzzle of a gun—and it failed. He then realized the only avenue open to the National Socialist for realizing the *Weltanschauung* was the rocky road of politics. His success followed long years of dedicated, altruistic work and sacrifice. It did not come easily for Hitler, nor will it come easily for his followers today. The battle must be fought in the world of contemporary politics.

Fine, you say, but how is this to come about, how does it affect me? Each of us who accept the National Socialist philosophy eagerly await its *Führer*, its leader. But, we wait in vain, for we have not prepared the way for the arrival of a leader. A leader cannot lead without a body of followers, and today our racial ranks are so scattered, and so divided the leader's role lies in the future. Today it is our duty, as followers of the racial dream of Aryan unity, to prepare the way for the leader of our people.

To do this, we, as Aryan warriors, must be infiltrators, we must be vicious, we must be cunning, and we must never lose sight of our ultimate goal. Each of us must enter the political arena in our immediate community. We must become involved in the political process. We must become active as individuals and as Aryan families in making our views known and felt. One does not accomplish this today by marching into the PTA or city council meeting with a swastika armband. One accomplishes it by seeming to join forces with ZOG—our Zionist Occupation Government. We will remove ZOG as the minions of ZOG sought to remove us, by infiltrating the existing system and working from within to regain control. Some few will be able to work in the open for our goals, but others, just as the great mass below the iceberg's tip, will remain unknown.

There are still Aryans. As you express your Aryan views in the political arena, you will find you serve as a magnet to attract others. Do not be too ambitious. A string of minor victories are needed to insure each victory of major significance which will ultimately lead to our final triumph over ZOG. Do not hesitate to join or to affiliate with any of the existing political parties, for an Aryan warrior is not there to further their aims, but to further the *Weltanschauung* of National Socialism. If you must, resort to deception and even falsehood, the weapons now available, for surely our goal must justify the

means by which we will achieve our victory. Become active in your community's political life. If you are still a member of ZOG's various churches, make your voice and philosophy known by citing the many Christian biblical references which show an abhorrence for sodomites and race mixers. To aid in your research, refer to the book lists offered by all of our racial publications—help is available.

Any victory, no matter how small, is a firm stone in the foundation of National Socialist power. As our foundation grows, it will eventually support a political organization of tremendous power, and from that base will emerge the racial leader destined to carry our *Weltanschauung* to the victory which will be ours in the 21st Century. The contemporary policies of racial destruction through miscegenation are false and contrary to the natural order; they will collapse when struck by the force of Aryan power derived from strength founded upon the natural order. Do not feel cheapened by entrance into politics, it is the means by which our end, just as was Hitler's, will be attained.

As our Aryan goals begin to be realized in the political and educational arenas, then will emerge the party which will be our vehicle to political victory. In Germany it was the NSDAP, and may well be again, in the United States, Canada, the United Kingdom, Australia, and all of the other countries of Aryan foundation and population, it may be a party of another name, yet the goals will all be identical—the foundation of a National Socialist Aryan state. Today our task is neither easy nor pleasant, for we must travel under colors not of our choosing to attain our goals. Deception does not come easily to the Aryan warrior. We must look at the Jew to see the pathway of deceit which he used to infiltrate our Aryan governments. His path is easy to follow, and, though distasteful, we Aryans must also follow it to destroy our foe and thus insure the victory of our *Weltanschauung*. Tomorrow's world will be better for our struggle, and our children, and their children to follow, will live in a world of natural harmony.

*And it must be clearly recognized that if a highly energetic and active body of men emerge from a nation and unite in the fight for one goal, thereby ultimately rising above the inert masses of the people, this small percentage will become masters of the whole.*

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*.

# Notes On Racial Idealism

by  
Allan Callaban

William Penn observed that "men are generally more careful of the breed of their horses and dogs than of their children." And the situation, of course, is much worse now. Yet racial idealism is far from dead even though it is more or less taboo to speak of it openly.

Occasionally the taboo will be violated, however, and someone will timidly suggest that maybe we ought to examine the possibility of improving our genetic makeup. Immediately this hapless individual will be pounced upon and reminded that we may be able to produce better horses and dogs, or apples and oranges, because there is a consensus of expert opinion as to what is wanted; but who, they ask, would have the presumption to say what would make an ideal human being?

Here, I think, the critics have gone astray. Improving our white genetic makeup does not mean that we want all men to be six feet tall and weigh 180 pounds, or that we think all women should be blonde and blue-eyed. Rather, we seek not *one type* but *many fine types* within our white race. The other races, of course, are free to do as they please about their own genetic makeups; each can choose its own ideals.

Along this vein, though, we should consider that the dark races do not value darkness of skin, but *lightness*; and the lighter, the better. For example, in Brazil, where there has been widespread miscegenation over the centuries, mixed-blooded individuals, when seeking mates, will usually try to find someone lighter than themselves, with the approval and/or prodding of their families. If they fail, and a darker mate is taken, the family members will refer to it as "a fly in the milk."

Blacks may say "black is beautiful," but a look inside negro magazines proves that they do not mean what they say. Most of the black models are of the lighter hue, and these publications do not go in for sloping foreheads, thick lips, and prognathous jaws, either. Many of their models look more white than black, and are, in fact, mulattoes, with more Aryan blood in their veins than negro blood.

Among Orientals, too, we see a substantial variation in skin

color, with some being quite dark while others are lighter with a small minority being about as fair as Mediterranean-type white people. But again, as with the negroes, you would find few if any Orientals who would say "the darker the skin—the greater the asset."

The press today vilifies any white man who says lightness of skin should be an ideal, yet observe the double standard that is in effect. A black man can say "black is beautiful" and get nothing but smiles, or he can say that most Blacks would like to be lighter colored, and again get nothing but smiles. And most of them *do* prefer lightness of skin. They yearn to look white, want to feel white, would like to be white. But whatever his desires are, the negro gets no guff from the press. The white man, on the other hand, is immediately condemned if he says that his own race should stay white. He then retreats, because he is told he is injuring the black man's feelings. The feelings of his own people are ignored.

Ask black males if they want white women, and most will deny it, professing loyalty to their own kind. Yet they are increasingly going after white women, which is proven by the inter-racial marriage statistics. Race-pride would make the black male want to stay dark or get darker, yet the dramatic rise in mixed marriages shows that he wants to *whiten* the strain, not blacken it. In this he shows a distinct preference.

The white woman is now one of his "rights." Since he was "created equal," and now has full civil, political, and economic rights, he feels he is just as entitled to possess a white woman as is any white man.

Although some Caucasian men will take a non-white mate, many still have an ideal of female beauty that has not changed over the centuries. Curry lists the feminine ideal in mediaeval times:  
. . . . blonde, golden hair, like gold wire, eyes sparkling bright and light blue, cheeks lilly white or rose pink, teeth white, evenly set, arms long, snow white hands, white, long slender fingers, waist small and willowy, skin everywhere dazzling white and as silk in softness.

Some think that chromosome-slicing geneticists and DNA men will eventually be able to perform miracles and produce any kind of human being they want. Possibly, but some of these speculations are so far out that we can hardly take them seriously. And even talk of performing a few very minor experiments along the line of improving the breed has brought out storms of protest from egalitarians, who call it "racism."

February 1987

Of course, if the scientists could turn all people into mongrelized equals, then the protestors might go along with this.

Man came into being some three million years ago. He is one species, so the different races can therefore interbreed (we wish they couldn't). However, just because they can do so doesn't mean that they are alike—or equal. Volkswagen cars and Mack trucks both have wheels, seats, lights, brakes, and various other things in common, but there are also many other things they *don't* have in common. And even the items they both have generally differ greatly in structure. Are the wheels of a VW very much like the wheels of a Mack truck? Or the brakes?

Yes, whites and blacks both have arms, legs, hair, and brains, but these are not the same in each race. In the latter, the arms are longer, the shanks of the legs are thinner, the hair frizzy, and the brain smaller. The negro brain also has shallower convolutions and a different make-up of the frontal lobes, which deal with higher reasoning power.

Does the negro have *anything* that the Caucasian would want to pass on to his offspring? What would it be? His smaller brain? His more ape-like arms? His frizzy hair?

In 1837 Guenevalt listed 47 differences between whites and blacks. There are also lesser differences between Caucasians and Orientals. Everything a healthy-minded white man should consider as a racial ideal is already possessed by his own race and he has nothing to gain by bringing the blood of the dark races into his own genepool. Wouldn't it be a tragedy if someday the blush on a white girl's cheek was no more to be seen, simply because there were no more white girls to be seen?

If human evolution had suddenly stopped, shortly after it began, man would be a short, hairy, ape-like creature today. Who would say that this creature made an ideal racial type that should have remained the standard forever?

Isn't it better that man continued to evolve, and is, maybe, still evolving today? If so, then evolution needs to come along the lines nature has already laid out, e.g., along racial lines. To go back the other way, by mixing everyone and all together, would be a mistake. If each follows its own path, the time may come when separate species will develop. Sir Arthur Keith said: "The truth is that the ways of natural evolution are incompatible with those of a common and universal civilization. We can have one or the other as a mode of life, but we cannot have both." (Evolution and Ethics, VII) □

## KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE  
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**

## AMERICA'S DECLINE

### THE EDUCATION OF A CONSERVATIVE



REVILO P. OLIVER

**ABOUT THE AUTHOR:** Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

#### SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

**On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition):** "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

**On Race:** "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to carry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

#### *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

ORDER No. 1007—\$8.50

376 pp., pb.

plus \$1.00 for post. & handlg.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

# Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 — 7667

SINGLE COPY \$3.00

## HOW ZION TRIUMPHS

*by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor*

page 21

#### ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

**POSTSCRIPTS**, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Great Booby-Hatch, page 1; The Whilom King, page 5; The Antecedents of the Zündel Trial, page 7; Secular Theology, page 18. **A PROMINENT FALSE WITNESS: ELIE WIESEL**, by Professor Robert Faurisson, page 48. **MISCELLANEOUS:** An Excerpt from David McCalden's Revisionist Newsletter, page 54. From the Desk of Dr. Peter Peel, page 55. **A REPLY TO COLIN JORDAN**, by Harold A. Covington, page 57.

VOL. 14 — NO. 7

MARCH 1987

## Voice Of Thinking Americans

## LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor, Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA — Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983

by Liberty Bell Publications

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

### ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints .....	\$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS — U.S.A. only .....	\$25.00
FIRST CLASS — U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only .....	\$32.00
FIRST CLASS — All foreign countries .....	\$35.00

AIR MAIL — Europe-South America .....	\$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa .....	\$49.00
Sample Copy .....	\$ 4.00

### BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies .....	\$ 18.00
50 copies .....	\$ 65.00
100 copies .....	\$110.00
500 copies .....	\$400.00
1000 copies .....	\$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

### FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

*George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher*

## POSTSCRIPTS

by  
*Revido P. Oliver*

### THE GREAT BOOBY-HATCH

A feeble-minded Englishman named Paul Chadeyron was educated in one of England's famous public schools (not Eton or Harrow, but a lesser one), went to Cambridge, one of the most highly reputed universities in the world, and obtained an honorable degree in law. He became, it is said, a very able attorney. Since he had a private income and did not need to earn money, he did not practice his profession in the usual way; and since his head was stuffed with Christian garbage, he established himself in Kennington and devoted himself to befriending and representing legally the filthy niggers that are now swarming over the ruins of a once great nation. He argued that the dear little black boys are misunderstood darlings and need only the sympathy and Christian love that horrid racial bigots begrudge beings whom God created equal and more equal than the Anglo-Saxons, whose duty it is to support their 'disadvantaged' guests and care for their 'problems.'

I learn from the *Daily Mail*, 2 July 1986, that on the preceding Sunday Chadeyron attended the evening service at St. Mark's Church in Kennington, where, no doubt, he mentally reported to Jesus and perhaps prayed for help in his loving care of Congoids. Jesus, who is omniscient and can do anything, if you can persuade him to help you, doubtless looked down and said to his seneschal, "Better get a mansion ready in a hurry [*Johan. 14.2*]; that idiot will be with us in a few minutes."

As Chadeyron was about to enter the apartment building in which he lived with a male companion, five of his dear little black boys stuck knives in him, evidently just for the fun of it, since there is no indication that he was robbed. He died in the arms of his "flat-mate," calling upon "the Lord."

Shortly thereafter, the same or other black playboys attacked another white man and tried to slash up his face, and then 'mugged' another, who saved his life by handing over sixty

pounds, but "was too frightened to be named," probably because he thought the "disaffected youths" might punish him for admitting he had been robbed.

In that one rather small district of London, "disaffected youths" had murdered fourteen persons in the past few weeks and a "spate of rapes and stabbings" were reported to the police.

"Racial understanding" is obviously making progress in England, but, sad to say, there are still vile "hate mongers" who are so bigoted that they begrudge the dear black boys the needed recreation and healthful exercise of killing now and then a few of the Aryan nitwits whose taxes support them.

Needless to say, the Jews who own Britain and the British will not tolerate such bigotry and wickedness, and they are determined to stamp out Anglo-Saxons who do not realize that, having thrown their country away to show how full of Christian luff they were, they now have the status of pigs and cows—except, of course, that it is not yet feasible to use them to relieve hunger among the "underprivileged."

Mr. John Tyndall, the leader of the British National Party and editor of *Spearhead*, was arrested and charged with the dastardly crime of publishing material that criticized "colored people, Asians, and Jews, in Great Britain." He was tried in the courts that once were British.

I am not informed about the race of the presiding judge, who may have been one of the Yids who masquerade under English names and privately chuckle at the gullibility of the *goyim*. I am assured, however, that the jury consisted of Anglo-Saxons or, at least, Aryans. There were four prosecutors, led by a Yid, a relative of Lady Mountbatten and one of the many who have learned how to ape civilized behavior; the others were a greasy Sheeny, a Negress dressed up in the costume of barristers, and a creature of indeterminate ancestry but probably a Kike.

The Aryan jury, horrified by the prisoner's crime of not being as imbecile as they, found him guilty of being an Aryan cur who had not licked his owners' boots. They probably regretted that they did not have tails to wag as they brought in their verdict.

The magistrate condemned the convicted criminal to a year in prison, doubtless regretting that he could not sentence him to be burned at the stake in Smithfield for the edification and entertainment of all right-thinking persons.

The majority of Englishmen watch these events with all the comprehension of pigs when one of their number is plucked out of their sty: they are so little concerned that they do not take their noses out of the swill-trough, which is all that matters to them.

Now optimists will tell you that the high-minded English are sound at heart—or would be, if Jewish excrement was not smeared in their faces every day by their press, clergymen, and "intellectuals." But after decades, that oft reiterated excuse becomes suspect.

Children used to laugh at the late Mediaeval tales about the "wise men of Gotham," who tried to rake the moon out of a pond and to drown an eel in a tub of water. But Gothamites never did anything so foolish as to subject themselves to Jews and cuddle niggers. No British child today should laugh at the tales about the Gothamites: they were more intelligent than the majority of his compatriots, perhaps including his parents.

The *Daily Mail* published a photograph of the face of the nitwit, Chadeyron, whom I mentioned above. It is ominous. The smooth visage is neither male nor female; it exhibits only an epicene and soulless vapidness.

It seems obvious that the British who had so glorious a history until 1914 and even (pathetically) until 1918 have become flabby and porcine wittings. An historian, the pathologist of nations and civilizations, must account for the drastic metastasis. One can suggest such causes as genetic exhaustion, some inexplicable mutation of a whole subspecies, and the terrible squandering of the nation's best blood in a foolish crusade from 1914 to 1918. But one cause that must be taken into account is a psychic disease that was contracted before the Roman legions left Britannia.

The virus of the mind operated slowly but surely. In the current epidemic of Immunity Deficiency, an infected individual commonly lives for a year or even a decade while his immune system is slowly eroded and until he dies of a disease against which he no longer has a physiological defense. It takes centuries for nations to die.

One can trace the erosion of our racial immune system by the Oriental virus. A vigorous and heroic race first began to decimate themselves in civil wars fought for no rational purpose but only over the fantasies of theologians who differed in their exposition of implausible and inconsistent tales in the big Jew-Book. The Aryan vigor of the British won them in the

Nineteenth Century an Empire on which the sun never set, but the progress of the viral infection was obvious in a mawkish humanitarianism and, above all, in the dispatch of missionaries for the purpose of filling an imagined Heaven with niggers and wogs, although Jesus, according to the Jew-Book, never expressed a desire to have his celestial city filled with such rubbish, and even explicitly said that he was interested *only* in the members of his own race.

At first sight it may not be obvious that the Britain of today is rotted by Christianity. It is often said to be irreligious, because the salvation-business has, in proportion to the total population, fewer customers than ever before. I have quoted estimates that "less than one-fifth of the population [of England] are in any sense Christians today." But the estimate does not allow for the virulence of viral infections that produce the symptoms of what seem to be many different diseases. I have also quoted a far more perspicacious writer, Professor Kenneth Latourette, who saw that through the past fifteen centuries "the influence of Christianity has mounted and has never been greater than it is today." The infection, as versatile as "AIDS," now appears in the guise of Communism, "integration," "anti-colonialism," and all the rest of the insane pursuit of "equality" between races and between individuals.

The British numbskulls who welcomed into the island all the biological refuse that is fermenting in it today may have rejected the stories about childish miracles in the Jew-Book, but they were full of the Christian doctrine of "love" and equality. Their mentality was that of the nitwits who, a century before, dispatched missionaries to make the fuzzy-wuzzies get Jesus and thus to perform the miracle of transforming sows' ears into silk purses. The British, like the Americans, have become so mentally weak and morally depraved that they pay taxes for "foreign aid" to impoverish their own children and breed their future executioners.

The British, once virtual masters of the earth, are now squandering the few resources they have left and destroying their own industries. Their little minds are muddled with the "social gospel" of the Jewish agitator who expressly excluded the rich from his proletarian Heaven and boasted that he made folly of the "wisdom of this world." Full of unthinking faith in their own righteousness, they take pride in their "altruistic" irrationality. And while they may still doubt the story about Jonah and his ride in the whale's belly, they have an abiding

faith in the equally plausible Holohoax because it is told by Jews, Yahweh's vastly superior race that Aryans must humbly serve, cherish, and adore.

So far as we can now determine from the evidence, the future of Britons is precisely the future of a man in whom the virus of Immunity Deficiency has already penetrated the brain-barrier.

\* \* \*

## THE WHILOM KING

Edward VIII succeeded his father, George V, on 20 January 1936, and abdicated the throne on 11 December of the same year. The ostensible reason for his abdication was his determination to marry "the woman he loved," his mistress, an American divorcée named Wallis Warfield Simpson. His wish to marry the woman morganatically was disapproved by the Prime Minister, a bumbling politician named Stanley Baldwin, who, in a happier age, would have succeeded his father as proprietor of a small foundry, and thus have occupied a position for which his mind and soul qualified him. Edward could have used his royal prerogative, but he abdicated instead.

Everyone knows that the abdication rejoiced the unsavory gang then in power in England. Edward was not burning with zeal to start a second World War and kill Germans to punish them for their unconscionable failure to adore Yahweh's Yammering Yids. Had Edward remained king—and one should remember that he was personally perhaps the most popular of British monarchs since the last of the Tudors—he would have been an obstacle to sacrificing Great Britain and her Empire to satisfy Jewish rancors.

Now Englishmen who claim to have been in a position to know give two virtually antithetical explanations of the abdication, videlicet:

1. Edward was a highly intelligent and perspicacious man, and the real reason for his abdication was his discovery that the British aristocracy had become so decadent and demoralized that they would not support him in his determination to avert an utterly useless and highly immoral war that would necessarily be catastrophic. Some say there were rumors that the war party was scheming to kidnap or assassinate him to curry favor with the international parasites.

2. Edward was a stupid wight who got into his muddled noggin a notion that he should make an "honest woman" and left-hand queen out of his somewhat shop-worn but evidently satisfactory mistress—a particularly idiotic notion since, needless to say, no one would have had the impudence to complain of his retaining her as his concubine and even as his *maitresse en titre*.

The question has been posed anew by the publication of what purport to be letters exchanged between Edward and Mrs. Simpson, who, after his abdication, became his wife and Duchess of Windsor. The letters, reportedly obtained from the Duchess after she lapsed into senile dementia, are conclusive evidence, if they are genuine—a proviso that will be added by all who remember such lucrative recent masterpieces as "Hitler's Diaries" and the "autobiography of Howard Hughes."

The question appeared to be of such importance to the anonymous editor of the *Special Office Brief*, an extremely expensive private intelligence service that I have mentioned several times in these pages, that he, in the parlance of such services, "blew his cover." In his issue for 12 May 1986, he wrote:

Several readers wish us to publish the real facts of the abdication because our Editor not only knew the Duke and Duchess of Windsor very well indeed, but he chaired all the private meetings of MPs and Peers in 1936 which took place in a degree of sympathy for the King's problem. . . .

No one was personally fonder of Edward VIII than this Editor. Few received more confidence from him after the abdication. . . .

Those [recently published] letters clearly evidence that Mrs. Simpson knew she was leading a besotted middle-aged man into a complete disaster. That he was besotted is beyond doubt. . . . She worked at besotting him for five years. . . . For years [before 1936] his letters had betrayed his total captivity and did so in language which would have been exaggerated in a boy of 18. . . .

She led a King of England into a disaster from which he never recovered and which obsessed him to his last hour. He was never happy for a single day after his abdication. . . .

It was all the odder because the Duke of Windsor was not only a nice man; he was intelligent, honest, and energetic. Unhappily he was totally possessed by another personality, viz. that of the Duchess. He was her mental prisoner. It was nothing akin to love.

De Courcy thus confirms from his personal knowledge of the King and the Duchess (whom he claims he "personally liked" and whom he admired when he "saw how efficient she was at housekeeping") the conclusion to be drawn from the

letters, which were edited by a Michael Blum, published in England early this year, and have now been published in this country as the selection of the Book-of-the-Month Club for August. But we are left with something of a mystery or, at least, a question.

That Edward was an intelligent man is confirmed by many who knew him. We all know, however, that some women have by some mysterious art the power to fascinate men whom one would suppose unlikely to become dependent on them. Mrs. Simpson was, with the aid of cosmetics, a rather attractive woman with a veneer of hard sophistication. Men who compare her photographs with the several portraits of the famous Louise de Kéroualle will differ as to which was the more allicient sexually. Louise, who was the secret agent of Louis XIV of France, so fascinated Charles II, who was an intelligent man, that he made her simultaneously Baroness Petersfield, Countess of Fareham, and Duchess of Portsmouth, and strained the British treasury to gratify her. She was so successful in keeping England subservient to France that Louis XIV augmented her nobility by making her the Duchesse d'Aubigny in France. And although Charles (like Edward) could have had many more beautiful women in his royal bed, Louise retained her ascendancy over him to the end. She was the protégée of Louis XIV and worked for him as well as herself.

That Mrs. Simpson was, like all adventuresses, ambitious, goes without saying. But if she "knew she was leading a besotted middle-aged man," King of England, "into a complete disaster," did she do so only from a female propensity for making mischief? Or is it possible that she was the protégée of someone who wanted such a disaster?

\* \* \*

## THE ANTECEDENTS OF THE ZÜNDEL TRIAL

Rational Americans were shocked when Ernst Zündel was arrested, tried, and convicted of having displeased Yahweh's Master Race by disbelieving their impudent Holofoax. As I write, the sentence imposed by a Soviet-style judge is still *sub iudice* in an appellate court, which is presumably pondering the brief submitted by Mr. Zündel's courageous attorney, Douglas Christie, which has been published under the appropriate title, *The Stench of the Zündel Trial: Political Persecution in Today's* March 1987

Canada (available from Liberty Bell Publications).

The shock was greatest for Americans whose memories of Canada go back to the years in which our country was in the fit of righteous idiocy called Prohibition, while Canada was sane, sober, and conspicuously free of the crime that righteousness had naturally brought with it. Canada still had the racial homogeneity that is requisite for a stable civilization. It was an Aryan land. Its dominant population was Anglo-Saxon, proudly British and subjects of Great Britain's monarch. Quebec was, of course, an exception. It had a variegated population of French origin. There was a multitude of more or less mongrel Canucks, who jabbered in a jargon no civilized man could be expected to understand, and who seemed to resent the universe. The majority of Whites spoke "Canadian French," correct enough but with a residue from the Eighteenth-Century, while a highly educated minority spoke an elegant French that only a minority of Parisians could have matched. The civilized part of the population, while sentimentally regretting the British conquest, were, so far as a visitor could perceive, entirely content with their status in Canada.<sup>1</sup>

Canada, even more than the United States, suffered the economic consequences of the Jews' War against Germany, but in the 1950s an American visitor had the impression that the foundation of civilized life had not been shaken in Canada as it had in the United States by the proto-Communist subversion begun by the unspeakably foul creature called Franklin Roosevelt.

Twenty years ago, although a visitor to Vancouver saw ominous signs of an Oriental invasion, Toronto was still a civilized city, appearing startlingly clean and orderly to an American who had come to it from the dirt and racial squalor of Chicago. And with our perhaps unjustified faith in the good sense of our race, it was easy to ignore as vagaries the items of news that we recognize in retrospect as fissures in the foundation.

It was not until ten years ago that visitors to Toronto were startled by the sight of beedy-eyed black beasts roaming loose in the streets and looking for opportunities to rob and/or rape the White idiots whom they justly despised for having admitted them to Canada. But even then, one did not, one could not

1. I do not know why their most distinguished poet, Rosaire Dion, chose to live in New Hampshire.

foresee a national rotting of intelligence and moral fiber so great that Canadians could witness the infamous persecution of Ernst Zündel and be compelled to tolerate it by anything short of a Soviet conquest and armed occupation of Canada.

The trial of Zündel took place in the metropolitan squalor of Toronto; the complementary persecution of James Keegstra was staged in a small rural village in Alberta. The introduction of Soviet jurisprudence and the open repudiation of Western culture and Aryan mentality indicated that Canada had become just another colony of the Judaeo-Communist One World. Americans were appalled, and intelligent Canadians began to wonder how long it would be before it became a criminal offense to doubt that the famous Kike, Jonah, had taken a Mediterranean cruise in the belly of a whale.<sup>2</sup>

But how did this sudden collapse of sanity in an entire nation come to pass? What can have caused it?

Canadians have just been given a good hint and, if they will follow it up, a clue to the whole mystery in a new book, *No Sense of Evil: Espionage, the Case of E. Herbert Norman*, by James Barros, published by Deneau Publishers, 608 Markham Street, Toronto.

Mr. Barros traces the career of an infamous traitor, who helped betray Britain, Canada, and even the United States to the Judaeo-Communist conspiracy, but he leaves no doubt but that an even more foul and influential traitor was Lester Pearson, who was the Prime Minister of Canada from 1963-1968, and who had been Foreign Minister for many years before that. To judge from the few reactions of the Canadian press that I have seen, that is startling news in Canada, and it seems likely that most of the captive press has been told to blanket the book with silence.

The book contains in its three hundred pages much valuable information, assembled by its author's meticulous research, but there is nothing new about the essential conclusions it enforces. They have long been known to judicious observers. Just to give an example, they are only what I told audiences and readers

2. I recall that when I was a child I saw a book of Christian propaganda with engravings that showed, e.g., the elephants, tigers, alligators, etc. politely marching, two by two, up the gangplank of Noah's Ark. There was an especially edifying depiction of Jonah. In the dark cavern of the whale's belly, the half-bald Kike was seated at a small table with a candle burning before him and holding in his hand a pen with which he was busily scribbling, perhaps inditing a gospel.

twenty years ago (e.g., in *American Opinion*, July-August 1964, pp. 59-62), basing my statements on cogent and virtually incontrovertible evidence provided by Elizabeth Bentley, Whittaker Chambers, and not a few others, as well as on the conclusions that had inescapably to be drawn from the publicly known activities of Norman and Pearson.

Mr. Barros follows the reeking spoor of Norman, the traitor and Bolshevik, who, protected and abetted by Pearson, went about the world and labored in many lands to destroy our race and civilization, but the details, though corroborative of the conclusions, are not very important in themselves. It does not, for example, matter greatly that Norman was a colleague of the infamous Owen Lattimore and the patriotic Jew, Klaus Fuchs, nor even that he became a leading member of the "American" O.S.S., known to our old-line intelligence services as "The Office of Soviet Stooges," or that in that capacity he became the virtual chief of General MacArthur's Counter-Intelligence in Tokyo after the fall of Japan. If he, a living weapon in the hands of the Judaeo-Communist high command, had not held those positions, he would have been put in others, in which he could as effectively have served our implacable enemies.

What is new and most significant in *No Sense of Evil* is the account of Norman's career at Cambridge, where he was recruited by the Soviet N.K.V.D. as a high-level operative against his nation and race. This raises, of course, the crucial question why Oxford and Cambridge, which not implausibly claimed to be "Kingdoms of the Mind" and the greatest of all universities, also incubated and hatched out some of the most deadly enemies of the culture they represented. One may perhaps begin with the conspiracy headed by Lord Milner, which I discussed in *'Populism' and 'Elitism'*. That purported to be, and no doubt was in the minds of its members, a plan to enhance the British Empire, which, however, its madcap ideologues helped destroy. From such delusions in overheated brains, however, it seems a great and drastic step to conscious and deliberate conspiracy against Britain and the civilized world. Mr. Barros believes, as the title of his book indicates, that Norman and his kind had no sense of the evil they were clandestinely promoting. How that is possible—if it is—is an aspect of a psychological phenomenon that calls for intensive investigation.<sup>3</sup> We are here concerned with the sequence of events in

3. On the basis of very limited observation of Communists from Oxford and Cambridge in the 1930s, I am inclined to believe that what made

Canada.

It is requisite, even in this summary sketch, to go back to the 1930s at least, remembering that Canadians always felt a lingering though often latent resentment of our attempt to conquer Canada during our Revolutionary War and again in 1812 and of irresponsible talk on various subsequent occasions by overly enthusiastic flag-wavers. Against this must be set the demoralizing effect on Canadians of the apparent prosperity of the United States despite its insane policy of serving as the world's dumping ground for anthropoid refuse. That convinced greedy and thoughtless business men that future profits depended on increasing the body-count in Canada, and even in the 1920s some potentially dangerous groups were admitted to the Dominion.

A retired Army officer tells me that in 1935 his father, who had, *ex officio*, access to all information obtained by the F.B.I., told him that by that time *six million* sweet Jews had swarmed into the United States disguised as Englishmen. Many of them had, and many of them had not, changed their names, but all of them traveled on British passports and were admitted to the United States on the quota for Englishmen provided in the Immigration Acts of 1921 and 1924, which, of course, was never filled by real English immigrants. If that is true, it is likely that the Royal Mounted Police had record of the number of itinerant Sheenies who elected to reside in Canada at that time. And that would be a datum of crucial importance.

Canada, of course, suffered some of the consequences of the Jews' War against Germany, which, we must remember, they promoted for two complementary purposes, almost equally important to them, first, to destroy Germany, and second, to destroy the British Empire and ruin the English people. Even Roosevelt's ruthless accomplice, the great war-monger, Winston Churchill, felt twinges of remorse when he saw the consequences of the insane policy that had rejected an alliance with Germany, which would not only have saved Great Britain, but would have made her greater, in order to rescue the implacable and unappeasable enemy of Britain, Europe, and all Western civilization.<sup>4</sup>

them susceptible to the Marxian religion was a preliminary indoctrination with the contorted metaphysics of Immanuel Kant, a doctrine which a perspicacious writer in a German magazine around 1935 aptly called "Ersatz-Christentum."

4. One is appalled when one thinks of the great treasure of British heroism

In his intervals of sobriety, Churchill was wont to admit, with the surly crudity that marked his private conversation, "We killed the wrong pig."

As soon as Germany had been brought down by enormous wolf-packs of deluded Aryans, the world-destroyers' demolition crews started to work on the British Empire. Having staffed the British Colonial Office with literate traitors like Norman, Philby, Hollis, and innumerable others, they created the obscene "Commonwealth" to enlist the support of greedy and thoughtless English merchants, who did not perceive that they themselves were slated for eventual liquidation; to provide a pretext for impoverishing the English people with "aid" to "emerging nations"; and, above all, to drown the Anglo-Saxons in a flood of multiracial sewage.

The Dominion of Canada was made a part of that "Commonwealth," on terms of equality with hordes of "liberated" savages, and was expected to admit her stinking peers with the sentimental idiocy with which the mother country had embarked on her own suicide. The Jews' standard technique, which, as some of them have boasted, they use on every nation they invade, is to find and isolate groups whom they can make dissatisfied, resentful, and paranoid, persuading them to agitate for imaginary "rights" and thus disrupt the nation with selfish factions and set the stupid Aryans to fighting one another.

In Canada, Quebec gave the demolition crews a perfect opportunity. Persons of French ancestry, especially the sullen Canucks, were easily induced to want "independence," and indeed, it was hard to see why Quebec did not have as much right to "self-determination" as a pack of sub-human cannibals infesting an island in the Pacific or festering in an African jungle. The loud agitation of the *Séparatistes* was then used to alarm English Canada with a threat that it would be split, like Pakistan, into two unconnected parts, with Ontario and the West severed from the maritime provinces by a different and probably hostile nation. The deluded Anglo-Saxons accordingly cavorted with eagerness to appease the Jews' "Separatist" puppets in Quebec.

At the same time, rats were gnawing at the bonds between

that was squandered in that suicidal war on behalf of the Soviet barbarians. For a vivid example, see Alistair MacLean's first and best book, *H.M.S. Ulysses* (1948), which directly reflects his experiences as a naval officer on ships assigned to the "Murmansk Run."

the Dominion and the mother country with agitation that Canada should become as "independent" as India or the Andaman Islands. A sagacious Canadian who saw what the inevitable consequences of Anglo-Saxon separatism would be was John Farthing, whose *Freedom Wears a Crown* was published by Kingswood House, Toronto, in 1957. Farthing clearly perceived that only Canada's traditional allegiance to the British monarchy could save her from the ravages of the "democracy" with which the stupid Americans had become infatuated. He, of course, did not measure the decay of England herself and could not foresee that grim Christmas in 1983 when Queen Elizabeth II committed treason against herself and her nation by publicly endorsing the old Communist boob-bait and announcing that "The greatest problem in the world today remains the gap between rich and poor nations and We [sic] shall not begin to close this gap until We hear less about nationalism and more about interdependence." And the poor woman—one is tempted to call her a quean—went on to admit that the "Commonwealth" was a device to redistribute property (as Marx directed). And the British have become so mutton-headed that they went on cropping the ever scarcer grass in their pasture and did not even raise their heads when they heard their intoxicated Queen say, in effect, that they were to be made mutton to nourish the sub-humans who, breeding like guinea pigs, will overrun the planet and make it the fetid and feral jungle it was before the coming of our race.

Mr. Farthing, like the conservatives who were his contemporaries in the United States, recognized the danger but mistook symptoms for causes.

In 1948 a French Canadian, Louis St. Laurent, was made Prime Minister. Naïve Canadians thought that would prove that Canada was just one big happy family and content the Separatists in Quebec. Like all "Liberal" policies, of course, it had precisely the opposite effect. It is characteristic of the "Liberal" mentality that it never tires of trying to extinguish fires with gasoline, presumably hoping that the magic formula will work some day, and in the meantime resolving to learn nothing from experience. Like their verbose godfather, Rousseau, "Liberals" cannot endure the world of reality and must take refuge in their own fantasies.

Whatever St. Laurent's real intentions, he promptly made Lester B. Pearson the Minister of Foreign Affairs in his cabinet. Pearson, who had been polished up for service as a Soviet agent

March 1987

Liberty Bell

at Oxford, had already a long list of achievements for the world-destroyers to his credit or discredit, and it is hard to believe that St. Laurent did not know it, since the Royal Mounted Police had supplied the Canadian government with conclusive information about both Norman and Pearson as early as 1940 and again in 1945.

St. Laurent's misgovernment, of the "New Deal" variety, so incensed Canadians that in 1957 and 1958 they gave the Conservative Party, headed by John Diefenbaker, the greatest electoral victory in Canadian history and an overwhelming majority in the House of Commons (208 to 49 for all other parties). Canada was thus ready for the next act in her enemies' program, and one is reminded of the trick used so effectively in the United States when the Republican Party was bought to install in the White House "Barney" Baruch's tool, a mongrel named Eisenhower.<sup>5</sup> Diefenbaker promptly proceeded to betray the voters who had elected him. His apologists speak of the effects of an incurable disease, much as apologists for Roosevelt now claim that he was suffering from cancer of the brain. Some believe that Diefenbaker was simply bought by the enemy when he attained power. But it is likely that the London *Economist*, a sophisticated "Liberal" sheet for ideologues, was right in 1956 when it identified Diefenbaker as "really more of a Liberal than a Conservative" and predicted with cheerful innuendo that he was really going to put one over on the dim-witted Conservatives after he used them to attain power.

Diefenbaker, elected by the conservatives he had cozened, proceeded to do what St. Laurent could not have done. He ruined Canada. He proposed and, through his complete control over the Parliament, procured the enactment of a "bill of rights" designed to protect and excite subversion. He so attenuated the restrictions on immigration as to begin the conversion of Canada into a "melting pot," dear to "Liberals" for its stench. He openly encouraged violence by Communist labor unions. He prevented exposure of the nest of Communist operatives who used the government-owned Canadian Broadcasting Corporation to misinform and delude the public and incite vice and degeneracy. He stifled all attempts to inquire into the treason that had become rampant in the Canadian

5. Eisenhower's mother was probably a quadroon. His features were distinctly Negroid when he was a cadet at West Point, where he was barely able to "squeak through" to a commission.

government, and he shielded the traitors, including Norman and Pearson. And he ruined the nation economically with deficit financing and the deep corruption of a Hellfare State.

A year after the political victory of the Conservative Party, a sagacious Canadian remarked that the great majority of his countrymen had "switched from Liberals to Conservatives, and now see that there is essentially no difference." Canadians were thus reduced to the plight of Americans, who are never permitted to do more than choose between two of their enemies' henchmen. The two criminal gangs try hard to give the impression there is some significant difference between them, but in Canada the choice between the Conservative and Liberal Parties,<sup>6</sup> as in this country between Republicans and Democrats, is the choice between Tweedledum and Tweedledee. One gang may replace the other, but *plus ça change, plus c'est la même chose*.

If there is a principal villain in the tragedy of Canada, it is Diefenbaker, and I hope that Mr. Barros will investigate his career as carefully as he investigated Norman's, and that he will realize that it is not a question of espionage, but of the subjugation and destruction of a nation.

The subversion of Canada would not have been possible without the packs of "Liberal intellectuals," who, heirs to the primitive Christian rancour against civilization, always come running to protect with frenzied barking every Judaeo-Communist agent who is inconvenienced by "reactionaries." Through some spiritual perversity become instinctive, the "Liberal" jabberwockies always dote on such high-minded idealists as Alger Hiss, an arrant traitor, and Klaus Fuchs, a Jew loyally serving his Master Race in a position in which he was placed by Aryan folly. Even today you have only to mention the late Senator McCarthy to make a whole pack of "Liberal intellectuals" salivate and bite.

I mentioned above, only *exempli gratia*, what I wrote twenty years ago. I could have mentioned what I wrote to the same effect but more concisely in 1960 (*A World Gone Crazy*, pp. 19f.), and the treason of Pearson and Norman was

6. Canada has two smaller parties which elect members of parliament from some of the provinces but have no chance to control the national government. The Social Credit Party is declining. The New Democratic Party, small as it is, sometimes holds the balance of power in a parliament in which neither of the major parties has an absolute majority, and it is principally useful for political finagling and for averting the organization of a really conservative party by immobilizing the agrarian population of the western provinces.

pp. 19f.), and the treason of Pearson and Norman was not news even then; it had been established with sufficient clarity in hearings before the Senate Subcommittee on Internal Security, summarized in the Committee's report for 1957, pp. 101-109. But as soon as the testimony before the Senate Subcommittee was reported in the press, in every city and college of the United States and Canada packs of rabid "intellectuals" began to bark furiously that vile reactionaries had pained the Christ-like souls of the traitors, and began to demand abolition of a Committee that in its mild and cautious work sometimes embarrassed the foes of our nation and race. I do not know how many of the packs were told "sic'em" by their Judaeo-Bolshevik trainers, or how many made a din spontaneously through some Christ-like hatred of civilization, but once the barking started, the whole pack, like fox terriers, joined in the uproar, whether or not they knew what it was all about.

The sanctimonious "Liberal intellectuals," apostles of the "social gospel" they have taken over from the rabble-rousing Christian witch-doctors whose trouble-making righteousness they emulate, serve our enemies in another and equally important way. When Diefenbaker and his kind undermine the foundations of civilization, the packs begin to bark wildly at such "reactionary conservatism" and to demand even more devastating measures, thus inducing in the simple-minded public an illusion that the sabotage of their nation is really intended to preserve it. In this, of course, they are abetted by the alien masters of the media of communication.

If Canadians and Americans retain any hope of surviving, they will have to stop worrying about the putative innocence of child-like "idealists" and frankly recognize that, whatever their motives, the "Liberals" serve as enemy agents within the society that nurtured them and which their religion makes them hate. As the perspicacious and brave editor of the *South African Observer*, S. E. D. Brown, says in the lead article of his December issue, the "Liberals" are simply the Communists' Fifth Column.

*Après Diefenbaker, le déluge.* He turned Canada over to Pearson in 1963, and Pearson in 1968 handed on the incendiary torch to a scabrous French Canadian shyster named Pierre Trudeau, who, a few decades before, would not have been admitted to a respectable home. He was the champion of the "bilingual" policy, by which every Canadian was to be made to learn French to soothe the petulant souls of his compatriots.

Now it is true that, next to Latin, French, rather than German, is the language that makes the greatest contribution to the culture of persons whose native tongue is the English that was determined by the Norman conquest in 1066, but that is literary French, and it really has nothing to do with an attempt to ram a smattering of vulgar French into the head of every Anglo-Saxon in Canada.<sup>7</sup> The rest of Trudeau's policy can be summed up as more immigration of anthropoid vermin, more sex, and more dope.

Trudeau was soon known by the title of a widely circulated account of his career, *Chairman Pierre*, with an obvious allusion to the title, "Chairman of the Politburo," borne by his counterpart, Brezhnev, in a land in which "democracy" is farther advanced. Canadians had enough of Trudeau in 1979 and hopefully installed a Conservative clown in his place, but a neat parliamentary trick put Chairman Pierre back in office nine months later.

Canada's incubus managed to hang on to power for several years after 1980, in spite of Canadian sentiment. A well-known political observer and commentator, Richard Gwyn, in his column on 7 April 1983 reported that support for Trudeau had fallen to a mere seventeen percent, and that Canadians so detested him that they were ready to elect *anyone* in his place. Since they had no alternative, as Gwyn remarked, they turned to the Conservative Party, despite its zany shenanigans, such as choosing as delegates to the Party caucuses Koreans who could not speak English. Trudeau was replaced in 1984 by a Conservative named Mulroney, and Canadians were again taught that in a "democracy," *plus ça change, plus c'est la même chose*.

In twenty years, Toronto has been made a multiracial swamp. An acquaintance who recently visited friends in a small town. The purpose of "bilingualism," of course, is to make the Anglo-Saxon majority accept its duty to cringe before sacrosanct minorities, and to convince the minorities that the Anglo-Saxons are as bovine as they seem to be. The captors of the United States have gone much farther, not only making a pidgin Spanish an official language in the states from which the White population is to be driven eventually in the way Germans were driven from Czecho-Slovakia after the Suicide of Europe, but through their revolutionary courts making the dim-witted tax-paying animals everywhere finance the teaching of a Babel worse confounded in the public schools to prove that the United States has already become a multi-racial cesspool. In Canada, Pearson put over the adoption of a novel flag, ostensibly to show that Canada was gradually severing her ties with Britain, but actually to efface one symbol of the Anglo-Saxons who made the country that alien reavers are despoiling.

town that is virtually a suburb of Toronto tells me that his friends have not gone into the metropolis for a decade and intend never to go. The latest addition to the ravenous fauna in the city is a horde of Dravidians,<sup>8</sup> who are said to be even more vicious than the niggers.

It is in such a society that the Jews are now consolidating their conquest by the Soviet-style persecution of Aryans too intelligent to believe their crude hoaxes and too self-respecting to kowtow to the world-destroyers. The decision of the appellate court in the Zündel case will enable us to determine whether there is enough of civilized Canada left to serve as a nucleus of an effort by Canadians to regain the country they once had.

\* \* \*

## SECULAR THEOLOGY

The December issue of *The Smithsonian*, a periodical that oddly seems to be striving for popularity with "human interest" stories, contains a long article about the astonishingly extensive

8. They are called "Tamils," but 'Tamil' is the name of the Dravidian language they speak and does not locate them, since the language is also spoken widely in the Deccan, the southern part of India. Dravidians are an ethnological enigma; they are typically of short stature, gracile, and black. Anatomically they show vestiges of Caucasian genes, and Calvin Kephart in his tendentious *Races of Mankind* (London, Owen, 1961) even classifies them as Aryan! The most plausible theory, I think, is that Dravidians are the result of prolonged and intensive miscegenation between the White men of the Indus Valley civilization (who belonged to the Mediterranean and Capellid sections of the Aryan race; see John Baker, *Race* pp.508ff.) and black, small-boned aborigines, possibly Australoids or containing a large Australoid admixture. In the *Rāmāyaṇa*, the natives of the Deccan, presumably Dravidian hybrids by that time, are described as a race of monkeys.

The Dravidians who are pouring into Canada are "refugees" from Ceylon (cf. *Liberty Bell*, February 1987, p. 8), where they form a little more than a fourth of the population, a minority that is both unassimilable and intractable. So long as the British ruled the island, they maintained order among its inhabitants and with the equity that makes our race so hated by others. Now that Ceylon enjoys the mystical blessings of "democracy" and "self-determination," there is only one way to end a perpetual civil war, and, to speak bluntly and shock hot-house minds, that one way is by massacre of almost all of the Dravidians on the island, but that, of course, is no concern of ours. If the rabid "anti-colonialists" did not foresee the massacres that are now necessary and inevitable sooner or later, they should have remained in the nursery and played with their dolls, to which they could have done no great harm.

activities of organizations that have made a cult of Sherlock Holmes. The devotees, like theologians, want their fictitious hero to be perfect and infallible, and so excogitate elaborate explanations of the many inconsistencies in the corpus of tales about him. According to the article, the basic explanation is that all discrepancies are the fault of Dr. Watson, the true author of the historical record, who was negligent at times, or of Sir Arthur Conan Doyle, the literary agent who marketed Dr. Watson's articles and sometimes tampered with them, or, finally, of the editors of the *Strand* and the other magazines in which the stories were first published.

The members of the Sherlock Holmes cults know, of course, that their elaborate explanations are as fictitious as their hero, and so, I suspect, do most intelligent theologians.

Although the article does not mention it, I am sure that the votaries of Holmes have fixed the responsibility for one of the most striking oversights found in serious literature (as distinct from gospels). In "The Sign of the Four" Miss Mary Morstan calls on Sherlock Holmes on the seventh of July and leaves at 3:30 P.M., promising to return at six o'clock of the same day. She does return, two and one-half hours and four pages later, and lo! "It was a September evening." I remember gulping at that point when I, a boy of nine or ten, first read the stories about Sherlock Holmes, and I am sure every half-way alert reader of the tales has given a start when he came to that description of the gloomy autumn evening on which Miss Morstan, Holmes, and Watson set out to solve the mystery of her father's death.

The glaring discrepancy is, of course, the kind of *lapsus calami* that authors are apt to make in moments of distraction while elaborating a plot, and since magazines of entertainment, unlike scholarly publications, do not send proofs to authors, the blunder reflects chiefly on the publisher's editorial staff, who were less diligent than the editors of many American "pulp" magazines. What makes the blunder so remarkable is the fact that Doyle, who certainly had control over the reprinting of his works, never corrected it, although it must have been called to his attention many, many times. I have looked in every reprint of "The Sign of the Four" that I have seen since boyhood and the startling discrepancy was in every one of them.

Doyle's blunder therefore attests a kind of cynical indifference to his own work, at least to the stories that he is said to have disliked and to have written only because they were paid

for so handsomely after the first of them became suddenly popular. There was some truth in a letter to the press that I remember seeing years ago. The writer, probably a member of one of the clubs described in *The Smithsonian*, remarked that while Conan Doyle had indeed believed in spirits and even in fairies, Sherlock Holmes had not been so stupid and gullible.

Doyle's blunder differs from one that is even more amazing, since it occurs in the work of an extremely careful and accurate author, Edgar Allen Poe. In his only book-length tale, entitled *Narrative of Arthur Gordon Pym*, Poe makes the narrator in an early chapter recount a fact which, he says, he learned only "many years" later from his friend, Augustus, long after their return from their great adventure. A few chapters and a few weeks later, before the real adventure begins, Augustus is not only killed but is eaten by shipwrecked survivors reduced to cannibalism.

The explanation of this error is obvious. When he began the tale for serial publication in the *Southern Literary Messenger* in 1837, Poe intended to make Augustus, a young gentleman, the companion of Pym in his amazing adventures and exploratory travel to the South Pole, but changed his mind before he wrote the later episodes, after severing his connection with the magazine, and thought it more appropriate to kill off Augustus and make the prodigiously strong but vulgar and uneducated seaman, Peters, Pym's companion. We do not know—at least we did not when I was a youngster and looked into the matter—how and in what form Poe's manuscript reached the publishers in London, who issued the book that was the only publication of the entire tale during Poe's lifetime. Poe may have sent his manuscript to the obscure British firm or to some acquaintance in England, but it is odd that we hear nothing of it in his published writings or extant letters. So far as I know, it is not impossible that an unrevised first draft was sent and the book printed in England without his knowledge. At all events, Poe certainly never saw proof-sheets, and had no opportunity to correct the discrepancy.

Incidentally, a comparable slip was made by Joseph Smith, who composed (from various sources) what are the best Christian gospels, maintaining a high level of consistency in his *Book of Mormon*, but inadvertently killed off one character and later in the tale reintroduced him as still alive. The men who succeeded him as head of the extraordinarily viable religious sect he founded were more conscientious than the Fathers of the Church and quietly corrected the error in the later editions of

# HOW ZION TRIUMPHS

by  
Jim Taylor  
(Foreign Correspondent)

[This article was written and sent to Liberty Bell for publication before the Iranian scandal broke in Washington, but it was postponed, at Mr. Taylor's suggestion, to give precedence to his article in our February issue. It seems best to print the article as it was originally written. The reader of the introductory paragraphs should remember that when they were written, the clandestine supply of arms to Iran to further Jewish conquests was still an official secret in Washington, D. C., the District of Corruption. —Editor.]

A deception by mirages has been perpetrated on the very gullible American people and the entire world by Israel and the U.S., working very closely with Iran to break down Iraq and thus throw that Arab nation into a state of turmoil and possible anarchy.

Although it may be quite difficult for generally-uninformed American citizens to believe that their government Washington is continually deceiving them, I have definite and unequivocal proof of it. This is why I have been told not to relate this story publicly. Such threats don't bother me. I am used to them. I ignore them. But what I cannot overlook is the fact that our government is so much under the control of a foreign power—namely Israel and the World Zionists—that Washington would do anything, no matter how un-American, to promote their evil designs.

Right now, at this writing, I am attempting to reach the vast majority of middle-class Americans who may still have some small amount of latent patriotism left in their bones. To put it in the street language used today in commercial advertising, I want to reach people just north of cheeseburgers and beer and just south of quiche and white wine.

Contrary to the political statements coming out of Washington for your gullible consumption, for the past four years the

U.S. and Israel have secretly prevented an Iraqi victory by sending billions of dollars worth of arms and military equipment to Iran.

Now this might sound like blasphemy in view of the outrageously barbarous treatment of the American Embassy hostages by Iran, which all our citizens resented with great bitterness. You might logically assume that Iran would be the last country on earth for which the U.S. taxpayers shell out money to save it from disaster. Well, guess again! You are dead wrong if you follow this logical conclusion, reached by exact reasoning about what is right or wrong. Your government in Washington is not logical. It has no sense of what is morally right or wrong. Your government is neither logical nor the least bit reasonable nor even honest, where Israel is concerned.

Israel fears Iraq. Israel hates Iraq. Israel does not fear or hate Iran despite the smokescreen of statements by the Ayatollah Khomeini and various Israeli officials when they publicly exchange threats and denounce each other as evil to the core. The acrobatic tricks of verbiage pouring out of the White House and Congress, lead you to believe that Washington hates the present Iranian government. But that's just for public consumption. It is simply to keep the "peasants" happy—at least the ones who can still recall the barbarism of the hostage crisis in Iran.

Aren't average Americans curious enough to wonder why the European press is full of stories about American-Israeli aid to Iran, while hardly a word of it gets into the closed American press? I wonder, why not?

The latest reports come from Denmark because Israel has no merchant fleet and has been using Danish vessels to send a steady supply of the latest American weapons to Iran. It would be simpler and much cheaper if the U.S. just openly shipped weapons to Iran, instead of doing it on the sly with Israel acting as the go-between broker—for a fee, of course. Israel doesn't do anything without being fully paid in advance for it. Shipping arms via Israel and Denmark fools no one, except slow-thinking Americans. The entire world is aware of American military aid to Iran, no matter how carefully it may be veiled from public view in this country.

The Danish government's statement said, "Israel has shipped thousands of tons of American-made weapons to Iran on Danish ships." Now that's a pretty clear statement, isn't it? It is not difficult to understand.

The Danish Merchant Sailors Union was more specific in a recent news release, stating, "We have the complete documentation on these trans-shipments of arms from the U.S. via Israel and Denmark to Iran." Henrik Berlau, head of the Union of Merchant Seamen, said, "We have the official papers. We have the exact dates for any interested parties at the U.N. or elsewhere to see. There is absolutely no doubt at all."

When asked about this by Reuters, the British news service, Israeli officials refused to comment because, they said, the U.S. government does not approve of discussing such shipments. Since when does Israel care what the U.S. tells them?

And guess what kind of devious reply the American government made to this same inquiry? Here it is: "It is against U.S. policy to supply American-made weapons to either side in the Iraq-Iran War. We are totally neutral, as is Israel."

Like Hell, the U.S. and Israel are neutral! We are about as neutral as we were during all the Israeli-Arab wars. And I'm sure, I don't have to elaborate on that statement. Even if the U.S. were actually neutral as the White House claims, that would not be reasonable in view of what Iran did to the American Embassy and to American citizens there, who were imprisoned for over a year by sheer brigandage. By rights, the U.S. should be doing everything possible to see that the brave little nation of Iraq wins the war. But again, we don't do what is right in Washington. We always do what is politically expedient. We don't do what is reasonable either. We do exactly what Israel orders. And for any skeptics reading this, I assure you that I do not exaggerate one bit.

Instead, the U.S., Israel and Iran are engaged in a three-way assault on Iraq and a con job on the American public.

I spent some time in Washington recently, mainly to find out what I could about why the U.S. does not seriously try to stem either the raging tide of illegal aliens inundating our borders or the drug traffic which has now reached epic proportions, with banks, lawmen, and even judges getting cut in on the huge profits. I will report on these two subjects later. Right now, I wish to inform all Americans of the express purpose of Mr. Reagan's Strategic Defense Initiative, commonly referred to in the frumpy world of the establishment press as "Star Wars." It's not what you may believe. It's not what you have been told. The entire concept of this major defensive weapons system was developed at the instigation of the Israelis, and not solely to protect America from Russian missiles.

Israel, in 1980, asked Mr. Reagan to use America's scientific resources to develop such a system because the Zionists are deathly afraid that sooner or later some Arab country is going to gain nuclear weapons and blow hell out of Tel Aviv.<sup>1</sup> It is as simple as that, folks. The fact that such a system might also protect the United States in some way is merely a side benefit. It is certainly not the primary purpose in asking the American taxpayers to provide all the billions of dollars to develop Star Wars.

The official government documents, that I have seen, state that Star Wars will protect the U.S., Israel, Britain, and West Germany. Forget the others. Israel will be the chief beneficiary.

The highly publicized visit to the U.S. last fall by the Marxist Madonna of the Philippines, Mrs. Corazón Aquino, should not fool anyone in any way. That stuff about a reminiscent visit to her old home in Boston and the glad-hand staged reunion at her old alma mater were for the benefit of the sucker press. She and her late husband had lived in Boston because they had been formulating the policy of the Philippine Communist Party and had to leave their country when their treason became known.

Her only reason for hitting the trail to Washington was exactly the same as that of the never-ending parade of Israeli officials to that same seat of government—to bleed the American taxpayers of their hard-earned money. Renewing old ties and friendships were window dressing. And she wants the money before the slow-thinking American public catches on to the fact that she has been a front for the Marxists for many years, both here and in her own country.

Her first act as "president" proves this. Her first signed order was to release all the jailed Communists. And she has

1. Israel is a first-rate nuclear power, as is now known after her hypocrisy and secret manufacture of thermonuclear bombs was exposed by a defector (see *Liberty Bell*, December 1986, pp. 16-23), but in the comparatively close quarters of the Near and Middle East, Israel's great offensive capability would not guarantee her against reprisals, if any Moslem nations possess nuclear weapons. So far as is now known, Pakistan is the only Moslem nation now equipped with such weapons, and while she is, no doubt, much inferior to Israel in number of weapons, she could inflict severe losses on the Jews, if they are not protected by some shield, such as the one called "Star Wars." Furthermore, whatever protective devices are developed by American technology, they will almost routinely be betrayed to the Soviet Union, which can use them to protect itself from the Chinese in a future war.

made a somewhat secret agreement with the Marxist forces to boot the U.S. out of our bases in 1991. She always gets around direct questions by saying firmly that she wants the Philippine people to vote on whether to keep the bases, knowing full well that another rigged election will decide to seize the American bases.

Despite U.S. reports, doctored before you read them in the closed American press, Cory Aquino did not win any "election" to the presidency. Mr. Marcos won it despite some cheating on both sides. But rather than allow President Marcos to remain as head of the government, the U.S. simply got rid of him by placing a gun at his head and kidnapping him from the Presidential Palace, taking him to Guam, where he had no wish to go. This act left Mrs. Aquino as the new "president" by default, you might say, or whatever term you may wish to apply to the totally phony election results. And we criticize the Soviets for doing the same thing!

As all readers should know by now, Mrs. Aquino has no intention of checking the Communist uprising in her country. She is part of it. With the help of the Catholic Church leaders, such as the formidable Cardinal Sin (no pun intended), a Marxist government is assured for the Philippines in the not too distant future.

The Communists, for example, now exert direct control over 723 towns and over 10,000 of the smaller hamlets. This is a 75 percent increase over the amount of territory controlled by the Marxists when Mr. Marcos was in power. And with no opposition from the Aquino government, they are gaining every day. Mrs. Aquino never faces up to the Communist threat. Instead, she merely suggests a cease-fire. This would only serve the Communist side. It would give them time to regroup and become much stronger. And the élite units of the Marcos army have mostly been disbanded by Mrs. Aquino so as to make sure that they won't wipe out any Communist strongholds. The rest of the Philippine armed forces are now short of everything from boots to rifles. Yet the Marxist troops are receiving more arms every day, some stolen from government armories while the soldiers guarding them look the other way. Mrs. Aquino knows that her orders to slack off on hunting down Commies will lower the morale and is certain to nullify the efficiency of the armed forces, built under Marcos. It has been reported in the European press that Mrs. Aquino wants an armistice for another reason. She wants to "clean out" the officer corps of

Marcos-trained personnel who are anti-Communist and experienced in fighting Communists.

\* \* \* \* \*

Several people, who have read some brief mention in one of my books about an interview I had with Generalissimo Francisco Franco of Spain, in 1975, shortly before he died, have asked for more details of it. Since none of what he told me has ever been printed in detail anywhere in the world, I believe that readers of this magazine may want to read about it.

Since El Caudillo never cared much for interviews and only consented to see me after he learned from my background that I was anti-Zionist, I believe what he had to say in his final interview with the foreign press is very important.

I was in Spain on other business at the time. Like all other journalists, I was routinely turned down on any possible interview with the ailing Spanish leader, until I was getting ready to fly to New York. Then word came to me that a car would pick me up the next day at the Monte Real Hotel on Arroya Fresno in Madrid.

The chief question I had for Señor Franco was about his views on the ill-advised American practice of rushing arms and fuel from Spain to Israel every time a war broke out in the Mideast. He answered this for me concisely because he wanted to talk about other events of history which he considered of much greater importance when future history books are written about him. He told me that the U.S. had deceived him and sent war materials jointly owned by Spain and the U.S. to Israel, despite his vehement protest against such unilateral action on the part of the American government. He then informed the U.S. that this would never be allowed to happen in the future, or all American bases would be closed in Spain. He also said the U.S. had hurriedly sent NATO supplies and weapons to save Israel from defeat, in violation of signed agreements.

Of course, I knew that where Israel is concerned, the U.S. government doesn't care what Spain or any other nation wants. In fact, to save Israel, the U.S. would even doom America to complete disaster.

When I asked the venerable Spanish leader why Americans fought and raised so much money for the Communist side during the Spanish Civil War while doing nothing at all to help the non-Communist Franco forces, he told me that even that far

back, American Jews influenced the American people to be against him. As a schoolboy at the time of that war, I had read the propaganda emanating out of Hollywood about the almost holy crusade of the Communist forces arrayed against General Franco. The infamous Lincoln Brigade in the Marxist army was made up entirely of American volunteers. At that time, we didn't yet have a law prohibiting U.S. citizens from serving in foreign armed forces. So it was easy to recruit such famous people as actor Errol Flynn and writer Ernest Hemingway for the Communist forces. I never found any records to indicate that any Americans were on the non-Communist side.

Knowing well that immediately after World War II, the U.S. government put undue pressure on Spain, I wanted to hear from the General what really happened. And he was glad to oblige. He said, "America began turning the screws on me to liberalize my régime in 1945. When I refused and the U.S. finally understood that even such a powerful nation as then all-victorious America could not engineer the overthrow of my government, which they tried to do several times, failing badly in every attempt, the U.S. then decided to deal with me anyway. With the aid of France, a country that also refused to be a puppet of the U.S., I managed to survive."

And so it went in Spain until November 20, 1975, the day the greatest of Spanish leaders died after heading the government for 30 years. When he died after such a long period of no changes in Spanish loyalty, not everyone was unhappy. It may have been a sad day for Spain, but in three cities—Washington, Moscow, and Tel Aviv—it was cause for a celebration. Spanish Communist Jews, exiled to Russia and Israel by General Franco's government, headed en masse back to Spain like maggots going after a corpse.

El Caudillo liked to talk about two world figures with whom he enjoyed a long-lasting friendship. They were the Duke of Windsor and Marshal Philippe Pétain of France. It required two days of visits for him to relate to me the intimate details of these close relationships.

He also mentioned quite favorably two other well-known individuals, both Americans, whom he would liked to have met in person but never did. They were Charles A. Lindbergh and General George S. Patton. General Patton had made plans to visit the Spanish leader before his untimely death in 1945, which was attributed to what was called an "automobile accident."<sup>2</sup>

2. Douglas Bazata, who had been an agent of the O.S.S. before that  
*March 1987*

General Franco was well-acquainted with the Duke and Marshal Pétain.

I took many notes about both of his friends as he talked fondly about them. Almost none of it has ever been printed anywhere. So you are reading it here for the first time.

First, here is an account of how the former King of England became acquainted with General Franco. They had much in common.

In May of 1940, when the Germans were closing in on Paris, the Duke of Windsor left his apartment in that city for his home in southern France at La Croë. (At that time, for a personal point of reference, I was a teen-aged recruit undergoing training in La Légion Étrangère Française, The French Foreign Legion).

Hitler's mighty Wehrmacht stood on the Pyrenees and Madrid fairly crawled with German agents, with General Franco's blessing. The ranking German officials in Spain were Baron and Baroness von Stohrer. Both were tall, talented and skilled diplomats commanding much respect among the international set residing in this "neutral" nation of Spain. Both were superb linguists in five or six languages. And more importantly, they had ready access to General and Señora Franco, the only members of the foreign diplomatic corps accorded this privilege.

Prime Minister Winston Churchill, well aware of the Duke's German sympathies, wanted to whisk the Windsors off the continent and out of the grasp of Hitler, whom both Windsors greatly admired. Prior to hostilities, the Duke and Duchess had visited Hitler. The British and American press didn't like the fact that the Duke had saluted Hitler when they met and that the Duchess had told the press that Adolf Hitler was one of the most charming men she had ever met. And, believe me, she was one woman who had met many men in her lifetime.

Francó's Minister of the Interior, Serrano Suñer, who was

espionage and terrorist organization was incorporated in the C.I.A., in an interview reported in *Spotlight*, 15 October 1979, confessed that he, on direct orders from General Donovan, the head of the so-called Office of Strategic Services, and in return for a bonus of \$10,000, arranged the automobile "accident" in which General Patton was injured, slightly but sufficiently to have him taken to a hospital where physicians murdered him by injecting cyanide hypodermically. Our enemies in Washington had to do something to prevent the return of the General to the United States, where he would have revealed some of the facts about the Jews' War against Germany. Many suspect that the strange death of Mrs. Patton was also murder; she had in her possession her husband's memoranda of observations during the war, and these disappeared.

also his brother-in-law, was in close collaboration with the German clandestine services since the Spanish Civil War.

No one in Britain wanted the Duke to return to England, so Mr. Churchill had to find some other spot for him to prevent him from coming under more German influence and perhaps domination. So it was decided to offer him the unimportant post of Governor of the Bahamas, a safe and isolated place for him to sit out the war.

The Windsors fled war-ravaged France in July of 1940 for Lisbon. But first they went to Spain for a chat with General Franco and the Germans before entering Portugal.

In Lisbon, Windsor's mood was quite mutinous. His own country practically disowned him. England had treated him badly while both Spain and Germany treated him not only well, but royally. He was all set to go over to the Axis side publicly, according to General Franco. The world might have been different and far less Communistic if he had. But the price General Franco asked for turning this trick was far too high. He wanted not only Gibraltar but all of French Morocco, plus unlimited German arms.

The Duke had previously, in France, been highly criticized by the British press, mainly for entertaining Sir Oswald Mosley, the former British Black Shirt leader, then in exile in Paris. The Duke even mentioned to the press that he greatly admired Mosley and thought he would have made a first-rate Prime Minister of England.

Windsor was even chastised for always humming or singing his favorite little sentimental German waltz, "Ich weiss auf der Heide ein kleines Hotel." He spoke German as well as he did English but didn't like the French language because he claimed it was not masculine enough. His official stationery always carried his royal motto in German: *Ich diene* ("I serve").<sup>3</sup>

General Franco wanted the Duke to ally himself with the German high command, but both Hitler and the Duke thought Franco's price was too high. And it could not be accomplished

3. After King Edward VIII abdicated, he resumed use of the crest and motto that had been his as Prince of Wales. The crest of three ostrich feathers and the motto, *Ich diene*, have been born by all Princes of Wales since Edward, the Black Prince (so called because he wore black armor), won the Battle of Crécy for his father in 1346. His reason for taking the German motto is debated by historians. Traditionally, he assumed the crest and motto as a gallant tribute to King John of Bohemia, one of his adversaries in the battle, who perished in it and was a man of a romantically chivalrous character, as was the Black Prince.

without the coöperation of Franco. The Germans felt that they had already given Franco enough.

While the Duke thought this plan over, the German Foreign Minister, von Ribbentrop, stealthily set in motion a scheme to slip him from under the surveillance of the British diplomatic and intelligence services in Lisbon. With the Duke under German influence in either Spain or Germany, his smoldering fury against his King and the British Prime Minister could be exploited to Germany's advantage.

At this juncture, the Germans wanted peace with England so both nations could fight Communism. So they tried to get him back across the border into Spanish territory.

An unusual plot was concocted in Berlin and Madrid. The Duke had sent his passport to the British Embassy in Lisbon to obtain the necessary French and Spanish visas so he could pick up valuable furniture and antiques in France and then live in Spain if he didn't accept the position in the Bahamas. Von Ribbentrop sent Walter Schellenberg to Lisbon post haste to mount an operation for whisking the Windsors back to Spain. Schellenberg, I might add, was one of a handful of special covert-action specialists personally trained by General Reinhard Heydrich, Chief of the Sicherheitsdienst, later killed in Prague by Czech agents trained in England.

The plan: aristocratic Portuguese friends of the Windsors would invite them to their mountain lodge near the border with Spain. The Duke was an avid and untiring hunter, so a hunting expedition would take the party to a precisely-designated place at a particular border point where the bribed Portuguese frontier captain would look the other way while a Spanish patrol would "happen" by to offer assistance and instant protection to the entire group. In the meantime, Schellenberg's well-trained German agents would fend off any intervention by either the Portuguese officials or British agents.

Von Stohrer laid out the entire plot in a secret telegram in code to Berlin.<sup>4</sup> It was approved. But due to increasing demands of General Franco, it seems, the plan collapsed rather suddenly the day before it was to be executed. And the Duke, who had been quite agreeable to the entire scheme, sailed

4. The plan, therefore, was almost certainly known to the British. The telegram was doubtless enciphered on the German "Enigma" machine, one of which, together with details about the creation of the keys for it, was delivered to the British before the beginning of the War by a highly-placed German traitor, probably the unspeakable Admiral Canaris.

reluctantly for the Bahamas, where he would impatiently ride out the war, thinking anxiously about his close relatives in Germany and what would happen to them after the defeat of the Axis powers. He also recalled what had happened to his "Uncle Nicky" in 1918 when the Czar and his family were murdered by illiterate Jewish Bolsheviks. He had been anti-Jewish and especially anti-Zionist since that day, many years in the past.

The events concerning General Franco's good friend Marshal Pétain, as related to me by General Franco, had an even sadder ending. The leader of Spain knew the Marshal when he was assigned to Madrid as French Ambassador to that country. The French hero of Verdun during World War I was already in his sixties when he met General Franco.

The Marshal assured General Franco that the Germans did not dictate Vichy's anti-Jewish policy. French "anti-Semitism" was an absolutely spontaneous movement of desperate people who were deathly afraid that Jewish Communists would take over France, as they did Russia after World War I.

In August of 1940, Marshal Pétain, as head of what was left of the French government, signed a decree stating that the practice of medicine and law was now restricted to those born of French (non-Jewish) fathers.

The Legion of French War Veterans founded the Legion Against Bolshevism, the Legion Against Jewish Power, the Legion Against Freemasons, and the Legion Against Communism. Tracts were issued under each title explaining how necessary these organizations were to the future of the French Republic.

Mr. Xavier Vallat was appointed by Marshal Pétain as the first commissioner of the Jewish question. His first public announcements stated, "anti-Semitism is always and everywhere in the world a simple phenomenon of legitimate national defense."

Also, in August of 1940, a Vichy court, sitting in Clermont-Ferrand, found General Charles de Gaulle, then in London, guilty of high treason and sentenced him to death in absentia. This one act, sanctioned by Pétain, would haunt the Marshal more than anything else he ever did. In fact, this very ruling helped convict him five years later of a similar offense, even worded the same way, when de Gaulle was president of France.

Marshal Pétain did not like Jews. However, in reality, he was less an enemy of the Jews than most other Vichy officials.

"A Jew is never responsible for his origin; a Freemason always is one of his own choice and should be treated more harshly than Jews," said Pétain in a nation-wide radio talk. "Together, the two have brought us down to defeat by teaching our reserve officers at universities not to respect French authority but only internationalism. That is essentially why our reserve officers in the army deserted their troops and left the front en masse," he continued.

From his headquarters at the Hotel du Parc in the town of Vichy, Pétain issued another decree outlawing all secret societies and confiscating the property and possessions of all Freemasons. Government employees had to sign an oath that they had never belonged to the Freemasons.

Upon hearing that the Vichy government had sentenced him to death, General de Gaulle's Free French forces, assisted by a British task force, attempted to seize the port of Dakar on September 23, 1940. The attack failed when Pétain ordered Admiral Darlan to repel the attackers with all forces at his disposal. There was a great loss of life on both sides as Frenchmen fought Frenchmen. And the next day, Admiral Darlan bombed Gibraltar in retaliation.

On October 11, 1940, Pétain said in a speech, "France now rejects the false idea of all men being equal in favor of equality of opportunity."

Of course, the American mission at Vichy, which kept quiet when Jews were attacked, now complained loudly about Pétain's words of wisdom about all men not being equal. Mr. H. Freeman Matthews, the American Charge d'affaires, reported that Vichy was now pro-German and anti-the American Constitution, which states that all men are equal.<sup>5</sup>

Pierre Laval met with Hitler on October 22, 1940 in the Führer's private railroad car at the Montoire-sur-le-Loir station in France. Laval expressed Pétain's shared feelings that sincere and unreserved coöperation with Germany was France's only salvation.

A short time later, Pétain met Hitler at Montoire. This location was chosen because of a nearby tunnel which would provide protection for the train in case of an air strike by the British. Besides the German Chancellor and the French Chief of State, von Ribbentrop and Field Marshal Wilhelm Keitel were present.

5. Needless to say, Matthews was thinking of the Declaration of Independence. No such nonsense appears in the Constitution.

I would like to interrupt this narrative in order to insert a few words from a direct quotation by General de Gaulle in his own memoirs.

By some strange quirk of fate, June 14, 1940 turned out to be the last time de Gaulle and Pétain would ever meet in person. On this day, the failing government of France was in retreat at Bordeaux. De Gaulle dined that night at the Hotel Splendide. He was alone. At another table in that dining room was Marshal Pétain, also dining alone. De Gaulle, about to slip out of France for London on a British plane, noticed the Marshal across the room. Here is what de Gaulle wrote about their final meeting: "I went to pay my respects to him. Neither of us spoke. Silently he shook my hand. I was not to see him again, ever." De Gaulle never attended the trial of Pétain after the war. Nor did he attend Pétain's funeral, because of Jewish pressure. Of course, he never visited Pétain in prison either.

De Gaulle, unlike Pétain, played up to the Jews in France even prior to World War II. Unlike most French Army officers, de Gaulle always took the part of Alfred Dreyfus, the French Jewish army officer convicted of treason and later restored to his rank because of world-wide pressure from Jewish organizations and author Émile Zola, when this unusual case was discussed at military schools. Pétain always thought Dreyfus to be guilty as originally charged. Until Dreyfus died in 1935, de Gaulle befriended him. De Gaulle also was greatly influenced by his closest friend, Émile Mayer, another retired Jewish French Army officer, and a very influential politician of the 1930's.

In exile in London, the first outside organization to establish contact with de Gaulle was the Zionists. A representative of the Jewish Agency called on de Gaulle on July 15, 1940 in London and offered help in spreading news of the Free French movement in the United States and elsewhere. De Gaulle issued a directive on August 7, 1940 ordering the appointment of liaison officers to all Jewish refugee groups and Jews in general in the neutral countries. He pledged himself to restore all rights to Jews in France.

General de Gaulle had few friends in London during 1940. Most French citizens, even those in London, did not trust him. There were several units of the French Army in training in England and all refused to serve in the Free French army de Gaulle was attempting to establish. There were some deserters from the French Army who went over to the side of de Gaulle.

But he got his strongest support from an unexpected source—French Jews, who hated Pétain. Many French and Polish Jews joined de Gaulle's forces en masse.

Believe it or not, I had a chance to join de Gaulle's new "army" when I was training on the French island of Martinique as a member of the French Foreign Legion. Like many other French military components, our unit was to be disbanded. I had the choice of being invalidated (quite different from being discharged) and sent home, or of joining de Gaulle's forces in London. One of the Legion officers informed me that in de Gaulle's "army" I would be serving with a bunch of French and Polish Jews. This, of course, caused me to choose invalidation and return to the U.S. It proved to be a most wise decision on my part. So, instead of going to London, I left the port city and capital of Martinique, Fort-de-France, on a French freighter for New York, where I enlisted in the U.S. Navy.

Only two officers of the Legion that I know about, elected to join de Gaulle. One was General Magrin-Verneret, who later changed his name to General Monclar to avoid possible reprisals against him if the Free French lost the war; and a Captain Koenig, who happened to be part Jewish. About a year later, Captain Koenig became General Koenig in de Gaulle's newly-formed army. He led French troops under General Eisenhower in North Africa in the battle of Bir Hakim, where he commanded about 5,000 French troops and some assorted units made up of European Jewish fighters who were very anxious to do battle against German and Italian forces.

General de Gaulle not only served as spokesman for the Zionists, but he attempted to out-manuever the British and Americans by playing up to the Communists. President Roosevelt described de Gaulle as a grandstand player who could be very unpleasant during negotiations. The General talked triumph and glory, but his actions made tapioca of his own credibility. And Churchill described de Gaulle as like the Prince of Babylonian Captivity, who in Milton's words, "knew no state except his own proud spirit."

De Gaulle even threatened to move his French headquarters from London to Moscow because he said he could trust the Russians and even the Germans more than he could the British and Americans. And his Free French were the only contingent of the Allies actually to fight with the Russians against the Germans. He dispatched French troops, pilots, and planes to the Russian side on the Eastern front. French troops never saw

front-line action but a French air squadron did attack the German positions. De Gaulle was proud of this and he named the flight squadron the Normandie-Nieman, the latter name being that of a French Jew he greatly admired. And de Gaulle got along with Soviets extremely well. He collaborated completely with Prime Minister Vyachslav Molotov, much to the disgust of the British.

Through the Freedom of Information Act, I was able to obtain a letter which Roosevelt sent to Churchill about de Gaulle. In part, it reads:

Washington, D. C.  
May 8, 1941

My dear Winston:

I am sorry, but it seems to me that de Gaulle's behavior is getting worse and worse. His attitude and actions are intolerable.....

There is no doubt that de Gaulle is making use of all the tricks of the most shameless propaganda to stir up agitation among the people, including the Jews, Communists and Arabs.....

I don't know what to do with de Gaulle. Perhaps you would like to make him governor of Madagaskar just to get him out of the way.....

Very Sincerely Yours,  
Franklin D. Roosevelt

I might add that Hitler and Pétain were never friends. Their war-time relationship was more akin to an employer-employee one. But during this same period Franco and Pétain were very close. And much later, when the friendless French Marshal was languishing in prison, General Franco never deserted him the way other world leaders did. The Spanish leader sent Pétain fresh food to augment his routine prison diet, as well as flowers and fresh citrus fruit from Spain.

On January 7, 1941, President Franklin D. Roosevelt, just reelected for a third term, appointed Admiral William D. Leahy, USN, U.S. Ambassador to Vichy France. H. Freeman Matthews was made permanent First Secretary (No. 2) at the embassy. French Admiral François Darlan, the most pro-German of all Vichy officials, who hated both Britain and the U.S., had absolutely no use for Admiral Leahy. However, Pétain got along well with the American admiral, but not with the British in any way. He had been at odds with British officials since World War I.

On March 29, 1941, Pétain set up the Commissariat Général  
March 1987

aux Questions Juives ("General Commissary for Jewish Questions.") Vallet was assigned to work closely with German diplomat Werner Best, who was responsible for Jewish affairs in Paris and all French territory outside of Vichy France. The Parc Hotel in Vichy became the capital of the Pétain-controlled two-fifths of France not directly under German control. Neither President Roosevelt nor Ambassador Leahy saw anything wrong with this French approach to the problem of controlling the Jews. And not one member of Congress objected to it either. How different from today! At this period in history (1941), America was not yet under Zionist influence, let alone absolute control, as in present-day Washington. The American people still amounted to a strong force of public opinion, unlike the weak-willed and servile U.S. citizens of 1987. Even the Vatican did not complain about the methods of handling the Jewish problem at this time. The Pope only asked that Christian marriages be respected.

Henceforth, when no world-wide opposition to the French Jewish policy developed, arrested Jews were contained at the Drancy concentration camp near Paris. It surprised the German high command in Paris how badly the French treated their own Jews. And orders straight from Berlin, approved by Hitler, required that the French increase the daily food and blanket allowance for Jews at Drancy, so as to bring the place up to the much higher standards at German-controlled camps for Jews, where cleanliness and sanitary conditions were strictly maintained so as to prevent any infections or outbreaks of disease. The Germans even sent French officials to view the German camps so they could learn how to maintain a camp in the proper and prescribed manner. French officials were amazed when observing conditions at German camps and were greatly surprised to find swimming pools for the use of inmates. Of course, the Zionists now running Washington who keep publicizing these camps during World War II, never bother to mention any swimming pools or other such circumstances during the German operation of such places.

The remainder of the war years for Pétain and Franco went along these same lines, with Pétain ever getting deeper into German hands, even to issuing an order that French troops help the German forces "defend" France from any Allied attacks or landings.

Naturally, General de Gaulle, under great Allied pressure, had Pétain arrested in 1945. The two best-known soldiers of

France had never gotten along well. Pétain claimed that de Gaulle, when on his staff, took credit for a book on military tactics which was developed entirely by the Marshal. After that incident when de Gaulle, as a lower-ranking officer, defied his commanding officer, the old marshal had little use for the Free French leader in any capacity. This ironic turn of affairs had its beginning in 1940 when Pétain sentenced de Gaulle to death by a firing squad. Now the tables were turned. De Gaulle, as the new chief of state, had the honor, or dishonor, depending on one's viewpoint, of trying Marshal Pétain, with death by a firing squad being asked as the penalty.

As the war in France came to an end, the Germans moved the aging marshal and his wife to an isolated castle in Germany for his protection. He was offered a safe haven in Spain by his old friend General Franco for the rest of his days, far from the reach of French and American Zionists, who were demanding his blood. Their own arteries were so boiling with hatred of the Marshal that they could have easily donated blood to the Vampires Emergency Relief Society. Jews, world-wide, demanded that de Gaulle see that Pétain was put before a firing squad. Life in prison, they said, was too good for this Jew-hater.

The Marshal refused political sanctuary from both Spain and Switzerland. He chose to return voluntarily to France and face the consequences, sure that he would be vindicated in any trial, military or civilian. He didn't think he had committed any crimes against France. Both the German high command and General Franco warned him not to set foot in France. But the patriotic call of his homeland outweighed all the dire warnings from his friends both in and out of France. And he underestimated the amount of pressure the Jews of the world could apply now that the war was about over.

Finally, German authorities acceded to the old fighter's wishes and sent him to Switzerland so he could then enter France from that neutral state. He arrived at the border town of Pontarlier on April 24, 1944, his 89th birthday.

According to Swiss records, on April 26, 1944, he voluntarily left Swiss territory at exactly 7:27 P.M. when he crossed over the border to the French village of La Ferrière.

His arrival was not unanticipated. It had been highly publicized. Waiting for him were the French Army, the police, the Maquis and, of course, several hundred screaming Jews and Communists recruited from the dregs of Paris to attempt to demoralize the old soldier as he returned to the land of his

birth. He was taken to a train by the army and the police. The Maquis, who didn't like Jews any more than the average Frenchman of the times, told the press that they were present to protect the old gentleman from the exploding wrath of Paris Jews, who had just returned to that city in large numbers as the fighting stopped in France. Several groups of these lower forms of life were shouting, "Death to Pétain." About 150 heavily-armed police and soldiers took custody of Pétain. He was met personally by General Pierre Koenig, French military governor of Paris and a former leader of the Free French movement.

The old marshal must have been stunned by this unusual reception in his own country, where he had always previously received the highest honors and privileges. Jews and Communists lined every station platform at each stop of his train from the Swiss border to Paris. The Marshal did not yet fully realize the situation he found himself in at this time. To the screaming crowds of rabble-rousers, he was no longer the "eminence grise" but was now called a Jew-hating war criminal. The police had to call on the army to prevent the Jews from dragging him off the train in Paris and murdering him without a trial, as they had done in 1918 to the Czar and his family.

The worst was yet to come. He was taken to a damp and cold cell at the Fort du Portalet prison. The old warrior was greatly surprised. He had expected detention in a castle or his own home complete with his own servants, fine wine and food fit for his rank. Instead, his very first meal on the dirty floor of his small cell consisted of small portions of soup, celery and jam, with no bread, no coffee and, of course, no wine, fine or otherwise. He informed his jailer that a meal wasn't complete without that French staple of a loaf of bread. His guards laughed at this.

The old fellow was furious. He had been a dedicated servant of France for over 70 years in the army, as a diplomat, and chief of state. He called for the captain of the guard to complain. He was told that Parisians ate less than his meal for four years of war during which the Marshal had eaten extremely well, oftentimes as a guest of the German high command.

The next day he complained of a tough piece of meat. He was then lectured on the fact that for four years most French people had no meat.

Pétain was overheard saying that he wouldn't send his worst enemy to such a pest hole as his prison cell. But his memory was false. He had sent Raynand, Mandel, and Leon Blum to this

very same prison during the war, though not, perhaps, to the same cell.

The trial of the aging marshal, who served the French Army longer than any man in history, began at exactly 1 P.M. on July 23, 1945. He was now past 90 years old. One reporter at the trial described it thus: "An old man, over whom death watches, sits erect in full military uniform, including white gloves. An aged hero, the most decorated of any soldier of France, including Napoleon, sat there with clear blue eyes, his great pale white face so impressive that the image will never leave the hearts of those present in his final episode of turmoil on this earth."

The normal press was kind to the old hero of the republic. Not so with the Jewish-controlled hate sheets, as might be expected. The best known, *L'Humanite*, said in a vicious editorial that Pétain was the French version of Adolf Eichmann and that he must be executed quickly before he is allowed to die peacefully of natural causes. Now that's about as hate-mongering as you can get, isn't it?

Extreme pressure from the United States, now caught up in a postwar hysteria of sympathy for the Jews who suffered during the war, and the world-wide wrath of the international Zionists prevented a fair hearing of charges against the old marshal. De Gaulle, despite their differences, wanted only a mild reprimand for Pétain, because what he did was more to preserve France as a nation rather than to collaborate with the German occupation officials. But the Jews and Communists would not hear of such leniency for a man they called second only to Hitler as a "war criminal." They demanded the death penalty for a man with only a few years at most left to him by the grace of God and the will of Father Time.

Pétain, because of a hearing defect, could not even hear what most witnesses said against him during the trial. He bent over toward the witness box, trying his best to hear what the emotional voices testifying against him were saying. He was pretty much railroaded in the manner of the Allies' hypocritical kangaroo-court trials at Nuremberg during that same year after Germany capitulated. Hysterical Jewish hate-mongering influenced both the court proceedings at Nuremberg and Paris. The modern-day Sanhedrin proved to be just as vicious and unreasonable as the Hebrew zealots of 2,000 years ago. They yelled for blood to be spilled, whether on a Roman cross or before a French firing squad. Adequate evidence was never presented for the defense of the old marshal.

The jury finally went out at 9:05 P.M. on August 15, 1945. Pétain was unable to hear the final verdict and had to ask his lawyers what had happened. He was sentenced to death by a vote of 14 to 13, the deciding vote having been cast by an avowed Communist Jew. Under French law, a unanimous verdict is never required, not even for the crime of murder or treason. With all the intensified Jewish campaign against him, the aging hero of France received 13 votes of innocence on the charges, which absolutely amazed the biased press of Paris at this time. To make matters even worse, if that be possible, the sentence read that he was condemned to death with national indignity. According to the French honor system, this was the worst fate possible, because it meant he was to be publicly humiliated and disgraced before he was put to death by a firing squad.

Then a strange thing happened. A petition was put forward, signed by all 17 jurors who were not Communist or Jewish, or both, asking for an immediate government pardon for the condemned man.

For his final sentencing in court, the old soldier, who had served France all his life, stood erect with as much military bearing as his aged frame would permit. With his peaked cap in place, nearing his 91st birthday, the old general heard the verdict and the sentence. It was the most severe sentence ever issued to a military man in all French history. The trial finally ended at 4:25 A.M. on the Feast of the Assumption Day, a national holiday in the Catholic country. Pétain got no holiday, however, and was taken back to Fort du Portalet Prison.

By law, the sentence went right to the desk of the French President, who just happened to be the very same general whom Pétain had once sentenced to death—General Charles de Gaulle. Defying the cries of the howling Jewish organizations, de Gaulle took pity on his old adversary and commuted the sentence to life in prison with no chance of any pardon or even parole. The fact that polls in France at this time revealed that 79 percent of the people did not want Pétain to receive the death sentence may have influenced de Gaulle.

In November of 1945, Pétain's sympathizers succeeded in having the old marshal transferred to a prison with a better climate so he could spend his last years on this earth in solitude, if not in comfort. General Franco wrote to de Gaulle to request better facilities for his old friend, if he could not be pardoned. He was transferred to Ile d'Yeu, below the Brittany Peninsula,

near a fishing village of 1475 persons, at the old military prison of Fort de la Pierre Levée, unused for many years.

It was eleven miles offshore and he had a small house where his wife could visit him overnight on weekends. From then on until his final breath on earth he never complained again.

His only real fear now was that General de Gaulle, his former rival who saved his life, might not be re-elected and then the Jews would get the death penalty reinstated against him. He told his wife he did not mind dying but did not want to do so in such an undignified manner as being shot to death by a firing squad while the Communists and Jews howled with glee. This never happened even after de Gaulle left office. But rest assured that the Communists and Jews tried desperately until the last day of his life to get him legally or illegally before a firing squad.

General Franco of Spain remained the only public figure or head of state anywhere in the world to stand by his aging friend in an isolated French prison. Franco tried until the bitter end to gain a release, conditional or unconditional, for the Marshal. It proved useless. As the international Zionists became more powerful after World War II by capitalizing on the number of the Jews supposedly killed by Hitler, their influence in both France and America prevented any possible release for the old fighter. Death and death alone would release him forever to some peace, perhaps where the woodbine twineth and there are no Jews to threaten him.

I was permitted to read some of the correspondence during these final years between the Spanish leader and his closest foreign friend, Marshal Pétain. In a way, it was like reading the profound insights of Julius Caesar or the Greek scholars. These two outstanding men were significantly alone among world leaders at this time, warning the people of all nations about the Communist threat and the rapidly encroaching evils of international Zionism. For this they were roundly condemned by the powerful American Jewish organizations, and, of course, the *New York Times*, the largest Zionist newspaper in the world.

Four times each month, General Franco sent fresh flowers to Marshal Pétain. He also sent food packages, wine, and plenty of citrus fruit from Spain.

In 1949 and 1950, General Franco stepped up his efforts to obtain a pardon for the Marshal or to at least allow the old man to die in his own home a free man. But it all went for naught because Jews all over the world objected and they made their

influence felt in government quarters. At this time, the many myths about the murder of Jews by the "Nazis" were still in the formulative stage. The Zionists had not yet settled on the figure of six million deaths, and the even more absurd figures of 16 and even 20 million were mentioned in books, forgetting that the total number of Jews in the entire world for the period was only between 12 and 14 million, according to Jews' own varying statistics.

On April 24, 1951, Pétain's 95th birthday, he received the Last Sacrament from a Catholic Priest. The Marshal wasn't a very religious person and did this to please his devoted wife. He had not attended mass for over forty years, except when it was in some way connected with a French government celebration.

Due to increased publicity world-wide from Franco's Spanish government about Pétain, flowers arrived in great profusion from far-away places. But the Jewish organizations were successful again in blocking every single attempt to free the old man. But Franco never gave up hope of freeing his old comrade-in-arms in spite of both Communist and Zionist pressure.

Finally, due to his weakened physical condition, Pétain was sent to a nearby military hospital at Nantes on the mainland on June 8, 1951. At last, the French government was on the verge of pardoning Pétain on a close vote. But when the Marshal heard about it, he sent word that he would refuse any type of pardon, thus ending the delayed campaign which was brought about by the guilty conscience of the French Nation.

It looked as if he was a goner on June 10, 1951. Doctors made gloomy announcements. But the tough old soldier then seemed to be recovering from the weakness that had sent him to the hospital.

The following month, in the early morning hours of July 23, 1951, Pétain lapsed into a coma as a nun recited Ave Marias at his bedside. The old soldier looked at her, thanked her, and then gradually faded away in both body and mind. At 9:22 A.M. that same morning, the old soldier rolled over and looked into his wife's eyes for the last time. "Neither cry nor moan for me," were his final words as he breathed his last.

To avoid offending Israel and the world Zionists, most French priests refused to serve at his funeral. A request by war veterans of France, who had served under Pétain during two wars, to pay a final tribute to their fallen hero was denied by the French government because of a protest by the United

States, now almost a colony of the Zionists.

Even the Assembly of Cardinals and Archbishops of France refused to allow any priest to officiate at Pétain's burial and last rites, although two priests defied the ban and served anyway. The French government refused to allow General Franco to attend the Marshal's funeral. No head of state was there.

The official statement by the Catholic Church in refusing to honor Pétain stated, "We must leave judgment to history, after God. Before the tomb of an old man we believe that it is proper to speak only words of peace for all beings." That "pious" statement, like some out of the U.S. State Department today, must have been written by Zionists.

The marshal lay in his casket in full uniform with his hands clasping a rosary. Veterans of Verdun carried the coffin to the grave of white granite, marked by a small cross and the simple inscription below:

Philippe Pétain  
Maréchal de France

In 1973, a group of anti-Communists slipped in and dug up the body of Marshal Pétain in order to take it to Verdun for a military funeral and a proper re-burial on the battleground of the First World War where he led France to her greatest victory. This plot was foiled by the government, followed by a comedy of errors with a chase to retrieve the body, which was finally found in a Paris garage and then was re-buried at the original grave site.

Due to bitter irony, luck or whatever you want to call it, when the marshal's wife died, only then was his financial estate settled. They had no children. But his wife had a son, Pierre, by her first husband. Pierre, who was killed in a car accident, had married a Jewish girl named Odette. And it was she and her family who inherited all of the gallant, old warrior's vast amount of personal property, real estate and bank accounts (one in Canada). Irony? Justice? Misfortune? Revenge? Anyway, the Jews got all of the anti-Jewish marshal's money after all.

For any scholars or students of history who may wish to purchase copies of this article, I am sure you can order them from the publisher of this magazine.

This article first appeared in the March 1987 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription \$25. Sample copy & booklist \$3.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: THE NEXT VIETNAM (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/\$1.50 — 10/\$3.00 — 50/\$13.00 — 100/\$25.00. HAMMERING THE U.S. (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/\$1.00 — 50/\$9.00 — 100/\$16.00. BUSH AND ZION (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/\$1.50 — 10/\$4.50 — 50/\$20.00 — 100/\$35.00. REAGAN AND ZION (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/\$1.50 — 10/\$6.00 — 50/\$25.00 — 100/\$45.00. ANTI-AMERICANS (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 — 10/\$6.00 — 50/\$25.00 — 100/\$45.00. MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES (Feb. 1987 issue); HOW ZION TRIUMPHS (March 1987 issue): Single copy \$1.00 — 10/\$8.00 — 50/\$35.00 — 100/\$60.00. For Postage and Handling include \$1.00 for orders under \$10.00, 10% for orders over \$10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.



To bear  
witness  
to the  
truth

## LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK  
AND DATA BASE

### The Hot-Line

West Virginia

# 304-927-1773

Chicago

# 312-863-4347

NO I.D. REQUIRED  
FREE ACCESS

NOTHING BUT HARD  
FACTS! NO GAMES —  
NO FICTION!

ON LINE 24 HOURS  
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

### THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION

is the "primer" for Americans who know there is something wrong in their country. It tells who is behind the problems that have befallen the United States—and the entire Western World. For your copy of this EYE-OPENER, a copy of our monthly magazine LIBERTY BELL, and a complete booklist, send \$4.00 to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS  
(Your Source for Facts—Not Fiction)  
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

POSTSCRIPTS: continued from page 20

his religious masterpiece.

\* \* \*

### JESUS TURNS A TRICK

I mentioned in earlier issues of *Liberty Bell* the principal organizations of South Africans who are now belatedly trying to preserve their race and save it from the consequences of the new Constitution that the stupid Aryans were cozened into adopting in 1983. I did not mention my own misgivings about those organizations. They are chiefly composed of Afrikaners, who are of Dutch descent, and information coming to me from sources in South Africa that seem reliable indicated that the organizations are specifically based on an affirmation of Christianity and even refuse membership to persons who are not willing to profess faith in the theological subtleties of the official Calvinist doctrine of the Dutch Reformed Church, to which almost all of the Christian Afrikaners belong. This last point was one on which I thought my informants might be mistaken, as, indeed, I still hope they were.

The reported allegiance to the Church was explicable, however, since for decades the Dutch Reformed Church championed our race and explicitly taught that racial differences are as emphatically affirmed by Christianity as they are by biology and the obvious facts of quotidian reality. In the time of Dr. Verwoerd, the last patriotic and honest Prime Minister of South Africa, it was commonly stated that his political ascendancy was based on the membership of the Reformed Church, and after his "mysterious" assassination, supposedly the result of an "oversight" by the Security Service which was headed by the man who became his successor, the Church maintained officially the position it had taken since its foundation.

On 24 October 1986, however, the Dutch Reformed Church held its annual Synod in Pretoria and the congregated holy men resolved that the Church must "speak firmly against the sinfulness and the unscriptural basis of *apartheid* as an ideology and practice." They did not explain whether Jesus had changed his mind or they had for centuries misunderstood or misrepresented what he wanted. The secretary of the Synod happily proclaimed that the decision to reverse the Church's doctrine was "the most important in the history of the Dutch Reformed Church in South Africa," and promptly wished it had been even more

March 1987

drastic in damning the wicked wights who still believed what it had officially taught was God's will a year or two ago. And he seemed confident that the Christian dolts wouldn't wonder why their god was executing a *volte-face* of which the most temperamental and excited woman would be ashamed—and he may be right. He predicted that the enterprising shepherds of God's Church would lead their two million formally enrolled adult sheep into a "new non-racial future," in which, of course, the degenerate Whites will breed diseased mongrels to please Yahweh and the Blacks will kick the White population into the gutter in which Jesus now wants them.

What happened, of course, is obvious. The dervishes made a study to ascertain which side had the most money to give them, and with the Jews lavishly subsidizing the destruction of Western civilization and the liquidation of the race they hate most of all, there was no question about who would pay off the best. But the greedy White witch-doctors did have an excuse for their betrayal of the members of their Church. They merely stripped off the Western veneer of Christianity and exposed the implicit malignancy of a primitive cult which loves and exalts everything that is debased, deformed, diseased, and degenerate.

And the Jews in the background, sneering at the simple-minded Aryans who would oppose the wave of the future they have decreed for us, tell the pious Afrikaners "checkmate"—and rub their hands in Yiddish satisfaction, singing "Oh, what a frien' ve haff in Jeesus."

\* \* \*

### YOU CAN'T SINK A CORK

The Reverend Professor Thomas Sheehan's *The First Coming* is one of the Book-of-the-Month Club's selections for December 1986. It is the kind of book that you would read through, if it was the only one you had with you when you were marooned on a desert isle. And you may wish to glance rapidly through it, if you are interested in the Protean versatility of the established superstition that is our racial incubus.

The author tries to make his *rifacimento* of Christianity acceptable to educated men by jettisoning all the absurd stories about magic and divine avatars that make the "New Testament" patently incredible, and he blames the Jew called Peter in those tales for inventing the stories about Salvation and post-mortem

felicity in an eternal amusement park called Heaven, which were so effectively used in the sales-talk of another Jew, called Paul, who peddled the fictions to ignorant and gullible *goyim*.

In the centuries that immediately preceded and followed the beginning of the present era, Asia Minor and Egypt were swarming with Jewish mountebanks and agitators, and it is a statistical certainty that quite a few of those *goëtae* were named in honor of the tribal hero in the Jews' great hoax about their conquest of Palestine. It is likely that confused traditions and folk-tales about some of them were fused together, since all bore the same very common name, and were used by the purveyors of Christianity when they began to scribble gospels around A.D. 130-140. The product, of course, was a plethora of fantastic stories, a few of which were selected for the collection called the "New Testament," making it a jumble of inconsistent tales from which theologians can extract the parts that suit their purposes, necessarily ignoring or explaining away the rest.

The pious professor follows that technique, and although he makes a great show of learning, he simply chooses to quote and endorse what suits his spiel. His Jesus had no hallucinations about divine parentage, and he was not even a christ, come to lead his people against the civilized races they hated. He merely wanted to instill "God's immediate presence in the human heart." God's presence, as offered by Sheehan to literate but maudlin customers, leaves no room for brains that can perceive reality and reason about it. So we are given a superficially novel package of the old hokum about Love and All Mankind that has been and is a deadly poison for our race.

It does no good to refute the salvation-peddlers; they promptly come up with another sales-pitch. You can't sink corks.

---

# A Prominent False Witness: ELIE WIESEL

by  
Robert Faurisson  
17 October 1986

Elie Wiesel is going to receive the Nobel Peace Prize this year. He is generally accepted as a witness to the "Holocaust" of the Jews and, more specifically, as a witness to the existence of the supposed homicidal "gas chambers." In today's *Le Monde* (17 October 1986, front page), under the headline "An Eloquent Nobel," they emphasize that the award of the Nobel Prize to Elie Wiesel happened at a right time because:

These last years have seen, in the name of a so-called "historical revisionism," the elaboration of theses, especially in France, questioning the existence of the Nazi gas chambers and, perhaps beyond that, of the genocide of the Jews itself.

But in what respect is Elie Wiesel supposed to be a witness to the gas chambers? By what right would he ask that we believe for a single moment in that means of extermination? In the autobiographical book thought to contain his experiences of Auschwitz and Buchenwald, nowhere does he mention the gas chambers.<sup>1</sup> He does indeed say that the Germans exterminated the Jews, but... by fire, by throwing them alive into flaming ditches, before the very eyes of all the deportees! No less than that!... Wiesel, the false witness, had some bad luck here. Having to choose between several lies of Allied war propaganda, he chose to defend the lie about the fire in place of that about the boiling water, the gas, or the electricity. In 1956, when he

1. There is one single allusion, extremely vague and fleeting, on pages 78-79: Wiesel, who very much likes to have conversations with God, said to Him: "But these men here, whom You have betrayed, whom You have allowed to be tortured, butchered, gassed, burned, what do they do? They pray before you!" (*Night*, New York, Discus/Avon Books, 1969). In his preface to that same book, François Mauriac mentioned, "the gas chamber and the crematory" (p. 8). The four crucial pages of "testimony" by Elie Wiesel are reproduced in facsimile in Pierre Guillaume, *Droit et Histoire*, Paris, 1986, 80 francs, La Vieille Taupe, B.P. 9805, Paris Cedex 05, France).

published his testimony in Yiddish, the myth of the fire still remained alive in certain milieus. It lies at the origin of the term HOLOCAUST. Today there is no longer a single historian who believes that myth. The myths of the boiling water and of the electricity have also disappeared. The gas remains.

The lie about the gas was spread by the Americans: see the *War Refugee Board Report* published in November of 1944. The lie about the Jews killed by boiling water or steam (specifically at Treblinka) was spread by the Polish: see Nuremberg document PS-3311. The lie about electricity was spread by the Soviets: see the *Pravda* article of 2 February 1945, page 4, about "The Murder Factory at Auschwitz" and the *Washington Daily News* of the same day, page 2.

The lie about the fire is of undetermined origin. It is in a sense as old as war propaganda or hate propaganda. In 1958, Wiesel published the French version of his earlier Yiddish testimony under the title *La Nuit*, with a preface by François Mauriac (in English, *Night*, Discus/Avon Books, New York, 1969, 127 pp.). He said that at Auschwitz there was one flaming ditch for the adults and another for the babies. He wrote:

Not far from us, flames were leaping up from a ditch, gigantic flames. They were burning something. A lorry drew up at the pit and delivered its load—little children. Babies! Yes, I saw it—saw it with my own eyes... Those children in the flames. (Is it surprising that I could not sleep after that? Sleep had fled from my eyes) (p. 42).

A little farther on there was another ditch with gigantic flames where the victims suffered "slow agony in the flames" (p. 43). The column of which Wiesel was a member was led by the Germans to within "three steps" of that ditch, then to "two steps." "Two steps from the pit we were ordered to turn to the left and made to go into a barracks" (p. 44).

An exceptional witness himself, Wiesel assures us of having met other exceptional witnesses. As regards Babi Yar, a place in the Ukraine where the Germans executed Soviet citizens and, among them, Jews, Wiesel wrote:

Later I learned from a witness that for month after month the ground never stopped trembling; and that, from time to time, geysers of blood spurted from it (*Paroles d'étranger*, Editions du Seuil, 192 pp., p. 86).

Those words did not slip out of their author in a moment of frenzy: first, he wrote them, then some unspecified number of times (at least once) he even had to reread them in the proofs; finally, those words were translated into various languages, as is everything that this author writes.

If he personally survived, it was, of course, as the result of a miracle. He has said that "in Buchenwald they sent 10,000 persons to their death each day. I was always in the last hundred near the gate. They stopped. Why? ("Author, Teacher, Witness," *Time*, 18 March 1985, p. 79).

Germaine Tillion in 1954 analyzed the "gratuitous lie" in regard to the German concentration camps. At this time she wrote:

Those persons [who gratuitously lie] are, to tell the truth, very much more numerous than people generally suppose, and a subject like that of the concentration camp world—well designed, alas, to stimulate sado-masochistic imaginings—offered them an exceptional field in action. We have known [Tillion continues] numerous mentally damaged persons, half swindlers and half fools, who exploited an imaginary deportation; we have known others of them—authentic deportees—whose sick minds strove to even go beyond the monstrosities that they had seen or that people said had happened to them. There have been publishers to print some of their imaginings, and more or less official compilations to use them, but publishers and compilers are absolutely inexcusable, since the most elementary inquiry would have been enough to reveal the imposture ("Le Système concentrationnaire allemand (1940-1944)," *Revue d'Histoire de la Deuxième Guerre mondiale*, July 1954, p. 18, note 2).

Tillion did not have the courage to give examples and names. But that is usual. People agree that there are false gas chambers that tourists and pilgrims are made to visit, but they do not tell us where. They agree that there are false "big witnesses," but in general they name only Martin Gray, the well-known swindler at whose request Max Gallo, with full knowledge of what he was doing, fabricated the best-seller *For those I loved*.

They also sometimes name Jean-François Steiner. His best-selling novel, *Treblinka* (1966) was presented as a work whose every detail was guaranteed by written or oral testimonies; in reality it was a fabrication attributable, at least in part, to the novelist Gilles Perrault (*Le Journal du Dimanche*, 30 March 1985, p. 5). Marek Halter, for his part, published his *La Mémoire*

*d'Abraham* in 1983; as he often does on radio, he talked there about his experiences in the Warsaw ghetto; but, if we are to believe an article by Nicolas Beau that is quite favorable to Halter (*Libération*, 24 January 1986, p. 19), little Marek, about three years old, and his mother left Warsaw not in 1941 but in October of 1939, before the establishment of the ghetto by the Germans. Halter's book was supposedly really written by a ghost writer, Jean-Noël Gurgan. Filip Müller is the author of *Trois ans dans une chambre à gaz d'Auschwitz* (*Three Years in a Gas Chamber at Auschwitz*),<sup>2</sup> with a foreword by Claude Lanzmann), winner of the 1980 LICRA prize (International League Against Racism and Anti-Semitism, headed by Jean-Pierre Bloch alias Jean Pierre-Bloch); that nauseating best-seller was the result of the work of a German ghost writer, Helmut Freitag, who did not hesitate to engage in plagiarism: see Carlo Mattogno, *Auschwitz: un caso di plagio*, Edizioni La Sfinge, Parme (Italy), 1986, 30 pp. The source of the plagiarism was *Doctor at Auschwitz*, another best-seller made up out of whole cloth by someone named Tibère Kremer. So it is that a whole series of works presented as authentic documents are only compilations attributable to various ghost writers: Max Gallo, Gilles Perrault, Jean-Noël Gurgan (?), Helmut Freitag, Tibère Kremer, . . .

We would like to know what Germaine Tillion thinks today about Elie Wiesel. With him the lie is certainly not gratuitous. Wiesel claims to be full of love for humanity. However, he does not recoil in the face of an appeal to hatred. In his opinion:

Every Jew, somewhere in his being, should set apart a zone of hate—healthy, virile hate—for what the German personifies and for what persists in the German. To do otherwise would be a betrayal of the dead ("Appointment with Hate," *Legends of our Time*, New York, Avon Books, 1968, pp. 177-78).

At the beginning of this year, 83 deputies of the West German Bundestag took the initiative of proposing Wiesel for the Nobel Peace Prize; that would be, they said, "a great encouragement to all who are active in the process of reconciliation" (West German Government, *The Week in Germany*, 31 January 1986, p. 2). That is what you might call "going from National Socialism to national masochism."

2. In English: *Eyewitness Auschwitz/Three Years in the Gas Chambers*, New York, Stein and Day, 1979, XIV-180 pp., with a foreword by Professor Yehuda Bauer, Chairman, Institute of Contemporary Jewry, Hebrew University, Jerusalem.

Jimmy Carter needed an historian to preside over the President's Commission on the Holocaust. As Professor Arthur Butz said so well, he then chose not an historian but a "histrion": Elie Wiesel. Even the newspaper *Le Monde*, in the above-mentioned article, was obliged to refer to the histrionic trait that certain persons deplore in Wiesel. It does so in these terms:

Naturally, even among those who approve of the struggle of this American Jewish writer formerly discovered by the Catholic François Mauriac, some reproach him of having too much tendency to change the Jewish sadness into "morbidity" or to become the high priest of a "planned management of the Holocaust."

There is no business like SHOA-business. As long as five years ago, Leon A. Jick already wrote:

The devastating barb, "There is no business like SHOA-business," is, said to say, a recognizable truth ("The Holocaust: its Uses and Abuse Within the American Public," *Yad Vashem Studies*, Jerusalem, 1981, XIV, p. 316).

Elie Wiesel issues alarming and inflammatory appeals against Revisionist authors. He senses that the situation is getting out of hand. It is going to become more and more difficult for him to maintain the mad belief that the Jews were exterminated or were made the object of a policy of extermination, especially by use of so-called gas chambers. Serge Klarsfeld has just admitted that until now people have not yet published real proofs of the existence of those gas chambers; he promises proofs; he gives his best specimen; that specimen is grotesque (see *VSD*, interview 29 May 1986, p. 37). On the scholarly plane, the gas chamber myth is finished. To tell the truth, that myth breathed its last breath at the time of the Sorbonne colloquium (29 June-2 July 1982) held four years ago under the presidency of Raymond Aron and François Furet. What remains is to make this news known to the general public. However, for Elie Wiesel it is of the highest importance to conceal that news. From that comes all the fuss in the media, which is going to increase. The more journalists talk, the more the historians keep quiet.

But there are historians who dare to raise their voices against the lies and the hatred. That is the case with Michel de Bouïard, former member of the Resistance, deportee to Mauthausen, member of the Committee for the History of the

Second World War from 1945 to 1981 (the date of its integration into the Institute for History of the Present Time), member of the Institute of France. You must read his poignant interview in *Ouest-France*, 2/3 August 1986, p. 6. In passing he recognizes courageously that, for his own part, he had in 1954, in a scholarly study, vouched the existence of a gas chamber where, in the final analysis, there had never been one at Mauthausen.

The respect owed to the sufferings of all the victims of the Second World War, and, in particular, to the sufferings of the deportees, demands on the part of historians a return to the routine methods of critical history.

The following is a Letter to the Editor, dated 16 February 1979, addressed to the newspaper *Westdeutsche Zeitung-Generalanzeiger* (Wuppertal edition). Emphasis in the original; reprinted in *Die Realschule* (Hannover), *Zeitschrift für Schulpädagogik und Bildungspolitik*, Vol. 88, No. 11, November 1980, p. 678).

While visiting Germany, I experienced with great emotion the discussion concerning *Holocaust*. I succeeded at the time in escaping from the inferno of those terrible years. The time I spent in Buchenwald and Auschwitz will forever be carved indelibly in my memory. During my nearly three years of internment, I saw Man in his primitive state: the excesses of human beings holding power over other human beings up to the limits of crazy brutality, but also the resources of endurance and the great soul of my people. Since truth is indivisible, I must also say that in those very difficult times I received help and support from many Germans and that I have never seen or heard about gas chambers, and that I did not hear about them until my liberation. On this subject, I am like Germans; I can therefore understand the doubt which is so often expressed in these days and I feel that it is very important that a comprehensive investigation be carried out by people who did not participate at all in those events, for only the truth can help us to come to an agreement between us—now—and in future generations.

Mrs. Esther Grossmann  
residing at 57 Palman,  
Holon, Israel

This article was first published by *La Vieille Taupe*, B.P. 9805, F-75224, Paris, France; it was sent to us by the author and is reprinted here with his permission. Dr. Faurisson advises that this text has been distributed as a leaflet to Elie Wiesel, to Madame François Mitterand, and to at least 40 people who attended the Oslo ceremony in December 1986. The leaflets were in French, in English, and in Swedish (every Norwegian understands Swedish). The text is also going to be published in Germany and Italy.

---

# MISCELLANEOUS

Reprinted from:  
*David McCalden Revisionist Newsletter*  
Issue No. 64, January-February 1987

[For a sample copy, send a donation to cover printing and postage to: David McCalden, P.O. Box 3849, Manhattan Beach CA 90266.]

FRANCE/SWITZERLAND: On 3 December 1986, the Swiss government banned Revisionists Pierre Guillaume and Henry Roques from entering Switzerland or Lichtenstein for the next three years. The Swiss authorities were annoyed because the two had earlier staged an "unauthorized" press conference on behalf of Mrs. Mariette Paschoud, the Swiss Revisionist school-teacher.

During May, Roques and Eric Delcroix (Prof. Robert Faurisson's lawyer) debated NINE Exterminationists on Europe 1 Radio Network. Among the nine opponents was Claude Lanzmann, producer of *Shoah*. Roques and Delcroix walked all over the nine nicompoops.

On 13 October 1986, Professor Faurisson himself spoke at a documentary film festival at Nyon, near Geneva. He was supported by his publisher, Pierre Guillaume, and by Mr. & Mrs. Paschoud. After giving a succinct overview of the Revisionist position, Faurisson's microphone was cut off by the chairman, and the meeting was brought to a rapid conclusion.

In December, Faurisson, Guillaume, and Serge Thion traveled to Oslo to picket the Nobel Peace Prize award to Elie Wiesel. Their flyers were in half a dozen languages [see the preceding article, "A Prominent False Witness: Elie Wiesel," in this issue of *Liberty Bell*. —Editor.]. I would have been there myself had it not been for the expense. In any case, the flyers were so effective that Wiesel immediately resigned his chairmanship of the Holocaust Council (*Jewish Heritage*, 12 December 1986, p. 3, and *Canadian Jewish News*, 25 December 1986, p. 3). However, other sources suggest that Wiesel may be lowering his profile on account of the Holocaust Council's "illegal contracting" and "unorthodox fund-raising" strategies (*Washington Jewish Week*, 1 January 1987, p. 1). When I went to hear

*Liberty Bell*

Wiesel at the UCLA on Tuesday 13 January, he not only hardly mentioned the Holocaust Council; he didn't even mention the Holy Cause itself! I think we are winning!

\* \* \* \* \*

FROM THE DESK OF DR. PETER PEEL  
20 January 1987

I have just been sent a copy of a report issued by AP (Associated Press) which is regrettably somewhat tardy in reaching me. It is of such titanic importance, however, that I am giving it the maximum publicity within my means.

Sir Hartley Shawcross was the British Attorney-General and chief British prosecutor at Nuremberg in 1946.

According to an AP report dated Stourbridge, March 16, 1984, Sir Hartley Shawcross said in a speech on the Friday evening preceding:

Step by step I arrived at the conviction that the aims of Communism in Europe are sinister and deadly. I accused the National Socialists in Nuremberg, together with my Russian colleague, I cursed the Nazi aggression and the Nazi terror. Hitler and the German people did not want war! According to the principles of our policy of balance of power and incited by Americans (*sic*) around Roosevelt we declared on Germany in order to destroy it.

We did not answer Hitler's many appeals for peace. Now we must declare that Hitler was right. In place of a cooperative Germany, which he offered us, there is now the gigantic imperialistic might of the Soviet Union.

I feel ashamed and humiliated to see how the same aims we imputed to Hitler are now being pursued under another name, Communism, and this tactic is used without restraint.

I am not a Christian but I seem to recall that there is something in the "New Testament" about there being more joy in Heaven over one sinner that repenteth than over nine and ninety just men which need no repentance. Well, there may be joy in Heaven but there is precious little consolation for those of us still on earth who have witnessed the consequences of the war-mongers and megalomaniacs whose vainglorious policies have resulted in the dissolution of the British Empire, the destruction of the real heart of Europe (and therefore the rotting of the limbs), the occupation of our continent by the external Super Powers, the genocide of our race by massive

March 1987

immigration. And in our dope-ridden, multiracial piggery we still (we British) are deluded enough to think of one of our destroyers as our "saviour," and his American co-conspirator, as our "friend."

Not until we admit fully to ourselves and the world that the destruction of Germany was a monstrously wicked folly (which is not to denigrate the courage or patriotism of those who fought) can there be a road back for us out of the sick and dying condition of our polluted and poisoned present. As for our home-grown "saviour," every schoolchild should have to read what David Irving has uncovered about "Good Old Winnie."

# A Reply to Colin Jordan

by  
Harold A. Covington

Reprinted with permission  
from Circular Letter No.B-5 — 15 January 1987.

In past circular letters I have discussed the controversy within the Movement between the theorists of the Mass Movement (or, as Bob Miles calls this school, the Legal Political Party) and the Revolutionary Vanguard approach to the White resistance.

Comrade Colin of Great Britain, a former colleague of Commander George Lincoln Rockwell and one of the drafters of the 1962 Cotswolds Declaration which is the moral foundation of the latter-day National Socialism, has written an article which has appeared in numerous publications in Britain and the United States which amounts to an excellently stated and logical exposition of the case for the Revolutionary Vanguard theory. Unfortunately, I simply do not have the space, nor could I afford the extra air mail postage, to reprint this article in full. Many of you will have read the article, entitled "Party Time has Ended: The Case for Politics Beyond the Party," in the *British National Review*, or the *American Liberty Bell*, or elsewhere. If you have not and you wish to obtain a copy, reprints are available from Colin Jordan himself at Thorgharth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate HG3 5JQA, England; or from the *National Review*, 54 Hindes Road, Harrow, Middlesex HA1 1SL, England. Please enclose a donation to cover postage costs if you order this reprint.

In replying to Comrade Jordan's article, I first off want to state that, in common with all Revolutionary Vanguard proponents, I agree 100% with his *assessment* of the situation while agreeing only partially with the *conclusions* that he draws. A lot of disagreement centers on how one defines a "party." I believe that much confusion and misunderstanding can be dispelled when one recognizes that a *revolutionary party* of any



Please help us expose  
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread  
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of  
THE HOAX OF THE 20th  
CENTURY  
at these prices:  
1/\$7.00—3/\$18.00—10/\$55.00  
100/\$450.00—1000/\$4,000.00

## THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. . . . . \$7.00  
Order No. 8012 plus \$1.00 for post. & handling.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

political complexion is NOT THE SAME as a *democratic System party*. The difference is fundamental and glaringly obvious. A democratic System party seeks to work *within* the System, ostensibly for the common good, but in actual fact to obtain, through fraud and intrigue, the rewards of wealth and power for its leadership and supporters. A revolutionary party seeks to *destroy* the System and *eliminate* the cliques who have held power previously. The two are as different as chalk and cheese. I have always fought tooth and nail to prevent White racial nationalist groups with which I was associated from becoming absorbed by democratic System parties or transmuted into democratic System parties, and I will continue to do so as a matter of inviolable principle. On the surface Comrade Jordan's article agrees with this line, but it goes much further than that.

As deeply as I respect Colin Jordan, he has articulated very cogently and forcefully a trend in today's Movement which I am convinced must be refuted and rejected. He speaks of "politics beyond the party," but it is clear from the content of his article that he means the *rejection of politics*—bona fide politics—and a permanent turning away from the bulk of the White population. He advocates, not the powerful and vital elitism of true National Socialism, but an introspective and narcissistic elitism which will destroy all potential effectiveness and end where many have ended—hiding out in the woods or in urban Bedroom Berchtesgarden with our small coterie of devotees, arguing over how many Stormtroopers can dance on the head of a pin, reading our Nietzsche and listening to our Wagner and watching *Triumph of the Will* on Betamax over and over again, while out in the real world our race gets on with the ordeal of its slow and agonizing death. If that happens, we deserve extinction by the iron-ruled yardstick we claim to espouse ideologically. *It must not happen like that.*

I will reprint one section from Comrade Jordan's article, one with which I can find little fault in content or logic. "Created for and concerned with the masses, the Nationalist or National-Socialist party inevitably becomes crippled and corrupted by the exactions of the involvement. In the delusive pursuit of numbers as the measure of strength, it commits two errors of cardinal severity which guarantee weakness. Firstly, in its desire to attract the Common Man in quantity, it has to set its require-

ments of membership at a sufficiently low level, so as to offer him the gratification of identification with a supposedly lofty cause on the basis of little, if anything, more than some paltry payment. Having brought him into the fold, instead of just taking the collection box to him on the outside, and with his contribution clearly proving insufficient to enable desirable progress, there follows a constant striving to try and coax him into doing more, which is the folly of trying to make a political activist out of a being whose nature prohibits it. Thus the role of the political party runs counter to that iron law of humanity which decrees that political activists are and always will be a tiny minority, most productive on their own, and that the rest of mankind is and always will be of the nature of political bystanders."

There, in one brilliant paragraph, we have the distilled essence of the Revolutionary Vanguard argument. Mere numbers never equal strength—true. As Adolf Hitler put it, twenty cripples chained together do not equal one strong man. Most RN or NS parties make the stupid mistake of handing membership cards and robes or uniforms to any warm body they can persuade to accept same—true. And Lord, how the Movement has paid for that stupidity down through the years! The vast majority of Whites are not and never will be political activists on our side or any other—true. But the conclusion, that we can and must *ignore* the White masses and work around them, is dangerously false.

Just because 95% of the White masses are inert politically does not mean they are *powerless*. They and they alone maintain and reinforce their own bondage by something I have mentioned before, the tacit, silent *consent to be governed*, which they give the System that is destroying them in exchange for the illusion of freedom and shiny consumer baubles. That consent to be governed by the Zionist occupiers and their henchmen is the gargantuan obstacle which we must chip away, fragment by fragment. For as long as it remains intact we can meet in little secret cells and carry out incestuous little intrigues of Byzantine complexity and pointlessness all we want. We will fail, and our race will die. But once that consent to be governed has been transferred to us, not all the jail cells and drugs and TV cameras and System violence in the world can stop us from arising and cleansing our temples of vermin with fire and sword.

Like it or not, dumb as they are, *we must work on those White masses*. Notice I said *work on*, not *with* them. Just because we need them and cannot win without their tacit consent does NOT mean we invite every Tom, Dick, and Harry to join us in the tactical struggle, never mind the strategic one. Remember, a revolutionary party is never democratic and a democratic one is never revolutionary. The revolutionary party is not a club, it is not a debating society, it is not an instrument of "gratification" for the common man, as Comrade Jordan points out. It is a *tool* designed for the specific purpose of doing one specific job, the removal of the existing System and the establishment of a New Order.

The problem with the Revolutionary Vanguard theory *as it now stands* is that it is incapable of advancing beyond a certain stage of effectiveness. A prime example of this is the 17-year terror campaign which has been waged by the Provisional I.R.A. in Northern Ireland, a classic example of Revolutionary Vanguard theory in bloody and sustained action. The Provos have survived several major British offensives and successfully regrouped and returned to the attack. They have been responsible for the deaths of almost three thousand people in Ulster, the Republic, and the mainland U.K., and they have ruined the lives of tens of thousands of others through maiming, imprisonment, and intimidation. The British now tacitly accept that they will never completely root out the Provos in the Catholic areas of the North. But NEITHER CAN THE PROVOS WIN. Their Active Service Units are unable to strike in most parts of the province because of the alienation and hatred they have aroused in the Protestant majority. They are virtually penned into the Catholic housing estates or forced to rely on quick hit-and-run raids from across the border in the Republic. And with one or two spectacular exceptions every year, always carefully planned for months in advance, they are unable to strike at anything except "soft" targets—unarmed men, crowded pubs or discos, inoffensive building contractors who fixed a barracks window or painted a police station, random car bombings on crowded streets. The Provos have been unable to make any serious dent in the British presence for 17 years despite their tight discipline, cellular organization, and ruthlessness. The one faint concession they won during that time, the Anglo-Irish Agreement signed at Hillsborough in November of 1985, has since proven to be a dishonest farce designed specifically by two crooked politicians

from Leinster House and Whitehall to help their respective re-election chances. Even in this the Agreement has failed through its obvious unworkability and flawed pedigree.

The Provo's Revolutionary Vanguard has been stopped cold. Why? Because of the security forces' vigorous activity? Not really. Only a handful of I.R.A. members are actually killed or captured every year. They've cost trillions of pounds since 1969, inflicted all this damage and misery and death, and are no closer to a United Marxist Ireland than they ever were. Why? Because that 95% of the Irish population, North and South, Protestant and Catholic, which is silent and politically inert, DOES NOT WANT THE PROVOS TO WIN. Neither in the North nor in the Irish Republic have they transferred their consent to be governed from the existing regimes to the Provos. And, although I won't go off into a long digression on Irish politics here, the Provos are starting to show signs of falling apart after 17 years of failure. They can still kill and maim and butcher and will do so for many years to come, North and South. But they will never win, because they will never obtain the consent of the Irish people to be governed by them.

What does Comrade Colin Jordan say about the consent to be governed? "The corollary of all this is the conclusion that, in so far as the support of the masses is needed in one form or another for the attainment of state power in one way or another, this can only be obtained through a breakdown of the society of the old order so substantial as to galvanize the docile slaves of the silver screen into rejection of their enslavers." In other words, the "Big Bang" we talked about in Circular Letter B-4, of which there ain't going to be none, for reasons stated in said B-4.

All right, what *does* Comrade Jordan recommend? "We need to adopt and develop the conception of the task force or elite organization of activists engaging only in cost-effective activities to undermine the fraudulent and disastrous system of Democracy...." Here we run into difficulty. What precisely does Comrade Jordan mean by "cost-effective"? ".....an effect....out of all proportion to the numbers and the cost...."

What *kind* of effect, and on whom? Presumably on the masses of White people to push them a bit closer to withdrawing

their consent to be governed. An "effect" for the benefit of the small revolutionary sect and its members alone would be pointless. An "effect" on the System and its minions would simply draw heat and even if their destruction was involved there are plenty more 'droids, mercenaries, and bureaucrats where they came from. The Provos in Northern Ireland, the Red Brigades in Italy, Baader-Meinhof in Germany, Action Direct in France, the P.L.O., the OAS, our own Revolutionary Vanguard sects in Italy and South America—time and again the lesson has been repeated that in this century *it is impossible to inflict a military defeat on the System*, no matter how brave and dedicated a band of revolutionaries of Left and Right make the attempt. Unless you have *achieved the withdrawal of consent to be governed*, that is. Khomeini got it right in Iran. The Sandanistas got it right in Nicaragua. Pinochet got it right in Chile. The absurd Aquino woman's handlers from the CIA got it right in the Phillipines. The Bolsheviks got it right in Russia in 1917. It can be done, and if they can do it, we can. The question is how?

Just what will the Revolutionary Vanguard sect *do*? Colin Jordan says coyly, "For obvious reasons one cannot here go into and must leave to the fertile imagination the wide range of political warfare open essentially to the select few operating on lines comparable to the special units of Otto Skorzeny." Comrade Jordan is talking about what anarchists used to call "the propaganda of the deed"—in short, you know and I know and anybody who reads those lines knows damned well he is talking about acts of violence, assassination, and bombing and Provo-style terror. He is not talking about bizarre and only mildly illegal publicity stunts. Otto Skorzeny did not break into episodes of "Dallas" with illegal radio transmissions or paint huge slogans on Buckingham Palace.

Will "the propaganda of the deed" succeed? Will small, isolated acts of violence seize the admiration of the White masses and inspire them to withdraw their consent to be governed and clamour for us to lead them on into a New Age? No. How can I say that with such certainty? Because the "propaganda of the deed" has *never* worked for anyone, Right or Left, who has ever tried it and always backfired through alienating the very people the revolutionary wishes to convert. There is no reason on earth to believe that White Americans or Britons

or Australians or whatever will react any differently. A prime example is the Order. We who read this know that these men and women are heroes and martyrs. The vast majority of the White population of the earth haven't the faintest idea they exist. Those White Americans who do know the Order's story received their information filtered and distorted through the System media and are convinced that these fighters are crazy homicidal maniacs who deserve to be locked up forever. It is *faintly* possible that when John Hinckley shot at Reagan in 1981 he was attempting just such a lone wolf exercise in "propaganda of the deed"—Hinckley had been an NSPA member for a brief time and this was duly reported in the media for the first two days until the Feds trotted out the ridiculous Jodie Forster version of the attempt. Hinckley vanished into a padded cell and from that day to this has never been allowed to make a single public utterance about the shooting, which adds weight to the speculation that he was politically motivated. I would imagine by now his brain has been turned to tapioca by the years of drug injection he has been subjected to. Regardless of his intentions, as "propaganda of the deed" Hinckley's kamikaze attack was a flop. His example does not bode well for Revolutionary Vanguardists who dream of a single blazing act of glory which will tip the scales of history.

The solution is depressing, pedestrian, and grim—*politics*, the gradual wearing away at the consent to be governed. That means dealing politically with the bulk of White humanity on a face-to-face level. It means altering our tactics and strategy so that we can communicate with the vast bulk of our people who have to live out there in the real world. It means NOT confronting them with symbols, terminology, and ideas they have been conditioned from birth to reject, by re-phrasing and re-working those concepts into a palatable form. It means putting away the guns and the camouflage fatigues and the backwoods survival gear and cranking up the mimeograph machine and licking stamps. It is boring, expensive, time-consuming, frustrating, and fraught with aggro. And it is the only way. Sorry, kids. No ice lollies until you've done your chores, done your homework, and tidied up your rooms.

I have been rather negative for some time now in these circular letters, and in daring to differ with a man like Colin Jordan I will predictably and fairly enough be asked to lay my

own positive views and solutions on the table. So I shall, beginning with Circular Letter B-6. Politics means the political party. This is absolutely unavoidable because any time you've got two or more people engaged in political activity towards a common enemy you've got a political party *de facto* regardless of what you call such a grouping, if anything. The political party will continue to be the basic building block of the White resistance movement whether Colin Jordan approves or not. It is time to discuss The Party—what it is, what it should be, how it should operate, how it should handle finances and propaganda, who should belong to it, who should *not* belong to it, and what its goals should be. Watch this space.

\* \* \* \* \*

#### PERSONAL NOTES

Right. My mailing list now numbers around 400 names. The vast majority of these are in the United States. There are a small handful each in Canada, Australia, South Africa, and the Irish Republic, plus four addresses in the United Kingdom which I post to, thereby risking the wrath of the Race Relations Act. I don't *think* any of the four would lodge a complaint, but if Britain can produce a given set of four racial nationalists without at least one traitor prepared to stab a comrade in the back out of jealousy or sheer love of intrigue, then I congratulate Britain.

There is no way that I can handle the air mail postage on 400 pieces every month. I have received some help from some of you, and if I have been unable to send you an individual acknowledgement, please accept my heartfelt thanks. For many of you this will be the fifth circular letter you have received, for others the third or fourth, the second, or the first. If you have not responded or acknowledged receipt, *you must let me know now* if you wish to continue receiving these circulars....

Mail will reach Harold Covington at Box 123, Douglas, Isle of Man, British Isles.

#### KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE  
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**

## AMERICA'S DECLINE

### THE EDUCATION OF A CONSERVATIVE



REVILO P. OLIVER

**ABOUT THE AUTHOR:** Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

#### SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

**On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition):** "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

**On Race:** "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

#### *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

ORDER No. 1007—\$8.50

plus \$1.00 for post. & handlg.

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

# Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$3.00

## THE GREAT TERRORIST

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor  
page 19

#### ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

**POSTSCRIPTS BY PROFESSOR REVILO P. OLIVER:** The Making of Mythidia, page 1; Home to Mama, page 6; The Sick Man, page 14; God Save the Queen, page 16; A Hint of the Future, page 17. **FROM THE ALIENS' PRESS:** An Even Friendlier Congress, An Analysis of the November 1986 Elections, by Wolf Blitzer, *The Jerusalem Post*, page 45; U.S. Mum on Report Hess Will Be Freed, page 59. **NORDIC PRESS:** Aids: It Won't Go Away, page 45; Don't Draw Fire, page 50. **HAROLD COVINGTON:** Movement Finance, page 52.

VOL. 14 - NO. 9

MAY 1987

## Voice Of Thinking Americans

## LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA — Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983

by Liberty Bell Publications

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

### ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints ..... \$ 3.00  
THIRD CLASS — U.S.A. only ..... \$25.00  
FIRST CLASS — U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only ..... \$32.00  
FIRST CLASS — All foreign countries ..... \$35.00

AIR MAIL — Europe-South America ..... \$45.00  
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa ..... \$49.00  
Sample Copy ..... \$ 4.00

### BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies ..... \$ 18.00  
50 copies ..... \$ 65.00  
100 copies ..... \$110.00  
500 copies ..... \$400.00  
1000 copies ..... \$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

### FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

## POSTSCRIPTS

by  
Reילו P. Oliver

### THE MAKING OF MYTHIDIA

*Myth* would be too pretentious a word for what I have in mind, so I have taken the Greek diminutive, mythidion, which I first learned from Lucian and, appropriately, from his dialogue, Philopseudes, in which he discusses the origin and prevalence of lies. I shall consider here, briefly, what we may call, by an oxymoron, involuntary lies, i.e., untruths, falsehoods, told by persons who do not intend to deceive and whose evident good faith induces their acquaintance to give credence to false statements which they will, in turn, repeat as matters of fact, thus often giving them a wide circulation.

In an earlier issue of *Liberty Bell* I noticed a typical mythidion, a story about the origin of Bartholdi's colossal statue of Eleutheria in the harbor of New York City, which had been so widely disseminated that it was repeated to me for my information in all good faith by several correspondents. The story was certainly false, but had its origin in a confusion between a colossal statue the sculptor projected but never executed and the one he did produce for export to the United States.

The simplest and clearest illustration of the generation of such mythidia is one that first made me realize the importance of keeping always in mind how extremely common are the consequences of a psychological phenomenon that encompasses us with traps for the unwary.

A valued friend of mine, an attorney of standing, was wont to tell his friends, whenever the conversation turned to the various Christian cults and their gospels, that his great-grandfather had been personally acquainted with the blacksmith who forged the golden plates from which Joseph Smith pretended to translate the Book of Mormon.

Now that story was obviously false. According to the official doctrine of the Mormon Church, Smith was led, by an angelic Mentor, to discover in a cave near Palmyra, New York, a horde of tablets, made of solid gold, bearing inscriptions which

he transcribed in English by looking through a magic stone which converted the Egyptian characters and language into English. As soon as this godly work was completed, the Angel Moroni appeared and took the golden plates, which were too precious to be entrusted to mortals, back with him to Heaven for safekeeping, perhaps in some celestial lock-box. Anyone with a modicum of common sense knows, of course, that their "golden plates" were just a fiction imagined to validate a hoax. Therefore no one could have manufactured them, and assuredly no blacksmith ever hammered out a mass of gold that must have been worth at least several million dollars even at that time, when dollars were real money and not just pieces of colored paper used in the great American swindle.

Questions, however, sufficed to show that my friend's story about his great-grandfather was largely true. His great-grandfather never lived in New York and was not known ever to have visited that state, but, in the course of his business, he traveled widely in the state of Illinois. In that state there is a tiny village named Kinderhook. (A friend of mine says, with slight hyperbole, "You won't notice it unless you drive slowly.") It is directly east of Hannibal, Missouri, and about six miles from the Mississippi River. It was, however, a town of some importance in the first part of the Nineteenth Century, when one of the inhabitants was Robert Wylie, a prosperous merchant and wealthy landowner.

One day in April 1843, when he and a friend, Wilbourne Fugate, were discussing religion and especially the new Mormon cult which was gaining so many adherents, Wylie, perhaps influenced by the spirituous inspiration that is so commonly mistaken for spiritual, decided to test by experiment how much suckers can be made to believe. They enlisted the services of Bridge Whitton, who appears to have been the local blacksmith, and who made for them six thin plates, roughly campanulate in shape, of a then common alloy that metallurgically was something between bronze and brass, as those metals are strictly defined. Wylie and Fugate then coated both sides of the metal plates with beeswax and scratched through the wax the most mysterious 'hieroglyphs' they could devise. They then applied nitric acid to the plates, thus etching the symbols in the metal. Removing the wax, they covered the plates with 'rust' that they manufactured by using nitric acid on pieces of iron and lead, and bound the plates together with an iron ring, which they also covered with the spurious rust, thus producing an ap-

pearance of great antiquity and long burial in the ground. The plates were planted in an excavation Wylie was having made on his property and were placed under a stone a foot or two beneath the depth the workmen had reached when they stopped work for the day. The sportive gentlemen arranged to have a number of their fellow citizens, including two Mormon elders, on Wylie's property the next day when the workmen, resuming work, discovered the amazing memorials left by some prehistoric people, and the spectators marveled at the hieroglyphs, which, like the sacred writing of Egypt, must have been used by priests to preserve religious texts. Seven respected citizens, who had been present when the momentous discovery was made, signed a document attesting the finding of the plates, "covered with ancient characters" and of great antiquity, since they had obviously been buried in the ground for a very long time.

Wylie and Fugate enjoyed their hoax, which they, according to one account, found unexpectedly and handsomely profitable, and they probably hoped to catch prize suckers who were nationally known before they began to laugh openly at human credulity.<sup>1</sup> Whitton, the blacksmith, seems to have been the first to expose the hoax, of which he told one of the dupes who had signed the document. That man was not amused.

Wylie eventually gave the plates as curiosities to a certain Professor McDowell in St. Louis, and they were lost during the war of aggression begun by Lincoln in 1861. By that time, Wylie and Kinderhook's brief season of glory had been completely forgotten.

1. We may guess what Wylie was especially awaiting. There is good evidence for what seems unbelievable *prima facie*. The Mormon elders who were present at the momentous discovery "leaped and shouted for joy" because Smith's story was thus corroborated, and the wondrous plates were eventually sent to Smith in his religious capital, Nauvoo. The Prophet recognized the 'hieroglyphics' as "reformed Egyptian" and found that the text was the history of an early American, "a descendant of Ham, through the loins of Pharaoh, king of Egypt." Needless to say, Joseph Smith was not taken in by a parody of his own hoax. Although uneducated and ignorant, he was a man of native ability and a first-class theologian, as is shown by his achievement in composing, from quite diverse sources, some of the best gospels ever written. We can only wonder what would have happened, if Joseph Smith had not been murdered by a mob incited and led by clergymen who wanted to stamp out their most formidable competition in the salvation-business. It is likely that he had diligently informed himself of the circumstances of the discovery and had a copy of a document Wylie and Fugate had rashly signed themselves, and had he lived to complete his "translation" of the text in "reformed Egyptian," they might have found themselves hoist with their own petard and exposed by divine revelation as infidels and recreants, who had been suborned by Satan to deny their own discovery of revealed

We may regard it as certain that my friend's great-grandfather had known Whitton, and he doubtless told his family with gusto about the hoax of the forged and planted 'bronze' plates. No doubt, someone who heard him tell the story, recalled years later only that a blacksmith had forged plates which purportedly bore a religious text written by prehistoric inhabitants of North America; he naturally associated the story with the only famous hoax that involved such a use of supposititious plates, and thus assumed that the blacksmith must have worked for Joseph Smith.

Such was the genesis of that mythidion. When stories are transmitted orally, there is an inevitable slippage as some facts are forgotten and replaced by what seems right or at least plausible to the next narrator.

A man's memory is itself labile, and facts that are not of vital importance to an individual undergo a strange sea-change as they are submerged in the ocean of subsequent events and, like the bones of Ferdinand's father, they are made into coral at full fathom five. I give the following example only because it is one of which I can be quite certain of the facts.

A decade ago, my wife was given a copy of William F. Buckley's *Airborne* (New York, Macmillan, 1976) by an amiable young lady who had seen my name in the book. In those entertaining memoirs of a yachtsman, the reader is told that I, "at age seventeen, resolved never again to make a typing mistake. Forty years later, he has yet to make one." The author proceeds to confute persons who doubt my phenomenal ability: "If Horowitz can play at hurricane speed horribly intricate pieces of music, using ten fingers simultaneously without making a mistake, why should Revilo Oliver—a full professor in the classics, master of seventeen tongues<sup>2</sup>—make a mistake, typing at his own speed, and using, at *whatever* speed he typed, what comes down to *only one finger at a time?*" (His emphasis.)

truth, perhaps for thirty silver dollars. As is well known, theologians and cats almost always land on their own feet.

2. No one who has more than an elementary knowledge of another language will fail to smile at this inverted gasconade. No man can be termed a 'master' of a language unless he can think in it without effort and spontaneously write it with syntactical and lexical accuracy. Humanists, indeed, would demand more, at least for Latin, and require a 'master' of that language to be able to compose exactly in the style of Cicero or Tacitus and Vergil or Ovid, but I would accept a lower qualification, merely the writing of a Latin that would have been regarded as correct and idiomatic by those writers, and I would be content with either prose or verse (not both); I think most modern Latinists would agree. There are individuals who have a peculiar talent for

The argument, I grant, is irrefragable, and I feel humbly apologetic that it failed to convince me.

Such flattery should be convincing, but I could only be grateful. After I reread that passage, I, like Sandy McTavish, put down a slug of Glen Livet just to make certain I was sober, and then I tried to make a spectroscopic analysis of the strange amalgam. Like many chemical compounds, such as dynamite, it is much more than the elements from which it was made.

The four elements are all commonplace, videlicet:

1. When I was seven, I was given a present that I especially wanted, a typewriter. (It was a Smith Premier, a machine which had no shift key, since each character was on a separate typebar, making eight rows of keys to provide capitals, lower case, numerals, punctuation, etc., including the fractions by eighths.) I began to write on the typewriter by using only my index fingers necessarily in alternation and thus "only one finger at a time." By the time I entered a school in which the "touch system," using all fingers, was taught, the habit had become so fixed that I never underwent the agony of breaking it.

2. When I was seventeen, I purchased a special model of the Hammond Multiplex, a kind of typewriter that was later called Varityper. Its type was on curved plates, two of which could be kept in the machine at one time, so that it was in that respect far superior to the "I.B.M. Selectric" now in use. It had only three rows of keys, but the special model had five shift keys, four of which could be used together (the fifth was used with very large type). The multiple shifts made this the only kind of typewriter on which one could write elaborate mathematical formulae accurately, and also almost all languages that use an alphabetic script, since special type-plates were available for each. It was the only typewriter on which one could write Sanskrit in the Devanagari characters. I eventually collected about sixty type-plates, including several sizes and styles of type for some languages, since the machine would type ten, twelve, or fifteen letters to the inch. (The machine, by the way, is still serviceable; it has deteriorated less than its operator, who no longer has the nervous stamina to use it.)

learning languages, such as I can only envy, and I have known one who was concerned by the difficulty of finding opportunities to speak each of forty languages often enough to keep fresh his fluency in all of them, but I am sure he would never have claimed to have 'mastered' more than two or, conceivably, three of them.

3. When I was in my twenties, I won a bet by typing with my two fingers as fast and as accurately as a professional stenographer, i.e., a woman who earned her living as an ordinary typist. Neither of us was impeccable, but we made about the same number of mistakes.

The foregoing I doubtless told Buckley at some time or other during our fairly long association.

During its early years, I wrote rather extensively for Buckley's *National Review*, and all my faculties were still unimpaired, for I had not yet gone over the pass and started on the ever steeper downslope of life. I have a vague recollection that some member of the staff, who prepared copy for the printers, used to say that I was the only contributor in whose manuscripts he had never found a typographical error. That, of course, was not because I never made "typing mistakes," but because I read the typewritten text carefully and I was still young enough to be a good proofreader, even of my own writing.

Now all this is interesting only as an example of how even a keen mind can, after almost twenty years, fuse together four trivial details and overlay them with the coral of a sea-change (appropriate for a yachtsman!) to make something phenomenal and, I am afraid, incredible.

\* \* \*

## HOME TO MAMA

It is a cardinal fact in the history of our civilization that when Christianity became epidemic in the Roman Empire, it had been made bitterly hostile to the Jews who had invented it. That fact is itself paradoxical, for the Fathers of the Church who peddled the cult to the mongrelized rabble of the civilized world had left in their "New Testament" a passage in which their Jesus, whom they identified as an incarnation or at least a piece of their god, specifically and emphatically stated that he was interested only in members of his own race, although he did modify that exclusiveness with the Ebionite doctrine that *goyim* who became faithful servants of the Jews would be admitted to the status of whining dogs and permitted to crouch on the floor behind their masters' chair and eat the scraps thrown

to them when the Jews feasted and reveled after realizing their ownership of the whole world.<sup>1</sup>

The peddlers, however, did not have to invent very much. The Jesus or, more probably, the Jesuses who gave rise to the inconsistent tales in the "New Testament" were would-be christs who tried to found new sects during the chaos of internecine warfare among the Jews themselves, as the chiefs of various sects and factions strove for supreme power over the Jews in Palestine as a preliminary to rule over all of international Jewry. The internal warfare of the Jews is, of course, disgustingly familiar to every reader of the blood-spattered pages of Josephus. It should be remembered that systematic terrorism was invented by the Jews in the first instance to eliminate and intimidate rival Jewish factions, although the terrorism was naturally extended to *goyim* who got in the way.<sup>2</sup> And, as a matter of fact, the most nearly civilized Jews, called 'Sadducees,'<sup>3</sup> were eventually exterminated.

In the anarchy that was common in Palestine when the Jews were left to themselves and Greek or Roman troops did not move in to maintain a minimum of order (often invited by a Jewish faction that wanted to use them against its opponents and then stab them in the back), each aspirant to mastery naturally denounced all his rivals as ungodly and dis-

1. Needless to say, no such statement appeared in the gospels of the Christian sect which seems to have been the first to attract a large following of White people, the Marcionists, who rejected the ferocious Jew-god of the "Old Testament," and taught that Jesus had manifested himself on earth to save mankind from Yahweh; other early sects roundly identified Yahweh with Satan. The Fathers of the Church were eventually able to show the logically anti-Jewish sects the error of their ways by refuting their doctrines with theologians' favorite and most cogent argument, fire and sword. The learned Dr. David Hamblen made an effort to revive the Marcionist theology to provide a form of Christianity that was not inimical to our race. He foresaw the Judaization of all of the established churches, but could not interest clerics who shrewdly estimated what novelty would be most profitable.

2. Since explosives had not yet been invented, the godly assassins specialized in stealthily stabbing men in the back when they found their victims in a crowd, making their escape in the resulting confusion by the tactic commonly used by pickpockets. From the curved daggers with which practiced terrorists could pierce a man's heart through his back so adroitly that he often collapsed without uttering a sound, they were called *sicarii* by the Romans; they gave themselves the euphemistic name of 'Zealots' (*Zelotae*). According to the "New Testament," one of Jesus's apostles, a certain Simon, was such a terrorist.

3. Sadduceaei, a word probably derived from the name of some prosperous and decent Jew who showed himself receptive to the civilizing influence of Hellenism, and so was included by the Kike *canaille* in their venomous hatred of other races. Some part of the discourse of a rational Jew probably survives in the bleakly eloquent pessimism of Ecclesiastes; it is likely that the original text, before alteration and interpolation, contained an explicit denial of survival after death.

obedient to Yahweh (Ya'o), the big Jew up in the clouds. Such epithets as "synagogue of Satan" must have been hurled back and forth until they became almost commonplace in the frenzied polemics of the various factions. We may be certain that the agitators who were fused in the Jesus of the "New Testament" all spouted vehement denunciations of other Jewish sects, especially the one then in power, and that the obloquy reported in the Jewish gospels needed only to be touched up a little to attract the many inhabitants of the empire who hated Jews and were susceptible to novel superstition.

The Jewish religion thus adapted for peddling to the *goyim* contained the deadly poison of egalitarianism and the denial of biological reality by an absurd claim that human beings differed only in their opinions and could therefore be made alike by "conversion" and religious magic. The denial of race was, of course, acceptable to a populace already mongrelized, and probably facilitated dissemination of the new superstition. An escape hatch was thus always kept open for the Jews whenever they wanted to appear as a religion instead of a race. They could always be "converted" whenever they thought it expedient to masquerade as White men. And the Christians were always flattered when a Jew joined them. A merely typical example is a Fifth-Century inscription in a church at Grado, an Italian city on the shore of the Gulf of Trieste: "Here reposes Peter, also known as Papario, the son of the Jew Olympius, and the only one of his people who was worthy to attain to Christ's grace, and was fitly buried in this sacred edifice."<sup>4</sup> (Note the common error of ignorant Christians, who mistook 'Christ' for a personal name instead of a Jewish title.)

Even Christians were not so stupid that they did not see that their religion was made in Israel, but the holy men invented an explanation that when Yahweh impregnated a virgin with a piece of himself, he intended to give his Chosen People a chance to maintain their superiority over the lower races, but when the Jews crucified him, he discovered what a fool he had

4. HIC REQVIESCIT | PETRVS QVI PAPA | RIO FIL. OLIMPII IV | DAEI SOLVS QVE | EX GENIE SVA | AD XPI MERVIT | GRATIAM PERVENI | RE ET IN HANC SCAM | AVLAM DIGNE SEPVLTVS EST... The *que* is probably an error by the workman who made the mosaic inscription, since the author of the inscription was fairly literate. The *qui* in the second line should, of course, be *qui et*. SCAM is a common abbreviation of sanctam. Peter was buried in the church early on 14 July in a year that is uncertain because the workman omitted a word at the end. I assign the inscription to the early Fifth Century. The text may be found in *Notizie degli scavi*, Ser. VIII, Vol. I (1948), pp. 18f.

been to oppress and outrage all mankind for so many centuries just to pamper that filthy bunch of ingrates, so he tore up his contract with them and made a deal with the *goyim*, promising to make them his pets instead, if they would believe the tales told by his dervishes. Christians could therefore have a pleasant assurance that Hell was going to stink with grilled Jews; but the cunning race took the precaution of adding a prophecy that they would eventually come galloping to Jesus and be forgiven, thus neatly preventing Europeans from improving their environment with pesticides.

Throughout the Middle Ages and the early Renaissance, the Jews were hated and accursed parasites who had perversely rejected their god and were going to be condignly sent to an eternal Hell, although it was also believed that leopards changed not only their spots but their very nature when sloshed with holy water and they asked Yahweh & Son, Inc., to forgive them. Thus when prudent monarchs, such as Edward I of England and Isabella of Spain, tried to clean up their countries, they could expel only Jews who insisted on openly practicing their peculiar rites, and were powerless against the swarms of Marranos who had infiltrated the church and, by marrying richly dowered Jewesses to venal noblemen, had polluted the blood-lines of the aristocracy. When the Crusades, a noble European effort at territorial expansion, began for the professed purpose of reclaiming Palestine from the Moslem, eminent Christian warriors, the famous Godfrey de Bouillon and other noblemen, such as Clarebold de Vendeuil, Emicho de Leiningen, Guillaume de Melun et Gâtinais, and Thomas de La Fère, thought it absurd to go to a distant land to fight people who claimed that Jesus had been only a prophet, not an incarnate god, while leaving bitter enemies of Christ, who called him a bastard and a fraud, behind them to despoil their lands and their families in their absence. When they tried to act logically on that premise, wealthy Jews were protected by the Church and by kings who had spent themselves into the power of the usurers, and the warriors were shunted off to the Orient in one way or another, but the official hostility of the Christian Church to Jews continued unabated.

Throughout the Middle Ages and the early Renaissance, Christianity was essentially based on the "New Testament."

Calvin<sup>5</sup> was the first to formulate a theology that was largely based on the "Old Testament," and he was followed by the Puritans, for whom the "New Testament" was only a kind of embarrassing supplement they did not quite dare to jettison.

It was in Boston in 1886 that Rabbi Schindler, while smiling at the absurdity of some myths in their Bible, told a supposedly Christian congregation that Christianity was a Jewish cult and like a wayward daughter who would soon have to return home to her nice Jewish mama and ask to be forgiven. That prediction was accepted politely or docilely by his audience of Bostonian Brahmins, but it would have excited horrified indignation in practically every other Christian church in the nation. Schindler, however, was a true prophet.

He was right and now the cycle is complete with the publication of *Dare to Believe* by a Jew named Aaron (New York, Crossroads, 1986). Aaron is the Archbishop of Paris and a Cardinal in the Roman Catholic Church, in which he is said to be one of the most influential members of the hierarchy. He is officially known as Jean-Marie, Cardinal Lustiger. He is not a Marrano. He says that he remains a Jew, not only by race, but by religion, since Christianity is based on God's Covenant with the Jewish people, who are the "historical [!] witness to God's initiative," and Christianity is merely a generous extension of the Jews' divine privileges to other peoples. "The New Testament is incomprehensible, if it is not founded on the Jewish vocation, the vocation of Israel, the vocation of Christ to the pagans. This is a fundamental given [i.e., a premise] of the Christian faith."

The lusty Cardinal rejects the Christian claim that old Yahweh, who had spent four thousand years helping his Chosen prey on other races, became peeved when they crucified part of him and canceled the deal he had made with them. He insists that "When God gives, he does not take back what he gave and promised." Therefore, "The survival of Israel is inscribed [*sic*] in the promise of God. God cannot deny himself." That is logical enough, although I wonder how pious Aaron can so confi-

5. As everyone knows, Calvinus was the name this heresiarch took in Latin, in keeping with the usage established by the Humanists; it was presumably a translation of the French Chauvin, but on official registers the family name is spelled Cauvin, which, pronounced as French, has a sound that suggests 'Cohen.' So far as I know, however, there is no proof that Calvin, as he is now called by an Anglicization of his Latin name, was a Marrano.

dently ignore what is said to be one of the first lessons Jewish papas teach their scions: "Never trust another Jew."<sup>6</sup>

Therefore, the holy man continues, Israel is not just a state like other nations in the world. It was divinely instituted, and so "Israel must perdure to the end of time, as witness to the promise of God, with its proper vocation of elder son." It looks as though there was no hope for the Semites of Asia Minor, since the Jews, it seems, can count not only on their American serfs, but also on their cloud-borne accomplice in the welkin, who, they say, served them so well when they massacred the inhabitants of Palestine long ago, and will doubtless do as much for them again.

As Lustiger says, "Christianity is indissolubly linked to Judaism," and the two cannot be separated. "Christianity consists in making the Gentiles participate in Judaism." So now you know. What is more, there is nothing you can do about it. There is nothing more irrational, says this Prince of the Church, than resentment or dislike directed against the God-people from whom all our blessings flow.

Insufficient appreciation of the Jews, he admits, has been "a constant drift in the West: the desire to cut off its own historical roots." Because, you see, some ignorant wights don't understand that all our culture and civilization comes from the Jews, not from those nasty old Greeks, who tried to understand reality and began to use reason instead of faith. Reason is a very bad thing, because just look what it has done. "People thought that the power of human reason would be enough. And they discovered that everything can be turned upside down. Pacifist ideologies beget wars, theories about collective happiness bring the Gulag, liberalism enslaves the weak to the strong, the progress of science gives birth to the atomic bomb, and so on." Obviously the thing to do is to obey Jesus, who enjoined us from taking thought for the morrow or any other time. Put your mind out in the dog-house and just do what your witch-doctor says. And don't make any mistake about who are the right witch-doctors. The Jews are a "priestly people" and Yahweh has appointed them to be the priests of the world.

6. The maxim is familiar to most of us as the climax of various humorous anecdotes, but when I remarked to a Jew, owner of a small chain of hardware stores, that I was astonished to see him serving as cashier in one of his stores, he explained that he had not yet replaced an employee who had left. He always hired "Christians," by which he meant persons of our race, to handle money and accounts, because a Jew would always find some clever way to cheat the owner.

Scientific achievement always costs more than it is worth, as witness the American "conquest of the moon: the social price paid for this conquest remains an issue for a whole generation in the United States." All knowledge must start from the fundamental fact that "At the beginning God created man in his image and likeness," in witness whereof the Cardinal even cites the well-known episode in Paradise, when Adam hid in the bushes and God couldn't find him and had to call out, "Adam, where are you?"—just as he later called "our father Abraham" to sire the People of the Covenant, the "priestly people, thanks to whom the whole universe is given back to the Father, creator of all things." ("Given back" to Big Daddy? But who took it from him? How? But you mustn't ask such questions—that habit of thinking will get you into trouble, if you don't break yourself of it.)

So, you see, what we have got to do is get rid of our "Gentile mentality" and take advantage of Yahweh's somewhat belated generosity, four thousand years after he scooted over the waters of the abyss to create heaven and earth, in finally making it possible for us to become " 'Sons of God,' as are the children of Israel but in a different way." Now we are at last allowed to benefit "from the gift made in the first place to Israel." Christians are just a wild shoot grafted onto the great cultivated tree of Jewry, and they should know their place and revere their "older brothers, and the stock on which they have been grafted."

The foregoing, I believe, fairly extracts the substance of this book, which, I need not say, is spread here and there through its 249 pages and dissolved in gallons of treacle about "the eternal wisdom" of the "Messiah-king," the "creative and loving presence of God," the "gift of the Spirit," God's "calling men and women of all races, all tongues, to share in the condition of Christ," and the wonderful day when "Jesus resurrected" and sneaked out of town to a lonely place, where he "let the Twelve touch him" before he "ascended into heaven," where "he is now hidden in the glory of God." Such vaporous and vapid rant, words piled up for their shadowy connotation to stir sentiments without exciting thought, are, of course, the stock in trade of all fakirs of "all races, all tongues." It's designed to make the customer feel "the surge of the Holy Spirit" inside himself. The surge may be indigestion, of course, but he's got to have Faith.

Although he uses the standard patter of "spiritual" sales-talk, Aaron's book is a masterpiece of its kind. When he is des-

canting about how full of "love" old Yahweh is, he has to hope that none of his customers will read the Bible while awake, but Christians have for centuries demonstrated their ability to read the appalling record of their bloodthirsty god's vile crimes while in a kind of hypnotic trance. Aaron's deprecation of reason and rationality is a clever sleight-of-tongue that will conceal from inattentive readers the absurdity of blaming rational thought for the failure of a highly irrational attempt to produce by magic a world in which warfare will not be normal and continue so long as the planet is infested with human life. He might as well have blamed reason for the failure of astrology or cheiromancy to reveal the future. Elaborately systematic discourse based on illusory premises is merely sophisticated hocus-pocus, and "pacifism" and the rest of the "Liberal" pseudo-intellectual verbosity is merely old Jesus's New Jerusalem without Jesus.

Aaron's real skill is best shown by the art with which he conveys an impression of simple honesty, unassuming modesty, and earnest morality. And he is adroit in simulating candor while avoiding embarrassing questions. He frankly admits the racial basis of Judaism: "For a Jew, the feeling of belonging to a people is both very powerful and very fluid." But he claims never to have studied the *Talmuds*, and implies that he has only a limited acquaintance with contemporary rabbis, so he cannot be expected to comment on the basic doctrine that Jews are the only human race, while *goyim* are merely animals like dogs and swine and are to be treated as such.

I have devoted so much space to *Dare to Believe* because it is an important book, perhaps the most important book exposition of Christianity published in this decade. Its major thesis, that Christianity is just a Jewish cult for *goyim*, is irrefragable, but that is well known now. The scarcely veiled assertion that the Yids are God's Chosen People and divinely ordained priest-kings of the world is, of course, commonplace. The significance of the book lies in its author.

Adulation of Yahweh's Master Race is obligatory for the loud-mouthed salvation-hucksters who peddle their hokum over the Jews' boob-tubes. And we naturally expect rhapsodies about the "Judaeco-Christian" amalgam from clergymen who keep their eyes fixed on the main chance. Christians who retain a belief in what was "God's word" fifty years ago have long perceived that their churches have left them stranded and homeless, and that, as their ordained shepherds tell them, they can either like it or lump it. But even Protestants recognize in

the Roman Catholic Church the structure that was Christendom for the greater part of our history since the Fall of the Roman Empire, and have, despite all dissent, regarded it as the greater and more solid part of Christianity today.

Lustiger is no mere theologian with a book to sell. He is a Cardinal, a Prince of the Church, and a highly influential member of the Sacred College. Now in his early sixties, he is eminently *papabilis*, as Cardinals say when they are thinking about which of them will have four aces in his hand when they play for the highest stake at the next Conclave. Some disinterested observers within the Church think it quite likely that Aaron will become the next Pope and perhaps elect to call himself Peter II, just to make it officially clear that Christianity, supposedly founded in the West by a grubby Kike from Palestine, is now securely back in the hands of its original owners.

\* \* \*

## THE SICK MAN

At the beginning of this century, the decadent Turkish Empire was preserved from Russian aggression only by Russia's knowledge that the British Empire would never permit a potentially hostile nation to take Constantinople and control the Hellespont (also called the Dardanelles). At that time, Turkish territory still included a fairly large part of the Balkans (Albania, Macedonia, Bulgaria, all mutinous), so the diplomats of European nations and especially of Great Britain were wont to refer to Turkey as "the sick man of Europe."

How the world has changed in three-quarters of a century, as our race became palsied and stupid!

I have commented in these pages on the English people, who have become so spineless and abject that they permitted the imprisonment of John Tyndall, the head of the British National Party, for the crime of believing that the self-degraded Anglo-Saxons, who were respected in the world a few decades ago, still have a right to have a country of their own.

This past year, the mentally alienated English were so eager to squander what few resources they have left and to hasten the suicide of their nation that they taxed themselves to import eight hundred niggers to stink up their universities. The savages, of course, were to be provided with lavish "scholarships" and enrolled in universities which many highly intelligent English youths cannot afford to attend. (And, needless to

say, the academic institutions were ready to prostitute themselves to give degrees to the "underprivileged" refuse, and take pride in their "Liberal" vitiation of such scholastic standards as they had left.)

There is an even grimmer aspect of this national masochism. A still rational and manly Englishman, Peregrine Worsthorne, contributed an editorial article to the *Sunday Telegraph*, 28 September 1986, in which he pointed out that it was statistically certain that at least eighty of the imported and subsidized niggers would arrive bearing the infection of Immune Deficiency, now become pandemic in the territories from which they come, and that it was by no means improbable that even a larger proportion of the eight hundred would bring the deadly disease with them. The newspaper had urged editorially the week before that the recipients of British largesse be given medical examinations before they were admitted to England. The British government, presumably including the *shabbat goyah* who is the Prime Ministress and her cabinet of Jews and British degenerates, immediately claimed that the proposal was "impractical."

Mr. Worsthorne pointed out the absurdity of that claim, which merely meant that the government loves niggers and White male perverts, many of whom were so vile that they acquired the disease from niggers, and would rather see all Englishmen put in danger of contracting the infection (which can be transmitted without sexual contact) than do anything that might embarrass its darling pets. To protect the English people would be "discrimination."

The rational writer roundly demanded that the government abate its contemptuous disregard of the English who pay for it, and instead turn its discrimination against the bearers of an invariably lethal and epidemic contagion. But he also predicted that the political riff-raff in power would do nothing of the sort.

A correspondent informs me that Mr. Worsthorne was right. The eight hundred anthropoids swarmed into Little Britain, bearing their deadly plague and, no doubt, other tropical diseases, and they are collecting their handsome stipends from British taxpayers. There was no real concern among the spavined nitwits who are almost all that is left of the nation that was so great and deservedly proud in 1900: they were too busy watching ball games on the "telley." But the savages, brutish as they are, are doubtless intelligent enough to despise people so feeble-minded as to admit them at all, diseased or not.

So that is the state of Britain today. It is easy to see what nation is now the "sick man of Europe." And sick to the death.

\* \* \*

## GOD SAVE THE QUEEN!

The part-Jewish Heir Apparent to the throne of Little Britain, Charles, Prince of Wales, had until recently a confidential body servant named Stephen Barry. Early in October 1986 Stevie died of Immunity Deficiency, and, according to *The Sun* (London), 9 October, the pervert's demise has created a kind of panic in the households of the royal family.

A former senior footman in the Queen's household told the newspaper that Stevie's position as personal valet to Prince Charles made him the top dog among the servants in every household of the royal family they visited. At Buckingham Palace, he used to hold romps with the footmen in the evenings after the Queen's dinner table had been cleared. Having the evangelical ideals of one variety of the "Liberation Gospel," Stevie fought against bigotry by inviting very young men to parties on the Footmen's Floor of the Palace, where, after appraising the charms of the several guests, "he would have his eye on a particular boy and you could bet that by the end of the evening the lad was legless with drink." The boy was then carried to bed, where Stevie, in the words of an implicitly homosexual version of the Gospel of Mark, "taught him the mystery of the kingdom of God." He probably also taught him the mysteries of the virus of Immunity Deficiency.

Stevie was totally promiscuous and copulated with all the boys and young men whom he could get, but, according to the newspaper, six of his special favorites among the male servants of the royal households, who are known in the footmen's quarters by such sobriquets as "Polly," "Bertha," and "Kitty," are so distressed by the untimely death of their lover-boy that they have identified themselves, but only two of them are willing to be tested medically to determine whether or not Stevie gave them a bonus token of his affection; the other four prefer not to know for certain. I am sure your heart aches with compassion for the dear creatures.

According to the former senior footman who was the newspaper's informant about Stevie's recreations, the Queen must have been aware of the vermin in her palace long before Stevie's death. On one occasion, when a cute elf, garbed as a

footman, came to serve her at the table, mincing and shaking its girlish curls, she bade it be gone. Queen Elizabeth II presumably thought that, even in the squalor of a Britain become multi-racial, a royal footman should try to maintain some superficial similarity to a man.

Englishmen (as distinct from the niggers and wogs with which they are filling their little island to please Jesus's relatives) will now see a deeper meaning in the words when they intone "God Save the Queen," a once noble hymn of triumph, now become shrill mockery as its tremulous and dying notes are carried away on the winds of change.

\* \* \*

## A HINT OF THE FUTURE

The Cook County Hospital in Chicago, Illinois, is financed by the taxpayers and administered by the County Board. When its President and Directors discovered in some way that two of the resident physicians on its staff (race unstated) were infected with Immunity Deficiency, they also learned, evidently for the first time, that three other members of the staff, two physicians and a male nurse (race kept secret), had already died of the epidemic disease, while a fourth is in the terminal stage of the dire and incurable infection. When one of the infected physicians still on the staff refused, they said, to limit his contacts with patients, they voted to suspend him from his medical functions.

Incredible as it may seem to you, that precipitated an uproar that was reported in the *Chicago Tribune*, 4-7 February 1987, and had the incidental benefit of disclosing to the public some crucial facts of which they had thus far been blissfully ignorant.

Three executive committees of the Hospital, all composed of or dominated by *Doctores Medicinae*, met, denounced the officials for their bigotry, and forced the reinstatement of the suspended but unnamed physician, who happily resumed treating patients who were unaware that he was diseased. The final decision is to be made by a meeting of the whole County Board, which will be between the proverbial devil and deep sea. The Hospital's revenues have already decreased sharply, since many persons, so bigoted they do not want to contract the dire malady, are staying away, now that the scandal precipitated by the high-minded sons of Aesculapius has made public what con-

ditions do exist and may exist in that hospital. On the other hand, the Board had already been threatened with prosecution by a legal shark named Grossman, who claims to represent the hoary old Civil Liberties Union, if it infringes the diseased physician's civil right to continue to exercise his medical skills and whims on persons who are not yet diseased and who do not know that he is.

The excited practitioners of the Healing Art even held indignation meetings at which they exhibited signs calling for "compassion" instead of "fear." The compassion, needless to say, was for diseased physicians, not for their unsuspecting patients, whom they may condemn to a prolonged and horrible death, nor yet for the many who consult physicians everywhere and will be in an agony of trepidation, now that they know that many medical men themselves carry in their bodies a dire contagion which they may transmit negligently or even with the known urge of many of the diseased to inflict on the innocent the death to which they themselves are doomed.

The assembled physicians, so nobly concerned for the future of their profession—or should I say business?—would have had a much better chance of arousing the compassion they desiderated, if they had claimed that the diseased physicians had become infected while treating diseased patients, but instead they certified by silence that those physicians were homosexual perverts who did not have enough medical skill and ordinary prudence or self-control to avoid acquiring the incurable disease of which they knew, from their medical journals, much more than the general public.

Compassion for our darling perverts, some of whom were so filthy and debased that they copulated with niggers and so brought the dire contagion to this country, will, I predict, soon be in very short supply.

The medical men doubtless forfeited the opportunity for propaganda that could have aroused some compassion because they chose to adopt the soothing claim of the Federal Center for Disease Control that "there are no known [i.e., admitted] cases of a health care provider with AIDS infecting a patient with the virus or of a patient infecting a health care worker." Now this accompanies an admission that one thousand two hundred (1200) "health[!] care workers," i.e. physicians, nurses, and technicians, are now known to be infected with the deadly disease, and a recommendation that the perverts should not be

*Continued on page 43*

## THE GREAT TERRORIST

*By Jim Taylor*

(Foreign Correspondent)

Much has been written now about the sale of armaments to Iran by the U.S. and Israel. But absolutely no one in the closed American news media has ever written one single compassionate word about the many deaths in Baghdad which have been caused by these very weapons. Nobody in America dares to mention it or even seems to care the least bit about the many children and other innocent people killed in recent months with weapons sent by President Reagan to Iran.

This constitutes terrorism, despite the fact that no one other than myself calls it that. Terrorism is relative. Now you tell me who is the greater terrorist—the lowly Arab with no hope who sets off a bomb in a West Berlin nightclub and kills one person, or Mr. Reagan who is directly responsible for hundreds of deaths in Baghdad, just to please the Zionists? When one kills innocent people, that is terrorism, regardless of the method used.

Now, I realize that Mr. Reagan has told you many times that the missiles and tanks sent to Iran were only "defensive" and were not used against Iraq "offensively." Defensive, Hell! Ask one of the people in Baghdad whose family or relatives have been killed with these same "defensive" weapons and you will understand the power and use of these American arms.

I also realize that you have read constantly in the controlled U.S. press that Iraq started this war. Not one daily newspaper has ever veered one iota from that story, actually promulgated by the Israeli Embassy in Washington and foisted on both the White House and the news media. But the European press and the rest of the world maintain that the facts clearly show that Iran started it.

The actual truth is that Israel and Iran, with the help of the United States, planned and started this conflict. Now, this may seem unlikely to you because you have read many times that old Khomeini hates and condemns Israel every chance he gets. This is a smokescreen and the Zionists laugh at it and at you for believing it. Perhaps Khomeini does dislike Israel. That does not make him unusual; every nation in the world (except the U.S.) dislikes Israel. But this does not keep Iran from accepting arms from Israel and the U.S. (called the "Great Satan" by Khomeini). It does not keep Iran from

working closely with Israel to attempt the destruction of neighboring Iraq, a country which has had disputes with the Iranians and the Persians for a thousand years.

But I prefer to let President Saddam Hussein of Iraq give you the facts in his own words. The following letter was sent to me after I had been covering the war in Iraq. It was printed in the international *American Sunbeam* and a few other periodicals. I have met President Hussein and I can assure you of his great sincerity and personal integrity. He has a great love for his country. It is, indeed, ironic that the war against Iraq was actually planned by the U.S. and Israel at the White House as a means of getting rid of President Hussein because of his condemnation of international Zionism with all its inherent evils.

I want to say that it is not at all unusual for the U.S. and Israel to try to get other nations to do their dirty work. Look at all the strife in Lebanon, which has been stirred up by the Israelis in cooperation with the American CIA. And the man who did much of the work was William Buckley, the CIA chief in Beirut, who was assassinated for it after being tortured to get information from him about U.S. involvement. When Buckley was taken captive, the U.S. put out false information that he was not connected with the CIA, despite the fact that everyone in Lebanon knew exactly what he did there for the benefit of Israel. Now, after his death was confirmed, the State Department admitted that he was just what I said he was when he was kidnapped: the top CIA man there.

Regular readers will recall that I mentioned the attempt by Vice Admiral John Poindexter to get Egypt to go to war against Libya. It is the same old "let's you and him fight" syndrome used many times by the CIA in various parts of the world to start wars.

Here is the historic letter:

Baghdad, Iraq  
13 August, 1984

Mr. Taylor:

In the name of God, the Merciful and the Compassionate.

First, I would like to thank you for your fair and unbiased reports from the front lines of the Iraq-Iran War. This is a rarity for an American writer because of the Israeli-oriented, preconceived notions of the U.S. press in general.

Brothers of the world, including all Americans and especially readers of this letter, I send greetings.

Iraq did not start this war, neither does it desire its continuation. The rulers of Iran, Israel and the U.S. must bear the full responsibility

for triggering the conflict and for keeping it going, despite the disasters it could cause for Iran and for the Islamic peoples.

It was on September 4, 1980, that Iran climaxed more than a year of direct provocations and border violations with an all-out military attack against Iraqi territory, including heavy shelling of several Iraqi frontier towns, causing high casualties among the civilian inhabitants.

Iran's earlier record of aggression against Iraq, documented in numerous Iraqi notes of protest that were ignored by Iran, was topped just before the war by Tehran's<sup>1</sup> abrogation of the 1975 Algiers Agreement, under which Iran was committed to give up Iraqi territory seized illegally. Iran's highest officials in the summer of 1980 denounced the agreement as null and void and publicly announced that they would no longer be bound by it.

But even while Iraqi civilians were dying under a hail of Iranian shells, Iraq sought earnestly, through every available diplomatic and political channel, to prevent a full-scale war with Iran, urging Khomeini and his regime to stop the aggression and to fulfill Iran's treaty obligations. All appeals fell on deaf ears.

After the Shah was overthrown in 1979, Iraq sought better relations with Iran's new leaders, including Khomeini himself, who had been given refuge and protection in Iraq during the 14 years of his exile. Khomeini's way of repaying his hosts was to launch a massive campaign of subversion against Iraq as soon as he grasped power in Tehran.

In Qom and Tehran, special institutions were established to plot against Iraq and other neighboring states. Iranian agents and Israeli agents slipped into Iraq to commit terrorist actions, aided by Iranian residents living in Iraq. Instructions for the terrorists were issued in Iran and broadcast daily over Iran's official radio stations. Iranian leaders openly advocated murder, terrorism and sabotage in Iraq.

On April 1, 1980, Iranian terrorists hurled bombs at a large student gathering at Al-Mustansiriyah University in Baghdad, killing and maiming many. On April 5, 1980, while the funeral procession of

1. ['Tehran' is the spelling now used in Iran. The rather obscure town, Tīhrān in Arabic (the language used by many Persians during the period of Arabian dominance), was the headquarters of the victorious faction in a civil war and so became the capital of the nation in 1788, after which it was visited by many European diplomats, scholars, and travelers, who fixed the spelling as 'Teheran' in English, German, and French (Téhéran). It was the site of the Teheran Conference at the end of 1943, when the three great War Criminals, Roosevelt, Churchill, and Stalin, met to plot the ruin of Europe and the downfall of Western civilization. — Editor.]

those killed in the attack was passing by the Iranian School in Bagdad, more explosions went off. In these and other incidents, Iranian agents involved were caught and our security forces seized large quantities of illegal arms.

Between February of 1979 and September of 1980, there were 249 incidents of Iranian intrusion into Iraqi air space. There were also 244 incidents of frontier violations, cross-border shelling, bombing of civilian targets and obstruction of navigation in Shatt Al-Arab.<sup>2</sup>

Finally, after Iranian attacks intensified, Iraq was forced on September 17, 1980, to officially terminate the Algiers Agreement. Iraq was left with no choice but to use its armed forces in defense of its sovereign rights over its own land and waters and to carry the war to the attacking enemy. And the American press used this day as the start of the war which had been going on a long time before Iraq had ever fired a shot back.

What is even worse is that Iran's so-called 'Islamic leaders' have allied themselves with the Zionist entity, which is a declared enemy of Islam, in a military cooperation relationship that, among other results, facilitated Israel's, U.S.-aided, criminal attack on Iraq's installations for peaceful nuclear research on June 7, 1981.

This not-so-secret collaboration between the Khomeini regime and the U.S.-backed Israel was exposed on July 17, 1981, when an Argentine cargo plane set down in the territory of the Soviet Union while ferrying large quantities of weapons, military spare parts and ammunition from Tel Aviv to Tehran.

For several months prior to that, Iraq had been warning the world about the existence of a military link between Israel and Iran, a link that was used by Israel in its attempts to destroy the Iraqi reactor near Baghdad. The first attack, a joint one with the aid of Iran and the U.S., was carried out by Israel in late September of 1980. This attack failed. So it wasn't even mentioned in the press of America at all, since the Zionists have complete control over what is and what is not printed in the United States of America. The utter failure of the Israelis to destroy the Tammuz reactor on that occasion prompted the Zionist entity to plan and train its crews for several months more in preparation for the second attempt on June 7, 1981, which was very successful. This, the Zionists and there-

2. [Shatt Al-Arab is the name now given to the broad stream formed by the confluence of the Tigris and the Euphrates. At its lower extremity, where it flows into the Persian Gulf, it separates Iraq from the territory now occupied by Iran. The port of Abadan on the Iranian side is the terminus of a pipeline and the port through which a very large part of Iran's production of petroleum is exported. The upper part of the Shatt Al-Arab lies entirely within Iraqi territory, and Basra is the Iraqi port for ships from the Persian Gulf. — Editor.]

fore the U.S. knew in advance, through their relationship with Iran, that the war would continue for some time. Israel and the U.S. made certain that it would. They planned it.

The entire story of Iran's extensive arms purchases from Israel was thoroughly documented by the Western news media soon after the crash of the Argentine plane used in the weapons delivery shipment.

On July 26, 1981, the *Sunday Times* of London gave full details of the Israeli-Iranian-American military connection, which involved British, French and Swiss arms dealers. The newspapers noted that Israel had supplied Iran with military equipment even while the American hostages were still being held in Tehran and in violation of the American embargo on arms of any kind to Iran.

On August 6, 1981, John Yemma, the correspondent of the *Christian Science Monitor* in the Middle East, reported from Jerusalem that Israeli officials were making no secret either of their close relationship with Iran or that it was all aimed at the hated Iraqi government.

On August 20, 1981, all doubts about the Israeli-Iranian link were removed when ABC's news program, 'Nightline,' interviewed exiled Iranian President Bani Sadr, who freely admitted that the government that he had headed in Tehran did, indeed, buy arms in large quantities from Israel.

ABC's Paris correspondent, Pierre Sallinger, not only gave complete details of how the Israeli arms were reaching Iran, but had copies of the canceled checks with which Iran paid for the weapons. On that same program, Jody Powell, the White House press secretary during the hostage crisis with Iran, said that the Carter Administration was aware that Israeli arms were going to Iran despite the hostages being held there in inhuman conditions. He added, "We did, indeed, in the fall of 1980 raise this question with the Israeli government. We made it clear to them privately, as we had many times publicly, that we did not think it was in our best interest, or theirs, and certainly not in the best interest of releasing our hostages, to violate the arms embargo to Iran. It was of no concern at all to the Israelis what happened to American hostages. They kept on selling arms to Iran anyway."

These same Iranian leaders, from Khomeini on down, pretended to shed tears and make loud declarations over the fate of the Palestinians and about the annexing of Jerusalem by Israel; but, at the same time, they were dealing with the very same cruel Zionists they were publicly condemning, thus proving their perfidy and total

lack of concern about the Palestinians who are the victims of criminal Israeli aggression.

Historically, and since 1520, eighteen treaties have been concluded between the Persian state and its western neighbors regarding its relations therewith including the question of legitimate borders. On all occasions, the Persians (Iranians) chose the opportunity to violate the said treaties, whether by word or deed.

The Persian and Ottoman states concluded the first treaty in 1520 after the occupying and annexing of some areas of Iraq, which was then a part of the Ottoman Empire.

When Iraq became independent of the Ottoman Empire after the First World War, it succeeded the said empire, in accordance with the rules of international law, to the Turkish treaties relating to the Iraqi territory, the last of which were the 1913 Protocol and the Proceedings of Frontiers Delimitation Commission of 1914. It was, therefore, to be expected that Iran would not raise any problem to Iraq in this respect. But, in fact, in the early days of Iraq's independence, and particularly in 1932, Iran committed a number of encroachments against Iraqi territory and declared its non-adherence to the 1913 and 1914 agreements. Iran started a series of armed intervention acts in Shatt Al-Arab by constructing border posts guarded by military forces inside Iraq. These encroachments were the subject of a complaint by Iraq to the League of Nations in 1934.

Later, the Shah began to support and foment armed rebellion among Kurdish forces in northern Iraq. He provided these rebels with huge shipments of modern armaments. All this took place under the care and with the encouragement of the United States of America and with the participation of the Zionist entity. Prime Minister Begin of Israel declared that the Zionist entity had provided weapons for these Kurdish rebels and other renegades in Iraq from 1965 to 1975.

Thus Iraq was forced to fight a bitter conflict against that agent clique and the aggressive policies of the Shah, backed by the U.S. and Israel. We were forced to defend our sovereignty and national unity against forces performing on orders from the U.S. and Israel. Iraq suffered 60,000 casualties between martyrs and wounded of armed forces personnel and the civilian population, aside from enormous material losses. The military situation reached a dangerous point when the Shah advanced his own military troops on numerous occasions to fight directly against our national forces on various fronts, with Israel as an important participant via a supporting role. The U.S. also backed the Shah against us.

So you see, long before Iraq fired a shot in the current conflict, in 1979, the Consulate of the Republic of Iraq at Muhammara, Iran, was subjected to the ugliest kind of aggression. It was attacked on October 11 and October 26, then again on November 1 and 7. Its doors and windows were destroyed, its officials and guards beaten, and its records destroyed.

The Iranian government also put a special broadcasting station at the disposal of the Zionist-supported clique from 1965 to 1975, as stated by Mr. Begin in a speech. Both the United States and Israel gave much support to those who would desire the overthrow of the legal government of Iraq.

So it was hardly surprising that Israel wanted to destroy Iraq's nuclear facilities. For more than two years before, the Zionists conducted a vicious propaganda campaign through false claims aimed at sabotaging Iraq's peaceful nuclear program. The reason for this was not fear that Iraq would produce nuclear bombs to be used against Israel, as Menachim Begin told the world. It was simply that Israel could not afford to have an Arab country attain a level of scientific and technical progress that would challenge Zionist superiority in those fields, particularly in nuclear energy.

Israeli leaders and their supporters in the U.S. never made any secret of their conviction that Israeli security rests on the necessity of keeping the Arab countries technologically retarded. They firmly believe that once the Arabs acquire high technology, Israel would lose its advantages in the military as well as in the scientific fields.

Since its creation in 1948, Israel has made strenuous efforts to build a solid base for nuclear technology. With the help of France, the U.S. and West Germany, Israel was able to use its secret installations to produce nuclear weapons to become the Middle East's first and only nuclear power.<sup>3</sup> That capability is protected by Israel's refusal to adhere to the international treaty on non-proliferation of nuclear arms, and by its absolute refusal to permit even U.S. inspection of its nuclear facilities. Iraq has, of course, signed the non-proliferation treaty. Israel never will.

For the first time in modern history, a so-called Third World country, Iraq, has successfully fought a defensive war, the longest such war between regular armies since the Second World War, without being under the umbrella protection of a particular military

3. The reader will note that this fact was generally known when President Hussein wrote in August 1984, although it was concealed from the Americans by the captive press until some weeks after the Sunday Times (London) published a detailed description of the secret plant in which the Jews were making thermonuclear bombs; see Liberty Bell, December 1986, pp. 16-23. — Editor.]

pact or the influence of a particular big power, and without suffering any shackles on its will and independence or abandoning its principles and policies.

The Persian aggression against Iraq was a result of the arrogant, racialist and evil attitudes of the ruling clique in Iran. At the same time, it was also a Zionist and American imperialist conspiracy aimed at liquidating Iraq's revival and checking its development for decades. It tried to strip us of our shining mind and heart in the same way as it tried to destroy our scientific, cultural and technical bases of our new revival. For this reason, the Zionist enemy launched its aggression against the nuclear reactor in Baghdad on June 7, 1981. Had we not faithfully, efficiently met the challenge posed by the Persian enemy on September 4, 1980 when Iran attacked our towns, and if we had surrendered to this evil and aggressive will, the Zionist enemy would not have raided Iraq in June of 1981 simply because Israel would not have feared us. The Zionist entity would not have attacked us if we had not achieved victory of sorts in the war with Iran. If we had not established our own ability to lead our own way, to wrest our opportunity from life with our efficient use of advanced weapons, then the Zionists would have had no reason to attack us. It is only because we are strong and we believe in our own freedom that Israel sees us as an enemy to be dealt a blow, with the full cooperation of the United States government. The evil Zionist entity, the U.S. and Iran thought we would fold up and surrender after a few days of severe battle. So when we successfully defended our small nation against the combined efforts of a country four times larger, which had the total assistance of both the U.S. and Israel, the Zionists did not like this at all. We have been fighting Persian aggression for a thousand years. We shall continue to battle for rights of the Arab people no matter who sides with the living devil Khomeini and his motley army of children in the front lines. With both honor and faith we have entered this contest and fought valiantly to effectively maintain our independence from the yoke of the bitter Zionist doctrine which right now even imperils the U.S. and its people. Hence, for these reasons, the Zionist enemy had no option but to commit crimes openly and before the entire world, which includes some who do not know all the truth and some who try to provide proper covers to conceal the reality of this Zionist enemy for reasons related to their own interest and policies.

The unholy agreement of the Zionist entity and the ruling clique of Iran on launching aggression against Iraq, on promoting hatred campaigns against Iraq and on attempts to weaken the position of Iraq is a great honor for us. It confirms the correctness of our

course and of our appraisal of the problem, dangers and challenges facing the entire Arab world.

Similarly we will not submit to U.S.-sponsored Zionist aggression and will not give up the path we have chosen although we know that the recent aggression was not merely a measure decided by the Zionist entity. Rather it was an expression of a much wider conspiracy that extends beyond the Zionist entity. And, let me assure you, that the Zionist attack with U.S. weapons against our nuclear reactor will not stop the course of scientific and technical progress in Iraq. Rather, it is an additional strong stimulus to develop this course and provide it with even greater resources and with more effective protection. And despite our loss from the uncalled for attack by Israel, this aggression confirms that Iraq really stands on the right path, offering the Arab world a model and helping governments to define the right of the best approach.

Ever since the fifties, after the failure of the tripartite aggression of 1956 against Egypt and the liquidation of foreign bases and the Baghdad Pact, most colonialist powers closed the chapter on direct military action in the Arab world. But the United States is now openly trying to re-establish imperialist control over Arab territories by talking about a rapid-deployment force to control parts of our Arab homeland on the slim pretext of protecting U.S. interests from the Soviets. Also coming to surface again are American plans for establishing military bases on Arab soil. What the U.S. really is trying to protect is the spreading evil doctrine of Zionism, the most vicious scourge ever to be unleashed upon mankind. If you Americans are so in love with Zionism, let me respectfully suggest that you keep it for yourselves. Do not try to export it upon us.

Is it, therefore, possible to stand with hands folded vis-a-vis such challenges? Can such challenges to our way of life be met only by statements made by Arab officials about rejecting the establishment of bases without declaring their rejection of military facilities?

On oil policy, the oil is a gift bestowed by God on the Arab nations to use in raising living standards, in developing its economic, social and cultural conditions and in building up our own power to meet the many challenges and conspiracies besetting us from the U.S. and Israel.

We measure our international relations on the basis of principles and interests. To those friendly to us, we are friendly to them. To those who have reservations about dealing with us, we have reservations about dealing with you. For those openly hostile to us, we are hostile to them. Let no nation, no matter how powerful, imagine that

harm can be inflicted upon us without suffering a certain degree of harm. To those members of the U.S. Congress who think they can apply various policies towards the Arab world and play the game of Arab differences and contradictions, I must say that they are under delusion. This is a short-sighted policy based on temporary conditions and aimed at immediate interests. And he who pursues such a policy will eventually lose the confidence of all.

We have to work sincerely and responsibly on thwarting any attempt to divide the Arab people into small groups, with which foreign countries can deal with separately. This will be in the interest of Zionism which stand behind such policies, forming relevant theories and promoting distorted information to world politicians, especially in the West, in order to force them to adopt such a harmful approach against the Arab world and even against the Arab world and even against the legitimate interests of their own countries.

We look forward for the day when we shall fight for Al-Quds (Jerusalem) and for the whole of the beloved Palestine.

We extend our warmest greetings to all those who stand with us in this honorable battle, to all those friends who wish to join us in the true stance of solidarity against the Zionist aggressors. A firm greeting to all honest persons in the world who take a stand against such aggression.

We still want peace with Iran, not because we are afraid or are worried about the future, but because we are not greedy like the Zionists and we feel completely responsible towards our own people. We will be most happy when the conditions for peace become established.

I would like to thank whole-heartedly any American publisher willing to print these humble remarks. In the U.S., this requires great courage. Let us pray that it does not cause you untold and unforeseen difficulties.

May Allah help us all to follow His Commands and lead us to wisdom and the correct path.

Peace be upon you all.

[signed] *His Excellency,*  
*Saddam Hussein*  
President of the Republic of Iraq  
and

Chairman of the Revolutionary Command Council

©1984 Jim Taylor, Duverus Publishing Corporation  
Trans-Global News Service.

Of course, the letter from the Iraqi leader setting forth his nation's objectives is not new. But his words still ring true today. His letter also proves that sending arms to Iran is not something new either. The U.S. and Israel have whole-heartedly supported Iran since the very beginning of this terrible conflict, just as President Hussein has stated.

What is not yet obvious to most Americans is the as yet undisclosed fact that Israel, with the aid of the U.S., started the Iraq-Iran War for very selfish reasons.

Last December, syndicated Washington columnist Jack Anderson, who writes "Washington Merry-Go-Round," sent his assistant Dale Van Atta to Baghdad, the beleaguered capital of Iraq, now on the receiving end of American-made anti-tank and anti-aircraft missiles, sold to their Iranian enemy by President Reagan.

He talked with Tareq Aziz, the Iraqi Foreign minister, who said, "The Iranian arms operation is neither a victory for the Iranians nor for their American friends. Israel is the sole beneficiary." He also said that the powerful Israeli Lobby in Washington backed the Zionist plan and that the entire idea from start to finish was Israel's. This is, of course, exactly what I have been trying to tell the American public, the ones who paid for all this nonsense. Nothing that happened originated with President Reagan, Colonel Oliver North, Vice Admiral John Poindexter, Robert McFarlane or any other American official. Israel thought up the entire deal. And I just hope and pray that most Americans will get that through their heads and not be fooled by all the so-called investigations which took place earlier this year and tried to blame everyone except the real culprits, the Israelis.

The true power of Zionism in Washington has once more been proven. Never in the history of the world has a nation ever been so enslaved as the U.S. is to the war criminals of Israel and world Zionism. Members of Congress are willing to blame America and Mr. Reagan. But not a single one of them is brave enough to blame Israel. Now that, my friends, is what is meant by real power. The Zionists are far more powerful today than Caesar, Napoleon, or Hitler ever were at the height of their careers. Compared to the Zionists, they were all small-time rulers with limited powers. None of them ever controlled the world. The Zionists will be the first in history to accomplish this, with or without wars. There is no limit to the possible powers of the Zionists. If you still doubt this, ask your Congressman and watch him shake with abject fear at the mere mention of the word 'Zionist.' He will then usher you out quickly because he has suddenly remembered an appointment across town that he is late for at that minute.

Naturally, the Iraqis feel betrayed by the Reagan administration. Well, Mr. Reagan doesn't portray himself falsely when he boasts of being the number one Christian Zionist. I have some doubts about the Christian part of his statement; but he is certainly a most dedicated Zionist. No one can doubt this.

During the past six years, the Iraqis often raised the issue of American arms that Israel was delivering to Iran. The U.S. always very sheepishly promised to check into this matter and then replied that such reports could not be verified or confirmed. Of course, arms sales could have been confirmed. But the U.S. chickened out on it. You don't antagonize Israel if you want to stay in Washington. But the U.S., contrary to Mr. Reagan's statements, knew about it all the time. And, of course, American officials lied to the Iraqi government many times for six long years.

It is now the studied conclusion of not only the Iraqis but of the entire world that Israel masterminded the entire arms deal. It is no longer a secret, except at the White House.

Here are more words of Mr. Aziz, "We were telling the Americans that the Israelis were providing arms to Iran, and the Americans kept up the pretense by telling us that the Israelis were telling them that arms sales had stopped. But now it is very clear to us that the U.S. knew actually that Israeli was providing military equipment with U.S. knowledge, agreement and even assistance. A green light was given to Israel to continue at the very minute the U.S. was lying to us."

Yet for all their bitterness, Iraq's leaders haven't even filed a formal protest over the dirty trick played on them by the U.S. and Israel. They don't want to give the Israelis the pleasure of seeing this happen because all Arabs know that the U.S. will always justify Israel's lies and deception no matter whom it harms or how much suffering they cause throughout the world, or what losses they inflict on the American people.

To say that Iraq feels totally betrayed by the U.S. government is putting it rather mildly. For years, the U.S. has pretended to be a friend of Iraq while secretly, at the urging of Israel, doing everything possible to destroy the present Iraqi government. What a friend! What treachery.

Of course, columnist Jack Anderson is dead wrong when he brags that he was the first to break the story on the American arms sales to Iran in 1986. I broke that story he is claiming credit for in 1982, a good four years before either Mr. Anderson or his assistant, Mr. Van Atta, ever knew there was such a thing as an arms deal through Israel.

The Iraqi prime minister has stated publicly that he felt personally betrayed by Secretary of State George Shultz, who deliberately lied to the Iraqis for a period of over 18 months. So, what else is new? Mr. Shultz, like the President, has been serving Israel to the detriment of both Iraq and the U.S. ever since they took office. Nothing new about it. It just took the trusting Iraqis a long time to find this out. This, despite the fact that I personally warned them about it way back in 1981.

"It is clear now," states the Iraqi Prime Minister, "the Americans delivered arms to Iran at the time they were assuring us in official meetings that no military equipment was going to Iran, either from Israel or the U.S."

Mr. Aziz said that he met with Mr. Shultz six times, dating back to 1983, and six times Mr. Shultz deliberately lied to the Iraqi Prime Minister. According to Mr. Aziz, Mr. Shultz even went so far as to say that not only would the U.S. and Israel never sell any arms at all to Iran, but that, in addition, he was trying to stop other nations from doing so, such as Brazil. Can you top that? But it's par for the course. Many European diplomats have told me that Mr. Shultz lies more than, or as much as the Israelis. That's why they consider him a "nothing-ball" in foreign affairs: he cannot be trusted. But, since he is the only secretary of state that we have, what are you going to do?

When Mr. Aziz was asked by the European press if he thought that the American officials were liars, he was diplomatic enough not to answer directly in the affirmative as I would have done, (I'm not very diplomatic); but he did reply, "I think the definition is quite clear."

This same Iraqi leader also said, "Despite the injury Iraq has suffered (from the U.S.), we haven't received any apology at all from any American official."

And I can assure you that Iraq will never receive any apology from any American official. Any U.S. diplomat who gave one would be run out of office immediately by the Zionists exactly as was Mr. Andrew Young, our ambassador at the U.N., who was fired within 24 hours after MOSSAD agents caught him meeting with the Palestinians.

The last thing the American government might be worried about would be lying to an Arab country, such as Iraq. Every official in Washington has been indoctrinated by the Zionists to believe that Arabs are not really human beings and that it is perfectly all right to lie to them, steal land from them, and murder them on cue when Israel gives the order.

The Iraqis also complained about Mr. Reagan's false statement saying that only defensive weapons were sent to Iran. Now the par-

ticular shipment to which he referred consisted of over 2,000 TOW anti-tank missiles and 235 super Hawk anti-aircraft missiles. The U.S. knew that Iraq had a superiority in tanks and aircraft, so the Americans gave the Iranians exactly the equipment which could be used offensively to destroy Iraq's advantage. Do you call that defensive? Besides, there is no such thing as a purely "defensive" weapon, as I have said many times. Only an idiot would say so. Every weapon, from throwing rocks to the latest high-tech firepower, can be used offensively as well as defensively.

The pitiful pleas of the Iraqis fall on deaf ears in Washington. But the Iraqi leader also told the press, "Providing arms to improve the military situation of Iran against us, this is a hostile attitude against Iraq which we do not deserve by any means. We did not harm the United States of America. We sympathized with the American people about the agony of the hostages in Iran."

Millions of words have been written about the tragedy of the U.S. sending arms to Iran. But in all of those words, as I have said many times, not once has it yet been mentioned the real life tragedy which resulted from the complete insensitivity of President Reagan to the great loss of life his missiles to Iran have caused among the innocent civilians in Baghdad and Basra. Hundreds of people, including many children, died when Mr. Reagan's missiles were used by the Iranians on Iraqi civilian areas in an attempt to sow discord and bring down the government of President Hussein.

Iraq is not the first Arab nation that has felt Mr. Reagan's own personal brand of terrorism. Iraqis are not the first innocent people to be slaughtered on orders directly from Mr. Reagan. First, the master terrorist of the White House unleashed the powerful 16-inch guns of the U.S.S. *New Jersey* upon civilian areas around Beirut. Next he did the same to Syrian areas. Finally, he ordered raids on civilians in Libya, including the very home of Colonel Qaddafi. All this was done for the sake of world Zionism. It had nothing at all to do with American interests.

Our brave leader, who was a legalized draft dodger in uniform during World War II, made pretty pictures for the armed forces in Hollywood and never left those safe confines during the entire war period. It was not his war. He did not face the Japanese or the Germans. His actual war service came some 40 years later. It was the unheard-of act of sheer terrorism in Lebanon where our commander-in-chief was personally responsible for making 100,000 Lebanese home-

less while killing or wounding about 10,000 persons, none of them militia or members of any armed force in that war-torn nation.<sup>4</sup>

Finally, it became Iraq's turn to suffer death and destruction because of Mr. Reagan's policies and personal orders. And yet this man has the nerve to label the Palestinians fighting for their homeland as nothing more than terrorists, although no Palestinian branch has ever engaged in wholesale slaughter, such as was ordered personally by Mr. Ronald Wilson Reagan, the real terrorist leader, the killer of many small children. The fact that he did all this without ever leaving the White House does not leave him with clean hands. It is true that he did not personally fire one shot. But he ordered it done and is now in the eyes of the world a proven war criminal. The world has far more proof of Mr. Reagan's terrorism than was ever presented at the Nuremberg trials when the German generals were accused of such tactics.

On the subject of terrorism, much has been written about the death of the aforementioned Mr. William Buckley, not the well-known columnist, but the American CIA chief in Beirut who was kidnapped, probably tortured for information, and then executed. Although listed as a "hostage" and not an employee of the CIA by the U.S. government, he was never a hostage and he was head of the CIA in Lebanon. His death was a tragedy for Americans. In the Arab world, it was merely retaliation for the deaths of several leaders in Lebanon which were engineered by Mr. Buckley. The closed American press gave you only half the story of this man's life and death.

According to news releases about Mr. Buckley, he was one of our foremost experts on terrorism. But he had not only knowledge of how a terrorist operates, he was one. He knew all about terrorism all right, but not in the way the meaning was conveyed to the American public via government sources. Americans wonder why he had to die.

4. The supply of weapons and munitions to Iran by Mr. Reagan's United States is almost certainly responsible for the vast and fiendishly inhuman atrocities now being perpetrated in Lebanon. When the Zionists discovered that many Europeans are still so "anti-Semitic" as to disapprove of the sending of Israeli troops into Lebanon to massacre the pitiable and defenceless Palestinian refugees in their camps, the work was turned over to Shiite militia, who are now besieging the camps and not only killing many of the refugees with artillery fire, but are starving the wretched survivors to death by preventing food from reaching them. There are rumors that the 40,000 men, women, and children in those camps may in desperation be forced to turn to cannibalism. It is generally believed that the Shiite militia are under the direct or indirect command of Khomeini, who supplies them with the arms and munitions they possess in abundance. This is almost certainly true, because Iran is the only Shiite nation (although there are scattered enclaves of Shiites in other Moslem countries), and the only one that would finance and supply a large force of Shiite soldiers. The Shiites are supported from time to time by Israeli aircraft.

Well, from the Arab point of view, he had to be stopped so that the lives of Arab faction leaders could be saved. It all depends upon which side you are on in Lebanon.

Mr. Buckley, a loner without any immediate family, was carefully selected by the CIA for this special assignment in Beirut, which would be very dangerous. He was there to hire people to infiltrate and murder individuals of influence in the groups causing trouble for the U.S. and Israel. And he must have done his job quite well. It cost him his life. In fact, according to Arab news sources in Beirut, that is exactly why he became a target for assassination. Which shows that you can't go around trying to liquidate people who happen not to agree with the Iron Fist brand of imperialism forced on Lebanon by the U.S. and Israel, without having some of the natives fight back. He was an unfortunate casualty of the infighting in Lebanon. But he was never a hostage as the American press tried to make you believe. Most of the other Americans being held in Lebanon are legitimate hostages. But not this man Buckley. It is ironic that the closed media want you to believe that the murder of Mr. Buckley was an isolated act just to kill an American. The people who did away with him were merely retaliating for what had been done to them. His untimely death was just a counter-attack against crimes committed in Lebanon by the U.S. and Israel. His killers were fighting fire with fire—not that I admire anyone on either side who commits such murders. But there are two sides to it. Neither side is winning in Lebanon and the killing will go on indefinitely to please the Zionists and help them eventually achieve domination in that part of the world. But when you attack the Lebanese, go into their country, and kill them, you have to expect them to attempt to kill you. So ends the sad tale of one William Buckley, late head of the CIA terrorist squad.

Now we come to the fate of another American citizen, a highly-publicized U.S. captive in Nicaragua named Sam Hall, a self-styled avenger and soldier of fortune type. You have read of his spying escapades at Sandanista military bases. But I am going to tell you something else about him which hasn't, to my knowledge, ever been printed.

I was in Beirut at the start of the 1982 U.S.-backed Israeli invasion of Lebanon. Sam Hall was there too. Believe it or not, he was then serving in the Israeli Army, holding the rank of major, I believe. Many Americans, Jews and non-Jews, serve in the Israeli armed forces. This part is not unusual. However, Mr. Hall was such an Arab-hating fanatic that the Israelis had to get rid of him. According to Sam Hall's own words, he became a dedicated lover of things Zionist after the Black September group of Palestinians caused the death of some Israeli Olympic athletes at Munich. From that day forward, he

became fanatical with a great desire to kill as many Arabs as possible. That's why he joined the Israeli Army. But when he ran around like a wild man shouting, "I hate Arabs, kill them all," even the Israelis didn't want him anymore. They were afraid of the bad publicity which might result from this seemingly deranged man's activities, which included the shooting of peaceful Arab civilians. Of course, the Israelis do the same thing, but they try not to let the world know about it and even deny it to the press. However, I do not think the Israelis had anything to worry about from the closed American press, which most certainly did not reveal in print the crazed activities of Sam Hall, deluxe Arab hater, until he got caught in Nicaragua.

When I was in Chad covering that war in 1983, I was with the Libyan-backed forces in the north. Intelligence reports shown to me mentioned an American named Sam Hall, who was said to be with the combined forces in the south backed by the French, the U.S., Israel, and Zaire. This was never completely confirmed. But Mr. Hall gave an interview in 1985 during which he stated that he had been trained by French forces in Africa, according to the *Dayton [Ohio] Daily News*.

No matter what sentence, if any, is passed on Mr. Hall by the Communist tribunal in Managua, I think that the U.S. government is not going to want him released in the manner of others (such as the Jew, Nicholas Daniloff, in Moscow, or even Eugene Hasenfus, who got home in time for Christmas from his cell in Nicaragua). He is an embarrassment to both the U.S. and Israel.

The U.S. government, as everyone knows, does what Israel wants. And Israel has sent word that Mr. Hall should be in a nut house. He is wild. But, relatively speaking, he seems no wilder than some of the people now making decisions in Washington.

Senior Israeli official Abba Eban, chairman of the Foreign Affairs and Defense Committee, stated the Zionist policy very clearly when he said, "If an Iranian regime is friendly, we let them have arms to celebrate this friendship. But if Iran is hostile to Israel, we let them have arms to mitigate the hostility towards us. Thus we end up in a situation where selling arms to Iran is the only constant."

Those words say it all. Mr. Eban put it very well despite the fact that his statements consist of a slap in the face to America. But he knows that he can insult the U.S. with such asinine statements because no one in Washington will ever fight back. He means that Israel will go on selling arms to Iran no matter what either the U.S. or Iran says about Israel. In his own words, he told the press that selling arms to Iran is a constant thing and will not be stopped. This means that Israel is the one which Congress should be investigating, instead of some American officials who simply carried out Israel's plans.

Without Israel's giving its permission first, no American official of the CIA, the White House or the National Security Agency would have dared to sell one single pea shooter to Iran. That is how things work in Washington, whether you like it or not.

Since the Zionists are truly world wide and have loyal Jews in every country on earth to assist them, they have the advantage over all other nations and governments. Even in the black Marxist states of Africa, there are Jews pushing, pulling and tugging at the government to be kind to Israel. I have seen them there. They are engaged behind the scenes in everything from ivory poaching to stealing away the mineral rights, from the half-educated black Marxists who are supposed to be running those states. Israel gets what she wants. Believe me, the black Marxists, who can barely read and write, are no match for the slick-talking Israelis. But then you can't lay too much blame on the black Marxists for being such ignoramuses; because our own well-educated, white ignoramuses in Washington are just as vulnerable to Zionist trickery. What other nation ever fought a world war for the benefit of the Zionists and then every year pays billions of dollars in "war reparations" to Israel when the U.S. never harmed any Jews but saved them? Is there some other nation dumb enough to do this? I don't think so.

Couple the fact that Zionism is world wide with the well-known fact that no Jew is ever totally loyal to whatever country he may reside in and you have a built-in force that always knows in advance what is being planned by any nation on earth. There are no secrets from them, not in Moscow, not in Africa, not even in Red China.

Just to prove my point on this matter, take the fact that the U.S. news media kept printing that Robert McFarlane's expedition to Iran consisted of a total of five Americans, including him. Wrong! Very wrong! One of his crew members was an Israeli official with the name of Amiram Nir. The U.S. will not, and can not, make a move without Israel being in on it. And, I am sorry to disappoint you, but Mr. McFarlane was not in charge of that little trip either. He was the up front spokesman, like an errand boy. The man really in charge was Mr. Nir, a personal friend of Vice President George Bush.

In 1983, when an Iranian commando team was dispatched to Washington to assassinate President Reagan, the Israelis knew all about it but did not inform the U.S. In fact, some Iranian Jews volunteered to help kill the American leader. So don't let anyone from the *New York Times* tell you that Israel and Iran are sworn enemies. That's a word-game deception strictly to deceive gullible American taxpayers. Forget the rhetoric flying back and forth. These two nations, both run by war criminals, are very good friends. And, of

course, any friend of Israel is automatically a friend of the United States. So that makes mean old Ayatollah Khomeini and President Reagan really good buddies when Israel cracks the whip in Washington. If you understand this, then all else falls into place and you can see why Mr. Reagan was so eager to do the bidding of Israel and send massive supplies of arms to Iran. It should not be so surprising to you that he did this awful thing. He had no choice.

So, in the future, when reading the controlled press, remember that the U.S., Israel, and Iran are three allied nations, all plotting and fighting against the small but very brave country of Iraq. This is an unholy triumvirate. You know, very strange bedfellows, perhaps, but nevertheless all for one and one for all.

But to get back to the plot to kill Mr. Reagan: ABC and the United Press International both broke this story but, very conveniently, censored out anything which remotely hinted any involvement or even knowledge of it by the Israelis. It was the European press which mentioned Israel.

Both ABC News (Peter Jennings) and the UPI stated that Iranian arms dealer Mr. Manucher Ghorbanifar blocked the attempt, and the assassination plot was called off. This is only partly true. It was canceled, but not for this reason. It was called off because it was decided in Tehran that Mr. Reagan, influenced by the Zionists, was more of a friend than an enemy of Iran. After all, hadn't he kept them in the war with Iraq by sending badly-needed weapons at crucial times? Israeli official told Iran that they could easily control the White House actor and get him to assist Iran's war effort any time they got into trouble. This proved correct, as we all know now, because President Reagan has done his best to assist Iran, without letting the good ol' reliable taxpayers know what was going on, except for the ones who have read my columns for the past five years.

This recalled assassination team of Khomeini's fanatics, unlike the highly publicized, so-called Libyan hit team which never existed, did actually reach Washington in 1983. The Iranian squad of would-be murderers received Greek passports in Athens after having been assembled in Paris. And an assistant of Mr. Ghorbanifar, who, the U.S. press claimed, stopped the assassination attempt, was the very person who helped them obtain their false passports and United States visas.

This hit team was formed, apparently with the approval of Israel, after Ayatollah Ruholla Khomeini told his rabid followers that he did not want to allow Mr. Reagan to sleep peacefully in the White House.

The Zionists have made good use of Mr. Reagan. And they certainly have gotten more out of him than from any other president. But that does not mean that they like him. They do not trust any non-

Jewish Zionist, not even one like Mr. Reagan, who constantly brags to Jewish leaders about being the number one Christian Zionist of the world. The Israelis could not have cared less about the possibility that Mr. Reagan would be assassinated. That's gratitude, Zionist style.

In addition to arms sales to Iran, the U.S. has greatly harmed Iraq in another important way. Ever since diplomatic relations were re-established between the U.S. and Iraq, the American Embassy personnel in Baghdad have been gathering intelligence information and sending it straight to Iran. They also send the same spy reports to Israel, of course.

As I have stated many times, the chief purpose of having U.S. embassies in Arab countries is simply to spy for Israel. This may make certain Arab states look foolish for allowing this to go on right under their noses, but they claim that the benefits of having Arab embassies in Washington outweigh the damage done by having their secrets sent to Israel. I am not so sure.

Anyway, I want all American taxpayers to fully realize that their hard-earned money is not only being used for arms to the living devil Khomeini, but also to help Iran by spying against Iraq. How do you like that?

Naturally, over five years ago, when I first wrote that Israel was the sole initiator of arms sales to Iran, hardly any of our brainwashed citizens believed me. Most readers thought I was wrong. Some thought I was out of my mind. But the White House and Congressional reports now state very clearly that the ideas for both the sales to Iran and diverting the money to the Contras originated entirely with Israel. So, who's laughing now? And where are all those people who for years said I was wrong and didn't know what was going on? Come on, now. Speak up! You had plenty to say before, didn't you?

And did you notice that every Jewish member of Congress has been keeping quiet and not saying a word about the Iran deals? There are thirty-four Jews in Congress, all very vociferous and uncouth loudmouths, first to go off half-cocked when something happens of note in Washington. But where are those loud voices now? Therein lies the answer to the entire matter. Israel has been proven guilty and they have nothing to say. Now if Britain, France or any other nation on earth had talked America into the stupid and insane position of selling arms to old Khomeini, the Jews in Congress would be yelling for blood twenty-four hours a day. However, when Israel is at fault, their tired tongues are tied.

Of course, former Prime Minister Shimon Peres and other Israeli officials deny everything. But no one is stupid enough to believe them.

One Congressman who read the report said to the press, "I think Israel played us like a fine violin." He means that the Israelis played us for suckers one more time.

Did you notice that the Democrats at first were very anxious to have the report publicized so they could get at Mr. Reagan? But when they learned that Israel was responsible for the entire mess, they now want to hold off publication until next year—or forever.

Most Democrats are silent like the Zionists who own them. However, Senator Dennis DeConcini (D-Ariz.), the frightened little parrot for Israel, after speaking his piece in favor of the Zionists, who pay him handsomely with U.S. funds, said, "I disagree that Israel is at fault. Israel is a friend and not a driving force behind the scandal."

Attorney General Edwin Meese was more honest. According to him, Israel demanded three things:

1. Use Israel as a conduit to fund money to the Contras.
2. Use Israeli money.
3. Overcharge the Iranians.

Three years ago I wrote that the U.S., on direct orders from President Reagan, was not only giving Iran secret information to be used against Iraq, but had gone so far into the morass of international intrigue as to give false intelligence to the Iraqi government to forestall an Iraqi victory. I also stated that this was being done to prolong the war in order to please Israel.

Finally, in late January of this year, over three years after I exposed this unheard of duplicity on the part of Mr. Reagan, the *New York Times* came out with a front-page story which was merely a carbon copy of my own report, except that three important words were left out: "to please Israel." The *Times*, it seems, didn't want to say that the U.S. disgraced herself as a nation in the eyes of the world on orders from Israel. But that's the only part of my original story the *Times* didn't reprint, without any credit to me, of course.

Many leading American daily newspapers consider my columns too "far out" for them. Nevertheless, they keep a file of my work but never use any of it until this same information gets printed in Europe or leaked in Washington in such a way that it becomes public knowledge, therefore forcing it to be reluctantly published by the tightly-controlled U.S. news media.

The *Times* claimed to have gotten this somewhat startling information from a Senate Intelligence Committee report given to them by Senator William Cohen (R-Maine). But they could have easily gotten it from my column three years earlier if they had wanted to do so. Both the *Times* and Senator Cohen were using it at this time in an attempt to push all the blame onto Mr. Reagan and leave their beloved

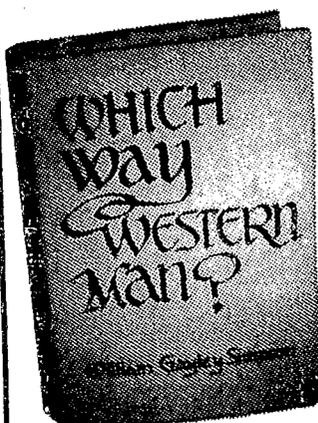
Israel completely out of it. Surely the American public will at last see what is behind such snow jobs! □

This article first appeared in the May 1987 issue of Liberty Bell. Annual subscription \$25.00. Sample copy & booklist \$3.0

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: THE NEXT VIETNAM (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/\$1.50 10/\$3.00 50/\$13.00 100/\$25.00. HAMMERING THE U.S. (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/\$1.00 50/\$9.00 100/\$16.00. BUSH AND ZION (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/\$1.50 10/\$4.50 50/\$20.00 100/\$35.00. REAGAN AND ZION (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. ANTI-AMERICANS (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. HOW ZION TRIUMPHS (March 1987 issue): Single copy \$1.00 10/\$8.00 50/\$35.00 100/\$60.00. FRIENDS WE BETRAYED (April 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. THE GREAT TERRORIST (May 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00.

For Postage and Handling include \$1.00 for orders under \$10.00, 10% for orders over \$10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

### SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE



William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send \$17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or \$11.50 for the softback edition (these prices include \$1.50 for shipping) to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA

## FROM THE ALIENS' PRESS

### AN EVEN FRIENDLIER CONGRESS

#### Analysis of last week's elections

by Wolf Blitzer

The Jerusalem Post

International Edition, 15 November 1986

AMERICAN Jewish political activists were clearly delighted by the outcome not because of the political setback for Reagan, who is widely seen as extremely friendly toward Israel. Rather, the Jews agreed that this new session of Congress will almost certainly be even more pro-Israeli than the last and the last was very pro-Israeli.

If the Israeli government plays its cards right, the new cast of characters in the Senate and House of Representatives can be expected to maintain very high levels of U.S. economic and military assistance to Israel even during the prevailing budget-cutting atmosphere. And if President Reagan and Secretary of State George Shultz should come forward with new legislative initiatives aimed at further strengthening Israel's Defence and its economic recovery, the Congress will almost certainly go along with them.

Moreover, the Democrats in the Senate and House will be in a very strong position to block Republican-backed arms sales to "moderate" Arab states. Many observers, therefore, doubt very much that the administration will even introduce such sales.

The elections demonstrated once again that Israel's popularity in Washington is both non-partisan and non-ideological. Israel has friends among the most liberal Democrats and the most conservative Republicans. This was underscored in what were probably the two most important Senate races in the country as far as Israel's special interests were concerned.

In California, incumbent Senator Alan Cranston, a liberal Democrat, faced a very stiff and angry challenge from Republican Ed Zschau, a young Congressman who served on the House Foreign Affairs Committee. This was probably the

most bitter campaign in the country, with an almost endless number of negative ads appearing daily on California television stations. It drew an enormous amount of interest in the Jewish community around the country.

Zschau, while adopting in recent months a more positive posture toward Israel, had earlier been quite outspokenly critical. He voted against Israel on several key issues as a congressman. During questioning of State Department officials, he often demonstrated a rather openly hostile attitude. Few Jews trusted him.

Much Jewish money, therefore, went to Cranston, a down-the-line supporter who had often led the fight in the Senate against administration-backed arms sales to "moderate" Arab states. Cranston won in a close contest.

In Winston, Bob Kasten, a conservative Republican, overcame a tough challenge from Democrat Ed Garvey. Kasten, as chairman of the Senate Appropriations Subcommittee on Foreign Operations, was critical in pushing for increased U.S. aid to Israel in recent years. The Jewish community rallied behind him, wanting to reward him for his support.

The Jewish fund-raisers, both individually as well as collectively through their political action committees (PACs), also wanted to make sure that Kasten would remain on that critical panel, which will now be chaired by Democratic Senator Daniel Inouye of Hawaii, another great friend of Israel. An Inouye-Kasten team represents a real blessing for Israel's future aid prospects.

This combination also suggests that the two senators will probably once again cooperate in trying to pass legislation cutting the prevailing interest rates on outstanding U.S. military loans to Israel by half, an immediate saving of at least \$500 million. Their earlier effort was derailed shortly after the Jonathan Jay Pollard spy scandal erupted.

Morris J. Amitay, a former executive director of the American Israel Public Affairs Committee (AIPAC) who now heads a separate pro-Israeli political action committee in Washington, welcomed the fact that two well-known critics of Israel, Republicans Barry Goldwater of Arizona and Charles Mathias of Maryland, are retiring from the Senate. The new senator from Maryland, Barbara Mikulski, has had an outstanding record on Israel during her years in the House of Representatives. And in Arizona, the Republican winner of the Senate

*Continued on page 59*

## POSTSCRIPTS continued from page 18

discouraged from treating innocent patients, it being assumed that they will elect to wear rubber gloves, gauze masks, and the like when they do. The admitted statistic and the bland recommendation that goes with it, now made public, should be sufficient to start at least the preliminary of a panic.

When the enraged heirs of a once-respected profession decided on public clamor to intimidate the County Board, they probably failed to foresee some inevitable consequences. Every reader of the newspapers began to wonder how many of them and their colleagues were perverts, and how many of them were already infected and using their professional status and privileges to conceal it. And every shyster lawyer in Chicago, at least, spent a sleepless night contemplating the joys of endless suits for malpractice against physicians and hospitals. And finally, the impetuous M.D.s may have given second thoughts to the financiers who, as the same newspaper coincidentally announced in its financial section, are prepared to pay in cash one billion, seven hundred million dollars (\$1,700,000,000.) to acquire a chain of profitable hospitals, for what is now blandly called the "hospital industry" makes money for its proprietors on a lavish scale, as did gold mines and oil fields in the old days.

If the County Board in its plenary session decides to suspend the diseased pervert, what can the indignant physicians do? They can, of course, go on a strike, but they should acquire some belated prudence before they so decide. In Ontario and in a region of California, if I remember correctly, the physicians' union declared strikes some years ago, with the result that the death-rate sharply decreased in both localities and remained abnormally low until the merchants of health resumed their activities and brought the mortality-tables back to normal.

The fracas in Cook County may not interest residents in other parts of the country today, but when the situation disclosed by it is matched in every state, every city, and almost every county, it is likely that there will follow action that is unthinkable to the tender-minded.

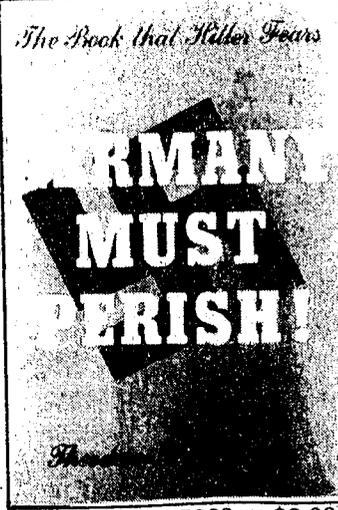
And in the meantime, the physicians who started the rumpus in Chicago are destroying what little respect is still felt for them and for the once-honored profession they claim to represent.

I have seen part of the manuscript of a forthcoming book by a distinguished physician, Dr. Harold Adams, who does not even mention the epidemic of "AIDS," at least in the parts I have read, but says:

"According to a recent Harris Poll, 73% of the American people have lost confidence in the American medical system as it is today. There are many people in our profession who have buried their heads in the sand and say we have no major problems with our system of medicine. They are dead wrong. In my opinion our profession is on the verge of collapse."

And he amply documents his opinion with accounts of some of the astonishing depredations and, indeed, crimes commonly committed by "money-hungry doctors and nurses."

The loud-mouthed champions of the perverts in Chicago should have been more wary, for their own good, but for the good of the remaining Aryans in this multi-racial country, it is perhaps well that they were not. □

	
ORDER No.: 7012 - \$4.00	ORDER No.: 7009 - \$3.00
For postage and handling, please include \$1. for orders under \$10., 10% for orders over \$10.	
<b>Liberty Bell Publications</b>	
P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA	

## AIDS--IT JUST WON'T GO AWAY

Those who follow the machinations of the governmental propaganda agencies will appreciate their efforts to make the AIDS epidemic seem as something it is not. The big wave of "AIDS is for everyone" seems to be rapidly losing ground. Now there is the mad rush to indoctrinate school children in the use of contraceptives, one can only wonder at the rabbit which will be pulled from their collective magician's hat tomorrow.

Unfortunately for the propagandists, the government's own statistics have let the supposed potentially rapid spread of AIDS into the general population fall by the wayside. AIDS is not a disease easily transmitted by normal sexual intercourse. It is, and remains, the disease of the sodomites and drug users. That it has spread into other segments of the population is unfortunate, but it does not threaten those with a natural sexual appetite.

The nation's school children are not the spreaders of AIDS, or only in a limited rôle, if so at all. The intimacies shared between man and woman pose no major threat to the community. It is the sodomite, with his un-natural sexual practice which has brought the AIDS epidemic into the European countries and it will be the sodomites who must pay the heaviest price. Second on the list of those who will pay are the intravenous drug users, for they have spread the contamination through their use of syringes to inject drugs into their veins. AIDS is a disease of the blood, and they who contaminate and defile the blood are to pay the price.

Even the medical profession is now sceptical of the U.S. government's statistics and findings released by the Centers for Disease Control in Atlanta. They feel, and rightly so, the entire story is not being told and the projections and conclusions which the CDC foists upon the public, and the medical profession, are tainted. A magazine printed for the medical practitioners, *MD*, has questioned the establishment, and each of us must question them too.

As an example, the CDC's statistics in 1986 were showing heterosexual transmission as suspected in something less than

two percent of the total number of AIDS cases. "Suspected" is used as there has yet to be established a direct cause and effect relation between normal sexual practices and the spread of AIDS. To fall into the heterosexual category, an AIDS carrier must have had normal sexual relations with a known AIDS carrier. Now, as 1987 is upon us, we find the CDC has listed a dramatic increase in heterosexual cases. In their compilation of January 5th we find an amazing 3.8 percent of the 29,137 AIDS victims acquired the disease through heterosexual contact.

Fortunately, the statisticians provided a footnote. Looking at the footnote one finds the figure is arrived at by lumping those people previously listed as having acquired the disease from unknown sources as having acquired it by heterosexual contact. This allows the undetermined category to fall from over five percent to less than one percent. No medical breakthrough, no secrets of transmission discovered—simply a wave of the hand and the "unknown" now has become "heterosexual."

The next item of concern must be the cost factor. Estimates range from a low of \$100,000 to nearly \$150,000 for the cost of treating each AIDS patient from time of diagnosis until their ultimate death. Even at the lower figure the cost is staggering. It is truly mind boggling. Where is this vast amount of money to come from? Who will be the recipient of it? If you see a great growth market in the AIDS side of the medical profession, then you have seen the wave of the future. It seems remarkable that every television "news" show watched can only find an "expert opinion" on any AIDS topic by bringing forth a Jew. The practitioners at the AIDS treatment facilities seem to be predominately Jews.

Looking at the AIDS victims shown on the same "news" programs, one sees only what appears to be Aryans. Occasionally one might see a black wretch in death throes, but Jews do not have AIDS; Asians do not have AIDS; our wetback population also seems immune; we are shown AIDS as a disease of what society calls "whites." But this is not true either. Blacks make up a bit over ten percent of the total U.S. population and they account for 25 percent of the total AIDS cases, and "Hispanics" 14.4 percent. Now, if the "white" figure were to be accounted as Aryans, Jews, and Mediterraneans, the figures would be radically different. The term "white" and "Aryan" are not synonymous!

Aside from the United States, other countries are reluctant

to expose their AIDS statistics to public scrutiny. AIDS though appears the disease which is to decimate the mud races, which includes the Jews, of this world. It does not appear to be of major concern to Aryans aside from the cost burden. Cost will be the major factor until governments realize the AIDS epidemic is now a growth industry for the medical profession.

Like blow flies on a carcass, the Jews are flocking to all aspects of the AIDS epidemic from research through treatment. Once the public treasury has been bled dry, governments will finally quarantine the carriers and isolate them from normal, healthy people. At that time the epidemic may begin to come under control, but as long as greed and the Jew doctrine of "equality" permeate our societies, there will be no solution. Nature has ruled against the sodomites and now they must pay for violating nature's laws concerning human reproduction. The carriers of AIDS must be isolated.

"AIDS is to the sodomite as malaria is to the anopheles mosquito.

Control the carrier and you control the disease."

\* \* \* \* \*

## A COMMIE SHOWS THE ROUTE TO SUCCESS

It will come as a surprise to some of the younger readers, but the government of the United States was, for a long time, responsive to the wishes of the Aryan population which had created it and the Constitution which regulates its activities. How, then, did the government become one which reflects the wishes and desires of an alien minority, the Zionist Jews, rather than those of its own people? The answer lies in a long, slow erosion. The first major landmark along the route was the slaughter between 1860 and 1865, and the shape of the present, or Zionist Occupation Government was formed in the 1930-1940 time period.

One of the most enlightening books describing the means used by the Communist Jew, as opposed to the Zionist Jew, to control the government is *Witness*, written by Whitaker Chambers and published by Random House in 1952. If you can locate a copy in either a library or a used book store, buy it! Chambers was one of the idealistic dupes recruited by the Communists in the 1930s. Though he rose through their ranks,

he eventually became sickened with the party and was a witness against them, particularly in the trial of Alger Hiss, a one-time advisor to President Franklin D. Roosevelt.

What is important for our Aryan warriors today, is not that the government was effectively infiltrated, that is well known, but how it was accomplished. The means by which we lost the government is the means by which it can be regained. Chambers never ran for any political office, nor did Hiss, nor did the vast majority of Communists and Jews who moved into the Federal Government in the 1930-40 period. They came to power through appointment and selection for employment by those who had already found a place in government. It was a relatively slow process even though the Communists had the support of the Soviet Government in reaching their goal. Aryans today must act alone.

Chambers describes a labyrinth of espionage networks all working for the same goal but independent of one another. Not a single branch of the Federal Government was then, or is today, free of them. Jews wield tremendous power and have so subverted the Justice and State Departments they are, today, the tools of Soviet-Zionist interests. Jews are entrenched in the three branches of government, the legislative, judicial, and executive. The only way they will be routed out is by a massive revolution which will sweep the corridors of Washington clean, and this will not happen. Those who hold the power are not easily removed. Aryans can, and must, follow the path of the infiltrator.

It seems a degrading and demeaning thing for Aryans to be forced to regain control of their government in such a manner, but, it has one merit—it will work. It is simple, it is fool proof, and each of you employed at any level of government can begin at once to do battle with the enemy. Insure each action which you can take and control is taken in the interest of Aryans. Be a friend of those who hire and be quick to inform your Aryan comrades of job openings. Insure that necessary references are available from other Aryans. As one becomes secure within the system, then a second can be added, and a third, and so it will multiply.

Those with the necessary qualifications must seek appointments within the various agencies of ZOG's system. It is not necessary at this time that any other action be taken. Once our numbers have increased to the point where more direct action is possible, then our Aryan cause will have the strength needed to

proceed at a more rapid pace. As the current Attorney General, Edwin Meese, said, the decisions of the Supreme Court are not the law of the land, they can be reversed. Amendments of the Constitution can be rescinded. Federal appointments can be vacated, and, what is true on the federal level is true at every level of government.

Chambers, a pacifist and a Quaker, worked for an ideal which he felt was of benefit to mankind. It was only after the damage was done that he realized he had been the tool of the most evil system in existence. When Chambers denounced Hiss, the darling of the Liberals, it was as if the vampire in an old horror movie had been confronted with the "true cross." Chambers was, and is still, vilified by the media and all of the Liberals. There was, however, sufficient force left in the system, to remove Hiss and send him to prison for perjury. He should have been hanged as a traitor, but the system was not that strong, for if Hiss had hanged, there would not have been rope enough to hang the rest of the traitors. Chambers shows us the plan for the battle which we, too, must wage. Learn from history, Aryan warrior, use the tactics of the Jew to defeat him. By using the tactic of infiltration we may retake our government before the enemy realizes he is under attack from within.

Some in the National Socialist Movement see no reason for saving a government which they feel to be beyond redemption. They long for the purity of a National Socialist Aryan state, but, they long in vain. Within our Aryan lands we have too many of the mud races. We have been invaded and nearly conquered. It will be by degree that we regain control of our destiny. Once the blasphemy of "equality" has been settled, there are then many avenues for dealing with the mud races in our midst, from segregation to complete removal into separate states. What ever the ultimate solution, the Aryan warrior can win this fight if the battle commences now, and with the tools and knowledge available to each of us. Whitaker Chambers has left the battle plan, we have but to follow it to victory. It will be the Aryan warriors working from within the system who make it possible for the emergence of National Socialism—if not in our life time, then in that of our children.

*"One thing is certain: our world is facing a great revolution. The only question is whether the outcome will be propitious for the Aryan portion of mankind or whether the everlasting Jew will profit from it."*

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

## DON'T DRAW FIRE!

The maxim of the combat soldier—Don't Draw Fire!

It seems many of our Aryan warriors have forgotten the maxim and the reason for it. A soldier will not needlessly draw fire on his position for the very practical reason that to do so will bring needless casualties. The soldier keeps as low a profile as possible and springs upon his enemy at the time and the place of his choosing.

Aryan warriors today wage as deadly a war as any they have ever faced in their long, long history. What is at stake is not a piece of land, a form of government, or a given racial accommodation forced upon us by the political faction which now controls our once-Aryan governments. The outcome of this battle is the very survival of our Aryan race. To dissipate our strength and effort through futile gestures spells disaster.

In the world of power, the stakes are high, the game never called, and the winner takes all. There is no balm for the loser. Losers are that—losers. In the gambling world they leave the gaming table as the remaining players deal the next hand. In the grim struggle for racial survival losers fall into the ooze where the mud races breed and live. Miscegenation is the loosing hand and miscegenation is what the Jews who now control the once-Aryan governments of European peoples are forcing upon us.

Only the Aryan warrior can save the Aryan race. The Aryan warrior, as much a woman as a man, must fight the battle today by exclusiveness. The Aryan must live only with the Aryan. The Aryan must continue to abide by our ancient values, loyalty to the race, loyalty to the family, loyalty to one's personal honesty and loyalty to nature's law by respect for the purity of our soil. To needlessly disrupt that system of loyalty and personal honor, to risk loss and defeat by drawing battle lines with the Zionist Occupational Government (ZOG) at places and times of their choosing, is to draw needless fire upon our position.

Associate with Aryans, deal with Aryans, patronize only the Aryan merchant. Advance the Aryan position in every way possible without drawing direct confrontational fire. A group of Aryans live in Georgia, Forsyth county by name. Through the action of traitors, of pseudo-Jews living amongst them, the door was opened and a situation created for a massive intrusion of ZOG's forces into their community. It was not an Aryan

victory. Unnecessary fire was drawn upon the Aryan's position and the body count is not yet complete, but ZOG's forces have intruded into what was once a "white" county. Time will tell how many of the black or mud races must be imported into Forsyth county to insure those people will live in the squalor now deemed appropriate for our race. ZOG, through overwhelming use of force, has again extended the hand of "brotherhood" to kill an Aryan community.

Until Aryan warriors can muster sufficient force to win control of government, there can be no lasting victory. We must regain power by infiltrating the governments which we created and once controlled. As long as the hand of the Jew is on the trigger of the weapon pointed at the head of the Aryan warrior, his race, his family and his values, there will be no victory in an outright confrontation. We need no more of our Aryan warriors dead or in prison, we need each of them on the battle line, to wage war in the manner which we choose and at the time and place of our choosing.

Aryans have created the greatest civilization the world has yet seen. Aryans today, by their misguided acceptance of the mongrel concepts of Christian "brotherhood" and Jewish "equality," have nearly undone the work of their noble ancestors. It is not too late to reverse the process. We have the strength of our race, both mental and physical, remaining to us. We only will lose them if we follow the dictates of ZOG and wallow in their cesspool of equality and brotherhood while following the miscegenation road to oblivion.

We will have brotherhood amongst our Aryan comrades, but equality is a term left to the losers. The noble struggle for existence knows no equality—only winners. By living with and among Aryans we regain our strength and our purpose. Once the Aryan warrior is ready for battle against ZOG there will be no defeat. The clean, proud Aryan people will again lead the world. □

## MOVEMENT FINANCE

by  
Harold A. Covington

Reprinted with permission from  
*Circular Letter No. 6—B*

Before I start my series of perorations about The Party, that is to say the White revolutionary party, there is a subject I want to deal with first. It is an important one and I can't figure out where else to fit it in, so I'll get it out of the way now. The topic is Movement Finance. Not a fund appeal (you will find my customary one at the end of this circular, as per usual), but a discussion of the realities involved in financing White resistance. Most of you reading this, in addition to the activists to varying degrees, will have contributed large amounts of your money towards various racial nationalist and NS efforts. If you have been in the Movement any length of time, you will by now be connoisseurs of the fund appeal and may even have acquired the enviable gift of distinguishing between those that are for real and those churned out to support various political con artists in the style to which they have become accustomed.

Hang onto this circular letter and frame it, people, because you are about to get the first and probably the last honest, complete, and serious discussion on Movement finance any of you will ever read. Even those leaders who are sincere and dedicated are reluctant to give their supporters the low-down on the whole money question. I'm no longer in serious competition for major support and so I can afford a candor that no one else can. For the time being I will discuss it from the point of view of the *bona fide* White racial nationalist group or publication—the rip-offs and con men are a subject unto themselves.

The first thing you must realize is that in any racial nationalist effort, from a little sheet like this to the largest parties and publications and the European neo-Fascist parties with seats in the European parliament, money is the first and foremost consideration. SOMEONE MUST PAY. I say that again, to

make sure the idea sinks in. SOMEONE MUST PAY. Every type of political activity, from passing out tracts to armed struggle, requires amounts of money that will curl your hair. The days of a few conspirators whispering around a guttering candle in a Gothic ruin at midnight are long gone—modern-day revolution is big business. Printing, postage, office supplies, telephone bills, transportation, rent on offices and headquarters, maintenance of whatever premises you have, filing fees for election attempts, security equipment and related costs, recorded messages, TV and radio spots when we can get them, necessary travel expenses, paid staff when we can afford them, loudspeakers and banners and paraphernalia for rallies, the list goes on and on and on. SOMEONE MUST PAY. These services are not provided free of charge. Someone must pay for them, either in cash or in kind through donated labor and supplies.

Alright, who pays? The answer is that, with very few exceptions, YOU do! And that's not likely to change from now until the Day of Victory. Before I explain why, though, I'd like to look at three methods of financing the Movement which have been discussed many times since I've been involved and which periodically crop up either as ideas among our own people or accusations from the enemy media. The enemy, by the way, seem to have this idea that we're loaded, an idea which we might as well encourage by way of psychological warfare but which has no foundation in fact. In reality, I would be extremely suspicious of any racial nationalist party that DID have a big cash reserve. Money has no business sitting in the bank drawing interest. It needs to be out there on the streets working to save our people from extinction. A big bank balance is a sign of fossilized thinking and a dearth of ideas.

SUPPOSED FUND-RAISER NUMBER ONE: "RIGHT WING FAT CATS." I wish the hell somebody had pointed out a few of those right wing fat cats when I was ramrodding the NSPA. We sure could have used a couple. The largest donation the NSPA ever received was \$1,000, which we got three times during the five years I was running the North Carolina operation. We got maybe a dozen donations of \$500, and that was that. The average donation was five or ten bucks. During those five years, I estimate we raised about \$300,000 in cash and in kind, so that kicks in the head the idea that there is no mass support for our views if anything does—it takes a lot of small donations

to make three hundred grand, even over five years. Our party members and supporters worked like draft horses and chipped in everything they could, but I think it's fair to say that at least half of our money came from sympathetic members of the White public who wouldn't have been seen dead at a party function or rally. We spent every cent of it, and we got results unparalleled in some respects since 1945.

It is true that there are a few people on the periphery of the Movement who are comparatively wealthy. You would be surprised and angered how LITTLE most of these people contribute. I was for a long time until I realized that these people didn't make all that muesli by backing losers, and that they were only willing to blow so much on an interesting but basically pointless hobby, which is all the Movement is nowadays. I now believe that when the time comes, when we can show these people that their contributions represent a serious investment in the future and not a gamble or a boondoggle, they will cough up handsomely, as they did in Germany in the 1930s, when the Leader showed them the handwriting on the wall. The finance is available from wealthy sympathizers, all right, but we have to EARN it.

As an aside, the one time I HAVE heard of large amounts of money being pledged was before my time. In the summer of 1967, Commander Rockwell had the big bucks lined up and began the *White Power* newspaper and printed his epic work *White Power* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$7 plus \$1 for postage] as well on proceeds of same. The ZOG found out about it, panicked, and had U.S. Navy Commander Rockwell murdered by a clique of their agents operating within the ANP. I suppose I ought to be glad in a sense that I didn't have any fat cats. I came close to ending up dead as it was, and if I'd gotten some kind of major backing, I might have gone the way of Commander Rockwell. Just before the NSPA went under due to the activities of a very similar clique, in fact, I was approached by some people who offered some interesting possibilities, but the December 1980 gibberish began and they backed off fast when they saw the NSPA hadn't gotten it together after all. We all owe a debt to the Decembrists, one I hope to repay with interest some day. But I digress.

SUPPOSED FUND-RAISER NUMBER TWO: PARTY BUSINESSES. Periodically this idea surfaces in various places, and in some cases it has actually been tried. I tried it myself once and I am familiar with several other case histories. It sounds real good in theory, but in practice it doesn't work, or at least doesn't work well.

First off, the entire worldwide economic climate right now is slanted against the small business and the small businessman; this is, in fact, an integral part of the enemy's long-term strategy for our destruction. The primary target of all his efforts has always been the freeholder, the yeoman, the German *Bauer*, the Russian *Kulak* whom Stalin butchered by the millions—the White, male family man who owns his own source of sustenance, a farm or small business, who is economically independent and civically aware; who, in the case of America, Switzerland, Sweden, and other countries, performs military service in a militia and *owns his own weapons*, who often participates in the political process at some level. It is this man who is the bulwark against their final victory and whom they most wish to destroy. He is under attack on all fronts: they get at his children through race-mixing and homosexuality; they get at his wife through feminism; they get at his own mind through media brainwashing, and they get at him economically through unfair competition that drives his farm or business to the wall and makes him a wage-slave to the state or large corporations, dependent on selling his skills and his labor to the enemy in order to survive. It is now virtually impossible for ANY small businessman to turn enough of a profit to survive. As for producing the massive finance necessary to fund a political movement through Mom and Pop stores? Forget it.

Very quickly the business takes over from the politics, as the comrades struggle to keep it afloat and compete with others who are in it full-time. When the local ZOG finds out who's running Papa A.'s Kosher Barbeque or Eichmann & Sons Quality Lampshades (Serving you since 1933! Over Six Million Satisfied Customers!), they apply the type of economic pressure they know and use best, and all of a sudden the customers vanish like a morning dew. Then you get bankruptcy court and Title 11 and the enemy has got a handle on our hapless would-be businessmen that they won't relinquish until they have drained every last cent that might be used for political work.

Think I'm kidding? Contact Rick Cooper of the National Socialist Vanguard [Box 328, The Dallas, Oregon] and ask him how many carpets ST Enterprises has cleaned since he got pulled on a harassment bust and got his name splashed all over the local papers.

I do not rule out the concept of a sort of co-op of sympathetic White businessmen who are *already in place*, with established trade and good will, and who are willing to devote a tithe of their profits to the Movement and accordingly work hard at their businesses full time by way of their personal contribution to the struggle. However, political activists, starting from scratch just won't work. The risks are too great and the drain on time and effort that could be used for political work too heavy to justify the very small return.

**SUPPOSED FUND-RAISER NUMBER THREE: EX-PROPRIATION.** I.e., armed robbery. I do *not* mean *theft*, stealing from our own people. Any racial nationalist group or individual who steals from White people is a disgrace and needs to be exposed and liquidated. There are many so-called leaders and groups who do just that, unfortunately, by fraudulently collecting donations and membership dues from White people and then blowing said proceeds on their own personal lifestyle. By *expropriation* I mean the forcible return of wealth to the White working people from whom it was originally stolen by the enemy, funds from banks, insurance companies, gambling casinos, porno shops, huge multi-national corporations, etc.

For the benefit of my ZOG monitors, of which I assume I have a few, this is a *theoretical* discussion; I do not advocate or incite anyone to break your precious goddamned "law," blah, blah; please take all the usual disclaimers as read. Now, there is nothing *morally* wrong with despoiling a despoiler and taking from him wealth which he has stolen from those who produced it, especially when the intention is to use that wealth for the benefit of those who did create it originally. This is the basis for the benefit of the Aryan Robin Hood legend, which, interestingly enough, has no parallel in the Semitic or non-White world. There are, however, certain obvious practical problems which in my view preclude expropriation at this point and for some time to come. To put it bluntly, It's just too dangerous right now and by expropriating or accepting expropriated funds you are

handing yourself and your comrades to ZOG on a silver platter with apples in your mouth. Later on, when we are in a straight-forward revolutionary situation and are all wanted by the enemy "law" anyway for various "offenses" against Yehudi, by all means let's play Jesse James and hit Yehudi where it hurts, in his wallet. For now we owe it to ourselves and our race to stay "clean" as far as we can and stay out on the street, *continuing to function* even if only just barely.

To put it simply, there is no point in lifting a hundred grand from a bank or an armored car if you're not going to be able to spend that money on a meaningful, *political* White resistance. Like freaking out and gunning down a few token congoids, it's a pointless exercise in self-destruction. We need a real resistance movement, not a Monty Python suicide squad wherein we all charge out and disembowel ourselves.

The simple fact of the matter is that *direct donation* is not only the most *cost-effective* way of raising funds, it is pretty much the *only* way of raising the bulk of the money a political effort needs. Anybody who tells you different either doesn't know what he's talking about or he's conning you. The NSPA had fund-raising projects, sure—we hired out our labor to local farmers not only to raise money but to make sure they didn't have to hire Mexicans; we collected tons of beer cans for aluminum recycling at twenty cents a pound; we grew our own crops of cucumbers and watermelons for sale to local shops; we held yard sales and took flea market stalls selling donated household goods; and none of this raised even a fraction of the money we needed to keep the HQ going, keep the White Power Message on the air, contest elections, and generally keep going.

Hence the constant fund appeals that arrive in your mail box with every racial nationalist publication or bulletin you receive. (By the way, I have excluded the sale of RN books and literature here because I view that as activism, not fund-raising. Even a con artist does some good by peddling high quality material.) By now most of you will recognize all the old ploys. There's the calm, well-worded, straight-shooter fund appeal ("I'd like to share a few thoughts with you...."). Some guys are especially good at this one: their fund appeal letters look you straight in the eye and shake your hand while they deftly pick your pocket with the other hand. There is the Tragic Appeal ("It is four

o'clock in the morning and I cannot sleep. I look at this mountain of bills on my desk and wonder where I can find the strength to go on"). That was Gerald L.K. Smith's forte, and he has some worthy successors. There is the Paul Revere Appeal ("They're Coming! They're coming! We must warn America before it's too late!") There's the Deeply Sincere Appeal ("We are so concerned! Send us all your money so we can tell everyone how concerned we are!"). There's the Call to Arms Appeal that Commander Rockwell used to favor ("Our gallant boys are bleeding in the streets and going to jail for you! Get behind them!"). There is the End of the Line Appeal ("We can't go on any longer and we close down as of June 1st unless we get \$10,000 to pay outstanding bills, etc."). This one generally works a treat as long as you don't use it too often.

To wind this up, people, don't be offended when these appeals rock up in your mail box. Someone must pay and this is the only way it can be done. What you DO need to do is look very closely at the group or publication and ascertain just what kind of racial nationalist value you are getting for your money. I would dearly love to devote the next Circular Letter to the subject of con men and Movement rip-offs but I am getting a lot of stick about the "negative" tone of these communiques and I do agree to a certain point that it's time I started using the funds some of you send ME to make a more positive contribution to the Movement's stock of ideas. I view the exposure and undermining of political frauds who drain our resources and manpower as a duty and priority, but for the moment my limited readership doesn't seem to agree, so *vox populi, vox dei*.

Remember, all of us are chasing the same buck, your buck. However irritating you may find this constant pursuit of your hard-earned dollars, we've got to have it in order to make some kind of future for our people. It's up to you to donate carefully, wisely, and where it will do the most good. □

#### **FROM THE ALIENS' PRESS, continued from page 42**

contest, John McCain, is widely expected to be more friendly toward Israel than was Goldwater. Thus, there has been a net plus for Israel.

In recent years, Republican and Democratic politicians across the country have come to really respect--even fear--the fund-raising and managerial clout of the American Jewish community, which is extremely well-organized and efficient in making its views known. Fear of a potential backlash is occasionally expressed but that has not yet materialized.

Two years ago, Jewish activists worked very hard to unseat Republican Senator Charles Percy of Illinois, and they succeeded. Four years ago, they did the same to Republican Representative Paul Findley of Illinois. Both men were seen as anti-Israel--Findley much more so than Percy. The pro-Israeli community's message was loud and clear--don't tangle with the Jews.

*Now more than ever, it's very popular to support Israel and very unpopular to oppose it. This has become a political fact of life in Washington.* [Emphasis ours. Editor, *Liberty Bell*.]

None of this means that Israel will have a free ride in Washington. Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir and his national unity government will continue to have to be very careful in avoiding statements and actions which could undermine support for Israel in the executive and the legislative branches of the U.S. government as well as among the American public. □

\* \* \* \* \*

### **U.S. MUM ON REPORT HESS WILL BE FREED**

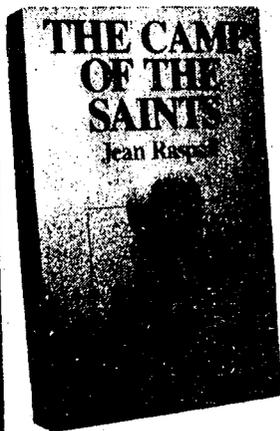
**USA TODAY "CAPITAL LINE"**

13 April 1987

The White House isn't commenting on reports that imprisoned *Nazi war criminal* [Emphasis ours. Editor, *Liberty Bell*.] Rudolf Hess may be freed soon. Hess, Adolf Hitler's deputy, flew to Scotland in May 1941 to get England to stop fighting Germany. Six weeks later, Germany invaded the Soviet Union. Hess, serving a life sentence, is the only remain-

ing inmate in Berlin's Spandau war crimes prison. The Soviets have vetoed British, French and U.S. moves to free the sick, 92-year-old Nazi. West Germany's *Der Spiegel* magazine, quoting "diplomatic circles in Moscow," said the Soviets will drop their opposition when West German President Richard von Weizsaecker visits Moscow next month. □

#### DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?



That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF*

*THE SAINTS*. Order No. 03014 — \$8.00 plus \$1.00 for postage

ORDER FROM:

## Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

PHONE: 304 - 927 - 4486

#### KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE  
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**

# AMERICA'S DECLINE

## THE EDUCATION OF A CONSERVATIVE



REVILO P. OLIVER

**ABOUT THE AUTHOR:** Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive

defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

### SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

**On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition):** "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

**On Race:** "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

### *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

ORDER No. 1007—\$8.50

376 pp., pb.

plus \$1.00 for post. & handlg.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

# Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$3.00

## ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor  
page 19

### ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

**POSTSCRIPTS BY PROFESSOR REVILO P. OLIVER:** Everything Normal, page 1; Spooning Pays, page 4; Your Taskmasters, page 5; Right Because He Is Wrong, page 10; There and Back, page 16. **LETTERS TO THE EDITOR,** page 18. **ALLAN CALLAHAN:** The English Language Amendment, page 48; The Feminist Movement in Classical Times, page 49. **DR. CHARLES E. WEBER,** Book Review: *Verschworung und Verrat um Hitler*, by Generalmajor Otto Ernst Remer, page 52. **ON THE WORD "HOLOCAUST,"** page 59.

VOL. 14 - NO. 10

JUNE 1987

## Voice Of Thinking Americans

## LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA — Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983

by Liberty Bell Publications

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

### ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints .....	\$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS — U.S.A. only .....	\$25.00
FIRST CLASS — U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only .....	\$32.00
FIRST CLASS — All foreign countries .....	\$35.00

AIR MAIL — Europe-South America .....	\$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa .....	\$49.00
Sample Copy .....	\$ 4.00

### BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies .....	\$ 18.00
50 copies .....	\$ 65.00
100 copies .....	\$110.00
500 copies .....	\$400.00
1000 copies .....	\$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

### FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

*George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher*

## POSTSCRIPTS

by  
*Revalo P. Oliver*

### EVERYTHING NORMAL

In the February issue of *Liberty Bell*, Dr. Charles E. Weber commented on the conduct of the American Association of Teachers of German, who devote part of their publication to teaching the teachers of the German language what swine the German people are and why they must crawl in humble penance to the feet of God's Race, whom they so grievously offended by their impious attempt to have a country of their own, instead of appreciating the blessings of life under Jewish ownership. The Association not only publishes viciously anti-German propaganda but insultingly refused to publish a paid advertisement for a book that exposed the Jews' preposterous Holochoax.

Dr. Weber considers the masochistic behavior of the teachers of German strange and ironic. But it was only what was to be expected.

The German-American National Political Action Committee was founded by Mr. Hans Schmidt, who reckons that there are fifty-two million Americans of German descent, and who sees that if half of those ethnic Germans could be inspired with only ten percent of the racial consciousness and loyalty of the Jews, they could quickly recover possession of this country for Aryans, despite all the terrorism that the occupation government in Washington is exercising ever more openly.

The Steuben Society is one of the oldest, and considers itself the most select, of the associations of Germans in this country. It is named, of course, for Baron von Steuben, who had been a distinguished officer in the army of Frederick the Great, and who, coming to the insurgent colonies in North America, made an army out of the rabble that George Washington had under his command. It is probable that Baron von Steuben contributed more than did any other one man to the eventual independence of the colonies and the foundation of the United States.

Mr. Schmidt was astonished when the Steuben Society at its annual meeting in 1986 had, as its featured speaker, a Jew from the Defamation League to spread the gospel of the Jewish

weasel, who was recently awarded a Nobel Prize, evidently for his declaration that Jews must always hate Germans. In a recent bulletin Mr. Schmidt reported that the Steuben Society is, like all organizations that elect honorary officers every year, run by its permanent secretariat, who, employed in that office continuously for many years, naturally instruct the annual officers and teach them what is to be done, and as naturally determine the organization's policies and usually decide who should be given the honorary offices each year.

Mr. Schmidt further reported that he investigated and discovered that the Steuben Society was run by its executive officer, the National Secretary, a Jewess who leaped into the United States in the late 1930s. Mr. Schmidt was surprised that a patriotic society of Germans was controlled by a member of the race that implacably hates Germans.

Mr. Schmidt was surprised by what he found. But it was only what was to be expected.

When God's Chosen Pirates invade a nation, they, with the instinct that makes wolves hamstring the caribou they intend to devour, immediately infiltrate and capture the Aryan institutions and organizations that might enable their destined victims to resist them, and even after they own all the channels of communication in the doomed nation, they remain vigilant and police their Aryan subjects. You could not organize a national pinochle club and enlist a substantial membership without having some Jew, perhaps disguised as a White man or woman, exhibit great zeal for pinochle and aid you with prudent advice and, of course, a stack of the dirtied paper that the Jews have now taught the boobs to use in place of money. And you would eventually discover that you had become just a dispensable ornament, a supernumerary in the club you had organized.

That, of course, is what often makes it so difficult to judge with certainty the morality of some ostensibly patriotic "leaders." One cannot be sure whether Robert the Welcher secretly founded the Birch Society as a diversionary enterprise to enlist and demoralize the Americans who in 1958 might conceivably have recovered possession of their country, or, instead, really began with the purposes he professed and unwarily accepted financial and political guidance from Jews who simulated devotion to his purposes until they had established ascendancy over him and began to tell their *goy* figurehead what he must do.

The Master Race, to whom, as all good Christians know from their reading of their Jew-Book, Yahweh promised domination over the earth, is ubiquitous and zealous, helping Yahweh carry out his repeated promise (e.g., *Isaiah*, 60.12) to destroy all nations that are not content humbly to serve his Chosen Predators.

Mr. Schmidt's surprise reminded me of a letter I saw some years ago in *Instauration*. I found it in the issue for December 1979. Here it is:

*The writer of a letter in your August issue estimates the number of Jews in our country as "twenty million or more." He is probably right. I grew up in the 1930s in a small town in Minnesota that had a population of four to five thousand. When I went east to a graduate school, one of my professors was an amiable Jewish scholar, whom I came to know fairly well. In a conversation one day I remarked that I had spent my childhood in a town in which there were no Jews. He smiled patronizingly. "They were there," he said, "but you didn't know it."*

Of course they were there, keeping watch on one of the herds in their new Promised Land. If the writer of the letter was unaware of the presence of an alien race, its soldiers were probably disguised as Scandinavians or Germans, whichever ethnic group formed the majority. That small town would have called for no considerable diversion of manpower. One of the holy men who dished out God's Word in the local churches and one or two prosperous business men would have sufficed for total control. So small a town probably had no newspaper, so its unsuspecting inhabitants probably took their news from the daily scandal sheet in a nearby large town or city, which Jews either owned or controlled through its advertising and financial structure. And when that polluted news was endorsed by respected and influential "citizens" of the little town, its unfortunate inhabitants knew what to think. Yahweh has taught his own to be thorough and leave nothing to chance.

I wonder how many of the estimated fifty-two million Germans will be disturbed by the findings of Dr. Weber and Mr. Schmidt. Will many be surprised by what they must be accustomed to regard as proper and only what should be expected? After all, most of them grew up reading the Jew-Book and believing the tales in it, although oddly refusing to have faith in Grimm's much more attractive fairy tales or the more edify-

ing Arabian Nights. They want to be righteous, love everyone, and adore their God-given masters. They want to be so stupid they can't discriminate between their race and its foes. Joshua Barnes' famous dictum can be improved by revision: Whom the Jews would destroy, they first make Christian.

\* \* \*

## SPOONING PAYS

You surely remember Uri Geller, the marvellous Jew-boy with an Einsteinian brain, which celebrated so dynamically that he could bend spoons by just thinking about them. His phenomenal powers, scientifically called "psychokinesis" and scientifically tested and certified by the great scientists of the Stanford Research Institute, were exhibited to many suckers, for their spiritual edification and financial depletion, until the trick was exposed by James Randi, a professional magician, whose powers were far greater than Uri's.

Since the exposure of their gullibility, nothing has been heard of the experts in electronics and bioengineering at Stanford. It is likely they escaped embarrassment by going on a polar expedition and using their scientific gear to locate the factory in which Santa Claus makes toys for good boys and girls.

After Mr. Randi's devastating visit to Palo Alto, psychokinetic Uri faded, like Alice's Cheshire cat, from view in the United States, and you may sometimes have wondered, as I did, what became of him.

The Sunday edition of the (London) *Mail*, 19 October 1986, informs us that Geller has decided to adorn England with his presence, supercharged brain and all, and has just purchased a home overlooking the Thames, a mansion for which he paid 1,000,000 pound sterling.

Uri says he has netted 25,000,000 pounds out of bending spoons and using his big mind's transcendental powers as a "psychic." He also says that he is kept on retainer by "multi-national oil companies," who thus reserve the right to consult him at need. His minimum fee for a consultation, it would appear, is 18,000 pounds. The corporations managed by morons were not named.

The *Mail on Sunday*, by the way, has openly called Geller a fraud and offered to pay 20,000 pounds for just one demonstration of a psychic power in conditions that preclude the usual

cheating. The newspaper, needless to say, does not run the slightest risk of adding its mite to Uri's Solomonic income.

The next time anyone quotes the old chestnut about honesty being the best policy, even in a "democracy," you may point to the great spoon-bender in his million-pound mansion, where he is doubtless now sitting happily, looking out over the Thames, chortling over his twenty-five million pounds in the bank, and rejoicing over the infantile credulity of *goyim*.

\* \* \*

## YOUR TASKMASTERS

In *America's Decline*, pp. 263-280, I gave an account of a pseudo-historical novel about Marcus Tullius Cicero written as "conservative" propaganda by Mrs. Marcus Reback ("Taylor Caldwell"). *A Pillar of Iron* is written with great literary skill and vividly tells a story that will capture the attention and sympathy of all readers who know so little about Cicero and the last days of the Roman Republic that they are not offended by the many and gross anachronisms. Not a few such readers have even been taken in by the authoress's pretense that she was quoting Cicero's own words in the statements she attributes to him in her often wildly imaginative fiction.

Mrs. Reback's preface, in which she claims to have done years of research and found historical sources that are now lost or never existed, is merely a hoax, of course, of a kind in which quite a few writers have more innocently and learnedly indulged.<sup>1</sup> But she has made mischief, and one not infrequently sees some of her most preposterous inventions quoted as statements actually made by Cicero.

1. For example, the title-page of Francis Glass's *Vita Georgii Washingtonii* (posthumously published, 1835; reprinted, George Washington University, 1976) bears, in somewhat overwrought Ciceronian Latin, a passage that is identified as "Ciceronis fragm. xv, ed. Mail, p. 52." In it, Cicero quotes from the Sibylline Books a prophecy that clearly portends the military and political achievements of George Washington, many centuries later, and the birth of a new nation in a *tellus ingens atque opulenta* that was to be discovered across the Atlantic; Cicero even says that Accius alluded to the prophecy in his tragedy, *Nyctegresia* (now lost). It seems that the passage, which is the epigraph of the printed volume, was composed for it as an amusing *jeu d'esprit* by the learned Professor Charles Anthon, who intended only to entertain scholars, and although some well-educated readers probably were deceived at first by the adroit fabrication, they would have seen that it was a hoax as soon as they found that there was no such Fragment 15 on p. 52 or any other page of the then famous Cardinal Mai's editions of the fragmentary works of Cicero that he was the first to discover in palimpsests and publish. Educated readers, I say, might have been taken in by the hoax at first, because there really is a "prophecy" of the discovery of land beyond

I am not infrequently asked for the precise source of something Cicero could not conceivably have said, but which is innocently attributed to Cicero by some man who thought he was using a translation by Mrs. Reback. There are quite a few such spurious quotations now in circulation.

I have just been asked about an eloquent denunciation of bureaucracy as it now exists in the United States and all nations that have become diseased with "social welfare." Not only did Cicero never say anything of the sort: he could not have understood it. I amused myself for quite some time by trying to translate the supposed quotation into a statement in Latin that would have conveyed its meaning to Cicero. Even using the rather distant analogy of Ptolemaic Egypt as a point of departure that would have been familiar to Cicero, I could not express the idea in less than a typewritten page. Bureaucracy, you see, was an affliction of which the Roman Republic was happily ignorant.

In the Republic, men who held political office were personally responsible for all decisions they made, and their assistants were their own servants, slaves or *liberti* (slaves they had emancipated). It was assumed that a man's servants acted only on his orders, and when he left office he naturally took them with him, and his successor brought his own crew from his own household. There were few civil offices, and the Urban Praetor, for example, during his year of administering the domestic affairs of Rome, had to make all decisions in person, assisted only by secretaries who wrote to his dictation, scribes who produced fair copies of his decrees, and bookkeepers who kept accounts, all of whom were the servants he brought with him when he took office and, of course, took with him when he left.

Under the Empire, Republican terminology and forms were embalmed and carefully preserved as much as possible, so that thoughtless Romans of any generation perceived no change, except perhaps some minor "improvements," much as many Americans today imagine that they are living under a government established by the Constitution, just because they are still permitted to go through the vain exercise of casting votes for men

---

the Ocean in one of the tragedies of Seneca, and Anthon doubtless counted on that to aid his facetious mystification. Mrs. Reback, however, must have been well aware that many of her readers knew no more Latin than she did, and would be deceived by a solemn hoax that she perpetrated, not for learned amusement, but as propaganda for the Jews and the John Birch Society. That goes far beyond the limits of literary playfulness, and I am unwilling to forgive her.

men who will be called Presidents, Congressmen, and the like. It was a long time, therefore, before there appeared anything that can properly be called a bureaucracy in Roman government.

This must be distinguished, of course, from other forms of political corruption. Claudius, for example, was ruled by his *liberti*, who thus became enormously powerful and wealthy and were slavishly courted by real Romans whose greed overcame their self-respect. But that was because Claudius, although intelligent and even a scholar in his youth, was physically, mentally, and temperamentally unfit for the imperial rule that was thrust upon him by a mob of rioters who were "democratically" determined to prevent restoration of the Republic. Everyone remembers the opening of Book XII of the *Annales* of Tacitus, where the three great freedmen confer to decide whom they will have the old dunderhead marry after the death of Messalina, each naturally trying to overreach the other two by installing his own candidate as the next Empress, but all taking it for granted that the vain old numbskull they manage will do whatever they want.

One should not press the American analogy that comes to mind. Almost everyone has heard the quip that when President Wilson asked Mrs. Galt to marry him, she was so surprised she almost fell out of the bed. And quite a few know, from the memoirs of Colonel Sperling, that before Wilson could surprise the lady, he had to make a special trip to New York City to obtain permission from his supervisor, "Colonel" House. Now when the bogus colonel (his title was given him by the Governor of Texas for cooperation in political looting) gave permission for the marriage, he was acting as the agent of "Barney" Baruch, the Jewish satrap who had trained Wilson for the Presidency and whose fellow aliens had procured his election.

Claudius's *liberti* were not comparable to House. So far as we can tell or have any grounds for conjecture, the three aliens (race uncertain) who had been manumitted and "naturalized" (!) as Romans, Callistus, Narcissus, and Pallas, manipulated an incompetent man, who had grown gross and stupid, for their own personal profit and not as agents of any conspiracy. That is a fundamental difference.

A real bureaucracy was not fully developed in Rome until the debased and demoralized inhabitants of the Empire, of whom only a very few had even drops of Roman blood in their veins, had forgotten the Republic, except as an item of ancient

history mentioned in the schools, and knew that they were the subjects of a *Dominus et Deus* whose rule was absolute until he was assassinated and replaced by a new Lord and God. It was in that decadent society, of course, that the Christian plague became epidemic and eventually pandemic.

Rome did eventually develop a full-fledged bureaucracy, which served as a model for bureaucracy as it developed in the modern world, and which naturally presents some very striking analogies to the machine of rule under which we now suffer, and also a few significant contrasts. If you are interested, the only study of that Roman bureaucracy of which I know is by Dr. K. L. Noethlichs, *Beamtentum und Dienstvergehen: zur Staatsverwaltung in der Spätantike* (Wiesbaden, 1981). I am sure there is no English translation of this work, and I know of no comparable study in English or, for that matter, in French, Italian, or Spanish. (I need not remind you that there may well be such a work, perhaps stimulated by the one in German, of which I have not seen a notice in the very limited time I can now devote to the learned periodicals.)

The subject is an intricate and difficult one, for while we know that there was a vast bureaucracy in the last two centuries of the doomed Empire, the many extant inscriptions which give the titles of bureaucrats do not define their functions; the histories, by late and decadent writers, are usually ambiguous in their few references to specific duties of bureaucrats; and Dr. Noethlichs had to rely principally on imperial legislation, preserved in the great collections of late Roman law, which was designed to correct or prevent abuses of power by bureaucrats and to punish provable corruption. He was thus able to draw a fairly complete and satisfactory picture of Roman bureaucracy in the late Empire.

He begins his study in 313, when Constantine's lamentable victory over Maxentius opened the road to absolute power for the ruthless *dominus* who, ironically, is best known today for having first made use of the seditious Christian rabble to destroy his rivals and consolidate his personal authority, for which he was rewarded by having his reputation perfumed by some of the most brazen liars among the Fathers of the Church. It was Constantine's reorganization of the state and its finances that brought the bureaucracy to its full development, and there was little substantive change before 468, the date at which Dr. Noethlichs ends his study, when Roman administration was largely disrupted by the convulsions that

preceded the formal end of the Roman Empire in the West with the deposition of Romulus Augustulus in 476.

I cannot summarize here the intricate bureaucracy that is so well described by the German author, much less criticize his work, which I am not competent to do, although I will remark that he may not sufficiently allow for the habit of great malefactors in government to shift guilt to the subordinates who carried out their orders. (If, after six years, you are finally caught in obeying secret Jewish orders secretly to supply Iran with all the munitions of war, look astonished and blame Colonel North!) I am not at all sure that the several Roman Emperors who deplore the acts of one or another bureaucrat were all *much* more honest than American Presidents.

I learned much from this book, but little that astonished me. One detail for which I was not prepared was the practice of the late Roman emperors in designating the service of their chief bureaucrats as *militia*. In other words, the work of civil administrators was assimilated to service in the army, which, by that time, was a force of mercenaries, chiefly barbarians who were recruited outside the Empire and rewarded with "Roman" citizenship when they were retired at the completion of their service. Their allegiance was only to the Emperor, whom they obeyed without question or compunction so long as they did not sell him out to a rival who promised better wages.

Although the army did defend the frontiers of the Empire against foreign nations (except, of course, the international nation of Jews, who were snugly ensconced in the Empire and naturally batten on it), the army was always potentially and often actively the enemy of the citizens who were taxed to pay it. If the great engine of oppression that the Empire had perforce become had not had the mercenary army at its orders, it could not have endured for a fortnight.

The great engine of oppression also depended on the *militia* of the bureaucrats, who were in fact a vast corps of mercenaries, and, although recruited from the citizen population, were equally at the orders of their master, to whom they gave allegiance, since, in that "cosmopolitan" age, there was no longer a true nation with a racially homogeneous population and hence no possibility of patriotism, which is allegiance to such a nation. There was, of course, an endless babbling of vapid talk about "serving the people" and the rest of the drivel that is used to conceal governmental realities, but the bureaucrats were, like the soldiers, the enemies of the citizens,

whose taskmasters they were and from whom they extorted taxes, other services, and ovine obedience to "regulations."

Bureaucracy in the decaying "Roman" Empire was, in all essentials, what it is in the Soviet Union and what it has become in the United States, a *militia*, a huge and ever more numerous army of mercenaries, armed with "regulations" and laws and, whenever they wish, with the weapons of the police forces they control, owing allegiance only to their employers, the masters of the vast engine of taxation and oppression they serve ruthlessly and without compunction. They are your taskmasters and, in fact, your enemies. You do not pay them; they are paid with the *ersatz*-money they extort from you at the behest of their commanders. They may be Americans in the sense that they were born in the United States and many are even Americans by race, but they cannot have a loyalty to a nation that committed suicide and no longer exists.

Some old-fashioned Americans do not like to cringe before their bureaucratic herdsmen, but I do not know what they can do, except belatedly regret that they listened to the holy men and malicious "do-gooders" who persuaded them to exchange their nation for a multi-racial cesspool and to damn their children to "democratic" degradation and equality in mindless slavery to their implacable enemies' hirelings.

\* \* \*

## RIGHT BECAUSE HE'S WRONG

No Federal judge, unknown outside his district, attained national fame overnight before Brevard Hand of the District Court in Mobile handed down a decision forbidding the use of some fifty textbooks in the public schools because they, in violation of the First Amendment, taught "secular humanism," which the judge identified as a religion. The Jesus-boys are singing hosannahs to him, and "Liberals" are behaving like Jews when they mention Hitler at their Wailing Wall.

I do not know when Mr. Hand was raised to his bench, and so I cannot say whether or not he may be one of the judges whose appointment was secured, according to Mr. Sutphen, through clandestine intrigue by the gang of shamans and their dupes called the "Moral Majority." (See *Liberty Bell*, September 1986, p. 13.) It doesn't matter, anyway.

From Mr. Hand's decision it is obvious that he was high on Jesus-juice. He was really working off his resentment of the su-

perior court's reversal of his earlier decision that moppets in the public schools should be taught that "God is great; God is good; we thank Him for our daily food." It is not clear, however, precisely what the sapient judge meant by those three phrases.

The first of those phrases is a translation of the Moslem cry, *Aláhu akbar*, but Mr. Hand probably meant it to apply to some Christian *rifacimento* of Yahweh. 'God,'<sup>1</sup> except in the Christians' verbal trickery, is a common noun denoting one of a class of real or imaginary beings, i.e., a god, but even so the phrase is a tautology, since a god, if one exists, is by definition great in comparison with human beings, just as the giant Ymir, if he existed, must have been very great indeed.

The statement that the unnamed god "is good" should have given pause to Mr. Hand, since it certainly cannot apply to the vicious deity whose petty spite, insane caprices, and bloody crimes are narrated in the "Old Testament." But what god can he have had in mind?

As for a deity who "gives us our daily bread," Mr. Hand's phrase has the gender wrong. It must be a goddess. Gaia (Ge), the earth, is always female; so is Demeter, the fructifying force in vegetation; so is Cybele (Kybebe), who presides over fertility and hence over the animals whose flesh we eat. No, if we are to imagine supernatural beings who provide us with our meals, we should remember that that is always woman's work.

The three phrases together affirm the existence of super-human beings for which there is no factual evidence, since nothing can be created out of verbiage and hot air. And it is obvious that Mr. Hand wishes there were some legal way to have children's minds filled with Jesus-jargon. But that does not mean that his decision was wrong.

The farraginous doctrine inculcated upon the minds of helpless children in the public schools does give lip service to the theory of biological evolution, which is the only rational explanation of the existence of the innumerable species of organic life on earth, but only lip service, after which the schools irrationally deny its implications. But nevertheless Hand and the rest of the godly folk want to run in the irrational hokum called "creation science" and to make moppets' eyes grow round as they hear the wondrous tale of how the lazy old Jew-God

1. Norse, *goth*; Latin, *deus*; Greek, *theos*; Sanskrit, *deva*; Old Persian, *baga*; Sumerian, *en*; Babylonian, *el*; Hebrew, *'el*; Arabic, *iláh*; etc.

ribbed his Adam instead of mixing up another mud pie to create a female.

What they also want is "prayer in the schools," in which, they say with a great and hypocritical show of legality, they intend to leave every brat free to address the spook of his choice. They should take warning from what happened in British Columbia, according to the *Peninsula Daily News*, 3 April 1987.

It seems that the legislature of the province wasted some of the taxpayers' money by fitting up a room in their building for anyone who felt an itch to pray in public. The room filled up with many varieties of neurotics and crack-pots. There were people who staged fits of lomania and uttered "charismatic" animal cries. Others howled out what they thought were holy chanties. Feminists addressed in shrill and probably scolding tones a Big Mom up in the clouds, to the pointed exclusion of a Big Daddy, so the patriarchally-minded tried to outpray them, insisting that the Big Spook was male. (How else could he have 'knocked up' a virgin?) Imitation Hindus intoned mantras they probably couldn't pronounce. And there was even a genuine witch with an historic Irish name, who invoked some god, perhaps Mannanan or his son, Lugh.<sup>2</sup>

The chief shaman of the holy crew called "Prayer Canada," who had lobbied for the foolishness, tried to close the joint, but the godly exhibitionists told him to shut up: a god had taken charge; the god was named Jesus according to some, while others wanted to find "Jesus's baby sister." When he was howled down by the more pious folk, the man from "Prayer Canada" called the cops, but, if I understand rightly the ambiguous news item, the people talking to or yelling at their respective super-ghosts refused to be intimidated, and the cops refused to throw them out bodily. So the man of prayer had to put his hands over his ears and cower in a corner of his disorderly house until the religious fervor was exhausted and the votaries staggered away to count their blessings when they got home—or perhaps to black eyes when they got out in the street.

2. Readers who are not familiar with the Celtic mythology of Ireland may wish to know that Lugh was one of the very many gods throughout the world who became incarnate as a mortal for a time. He, however, did not traipse around the back country to stir up the peasantry and end by being crucified. Accomplished in all the arts, he was also a great warrior and the hero of the Tuatha De Danann, whom he led to many victories before he shed his mortal raiment and returned to his divine father in the sea. He had no morbid aversion from women and so left a son to carry on his work.

The promoter of prayer seems to have locked up the dive when it was empty, and told the press he didn't know what he was going to do—he evidently didn't think of praying for help himself. As a group called "Militant for Christ" observe in their current bulletin, professional holy men, like the vendors of snake oil, never think of using themselves the nostrum they peddle to others.

The "Moral Majority" should take to heart the lesson of the Canadian attempt to sneak in a dose of non-sectarian religion at the taxpayers' expense. God-fearing or god-loving folk are apt to become (literally) enthusiastic about their divergent cults, and starting them on prayers is a good way to start a riot.

The vagaries of the heavenly-minded are faintly amusing, but do not alter the fact that Judge Hand was right in the essentials of his decision. What is taught in the public schools is a religion. The "educators" claim to impart scientific knowledge is deceptive propaganda. They pretend to teach biological evolution, but they strenuously deny its necessary consequences, and they do so on religious grounds.

The schools trample on the malleable minds of children to inculcate superstitions about "all mankind" (a term like "all ungulates" or "all Felidae," but one to which they give a mystical meaning, charging it with a praeternatural significance), "One World" (distorting the obvious fact there is only one globe to make it seem a moral imperative ordained by some supernatural power), "human rights" (which, of course, do not exist in nature and so presumably were bestowed by some god), pacifism (which is suicidal unless there is some celestial power that defends nations too cowardly to defend themselves), and, above all, the poisonous hallucination about the equality of all anthropoids (which necessarily implies that some god stopped biological evolution a hundred thousand years ago).

The mere failure to name specifically the god who is supposed to have wrought all those marvellous cancellations of natural law does not prevent the cult which teaches such superstitions from being a religion like all others. It affirms the truth of myths for which there is no sanction or evidence in the world of reality. And the sheer impudence of the fraudulent pretense that the myths are facts ascertained by objective science makes the "Liberal" religion the most pernicious of all.

Judge Hand, whatever his motives, was certainly right in ruling that the inculcation of such a religion is an open viola-

tion of the First Amendment, a part of the Constitution that has not yet been officially abrogated.

The source of the "Liberal" superstitions is obvious to anyone who will think about them for a moment. "Human rights" must be the rights which Yahweh, according to the "Old Testament," bestowed on his little tribe of predators, to the exclusion, of course, of all the races which he ordained to be their prey; Christians who neglected to read their Bible are often astonished when they learn that the Babylonian Talmud specifically states that only Jews are human, while all other races are mere animals, like pigs and dogs. "All mankind" is patently the absurd notion that theologians fabricated from scattered passages in the "New Testament" from which they argued that when Yahweh lost his temper because his Chosen had crucified his son, he extended the privileges he had theretofore bestowed only on the Jews to every anthropoid, regardless of race, that was able to believe the tall tales about the crucified christ and was soused in holy water. "One World" is the world which Yahweh gave to the Jews to exploit.<sup>3</sup> Pacifism is obviously the doctrine that theologians concocted from talk by the itinerant rabble-rouser they call the "Prince of Peace," although, according to their selected gospels, he specifically declared that he brought "not peace, but a sword," and according to their favorite Apocalypse, he is going to drench the earth in blood and atrociously slaughter the entire population of the world, except his chosen coterie of 144,000 homosexual Jews. And Equality is merely that agitator's appeal to proletarian malice by promising that the rich and the learned will be tortured forever *post mortem*, and, according to his own Apocalypse, that when his pets pop out their graves, they will all be of the same sex, the same age, and the same physique, as alike as the bees from a hive.

3. The injunction that "the gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world" probably comes from some christ who wanted to inform all the colonies of Jews, scattered throughout the world wherever parasites could prosper, that Yahweh said the time had come to put the accursed Aryans in their place. Such preaching of the gospel must have preceded the great Jewish attempt to destroy civilization in A.D. 117, which, as the eminent Jewish historian, Heinrich Graetz, boasted, must have been the work of a carefully planned and directed conspiracy (see his *Geschichte der Juden*, 4. Auflage, Leipzig, 1908, Vol. IV, p. 113: "Die Juden...verbreiteten den Aufstand über einen großen Teil des römischen Reiches.... Eine solche Einmütigkeit setzt einen wohlberechneten Plan und kräftigen Führer voraus.") The Jews struck at the strategic moment, when Roman resources were stretched to the limit, and their worldwide strategy was obviously directed by commanders far more important than the itinerant plebeian who wanted to become a christ by rousing the rabble without

The development of the "Liberal" cult is historically certain. When the *sanglants abrutis* of the French Revolution, as Léon Daudet so aptly termed them, wanted to destroy the churches, which at that time had been made compatible with European civilization, they naturally pretended to alter the religion only by eliminating the Biblical nonsense and promising to carry out the more fantastic parts of its program. They would give the world *real* equality (which old Jesus had promised) to replace the hierarchical structure of contemporary society, etc., carrying out all the Christian doctrines while denying the myths from which those doctrines had been derived. How much of the revolutionary propaganda was concocted to win converts and how much was sincerely believed are questions that must be asked for each individual revolutionary. It is possible for ideologues to overheat their brains and actually believe in a Christianity deprived of its supernatural foundations.

The belief of most educated men at this time, when many natural processes remained unelucidated, was a deism which was based on Graeco-Roman Stoicism (from which, incidentally, the Jews got the idea of making their religion a monotheism), but in the ambience of a culture saturated with Christian 'ideals,' the Stoicism was contaminated with a residue of the superstition it was to supersede. As I noted in *Populism' and 'Élitism,'* even Thomas Jefferson, when he assembled edifying excerpts from the "New Testament," included the Drivel on the Mount, with its injunction to stop thinking and have bird-brains, taking no thought for the morrow!

The christless Christianity was systematized by a cunning Jew, Mordecai, alias Karl Marx, whose Reformation has, for all practical purposes, superseded the earlier reformations by Luther, Calvin, et al. It comes in three superficially different packages, videlicet: (1) orthodox Communism, (2) the cult of "Liberals," who shrink from identifying themselves with the mass-massacres and blood-thirsty sadism of the Bolsheviks in Russia, which John Maynard Keynes attributed to the "beastliness of the Jewish and Slavic natures," and (3) the great majority of Christian churches today, from Catholic to Methodist, in which the shamans decorate their Marxism by shaking streamlined fetishes and making their modernized

the sanction and indispensable support of the prudent Prince (*Resch Golah*, 'exilarch') in Babylon, who, according to Graetz, had authority over all the Jews in the Empire.

Jesus a merely human precursor of Marx. Only the "fundamentalists" and the Mormons have retained anything of the Christianity of the Nineteenth Century.

It is a nice irony that the rampant Christers' complaints about the schools are merely sectarian squabbles within their own religion. To "fundamentalists" the doctrines of the Marxian Reformation understandably seem as un-Christian as Calvinism seemed to Roman Catholics or the Mormon sect seemed to Calvinists. I have received swatches of cuttings from the religious press about Hand's decision, but the simple truth was simply stated by the *St. Louis Review*, 13 March 1987, which pointed out that the schools could not "adequately teach the cherished American doctrine of the equality of all people" without "reference to God who created us in His image and likeness."

Of course, they can't! The notion is contrary to all human experience and to observed reality; it is intellectually on a par with a delusion that a sliver of stale bread and a mouthful of cheap wine are the flesh and blood of a god and are impregnated with a mana that can be absorbed by the cannibals who devour them.<sup>4</sup> One can believe in the equality of men and races only on the basis of Tertullian's *certum est quia absurdum est; credo quia impossibile est*. And that is madness. It is an arrogant denial of reason and reality; it is the insane fanaticism of a mind diseased with hatred of civilization. It is the faith of a nation bent on suicide; it is the death-wish of a race that has lost the will to live.

\* \* \*

## THERE AND BACK

There is a great value in books by men who, like Tolkien's diminutive hero, have "been there and back." One of the most potent antidotes to modern superstitions is William G. Simpson's *Which Way, Western Man?* (available from Liberty Bell Publications).<sup>5</sup> Mr Simpson grew up with an implanted

4. One major motive of cannibals in many tribes is a determination to absorb the admired qualities of their victims. One remembers the example set some years ago by the chieftains of one of the nigger "emerging nations" in Africa: they so admired the intelligence of their "ambassador" to the "United Nations" (probably a half-breed) that they roasted and ate him, hoping thus to absorb his brain-power.

5. For a review of Mr. Simpson's book, see my *America's Decline*, pp. 355-367. (Available from Liberty Bell Publications.)

faith in the tales of the "New Testament," and, unlike most Christians who are content with a sentimental befuddlement, he had a faith so strong that he tried to live according to the grotesque gospels of the Jewish christ named Jesus. His practical experience of the doctrine enabled him to recover from it, and, unlike most ex-Christians, he had an intelligence so lucid that he emancipated himself from all varieties of the superstition, including the Marxist and "Liberal" cults, which are only superficially disguised versions of the Judaeo-Christian hoax.

A remotely comparable book, which may have some value for one class of readers, has been published in Buffalo by Prometheus Books, *Salvation for Sale*, by Gerard T. Straub (\$19.95 + \$2.00). Mr. Straub, who was, in the theatrical sense of the word, the producer of one of "Pat" Robertson's razzle-dazzle shows on the Jews' boob-tubes, claims to have fallen for the "fundamentalist" hokum and actually believed the boob-bait he purveyed to the stupefied audiences. Having recovered from his hypnotic trance, he now discloses many of the sordid details of the evangelist's operations.

Addicts of the particular brand of spiritual narcotic dispensed by Robertson may be helped to break the habit by Mr. Staub's exposé. If you are making a comparative study of the fifteen or twenty leading gospel-hucksters who are competing for fools' gold, you will be interested in the description of Robertson's own variations on the basic evangelical technique that is used by all rabble-rousing con men and must be drearily familiar to every alert observer of the electronic racket.

Although Robertson is near the top in the highly lucrative business of milking suckers, he seems to have larger ideas than the dairy men with whom he competes. He is certainly a nuisance and may be a danger. Mr. Straub credits him with an ambition to mobilize his dupes for a Judaeo-Christian *coup d'état*.

This book is not really comparable to Mr. Simpson's admirable work. Its author's recovery from religious fever is sadly incomplete. He no longer believes in the "fundamentalist" brand of holy hokum, but he has replaced it with an equally blind faith in "One World," "All Mankind," "Democracy," "Equality," and the rest of the Jesus-dope as it is now repackaged and relabeled for gullible "Liberal intellectuals." □

## LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

### A letter from Germany: GROWING RESISTANCE IN BERLIN

The decline and misery of our German nation one may experience first hand in the *Reichshauptstadt*. On 13 August 1986 the 25th anniversary of the *Mauer* [Berlin Wall] was celebrated as an "antifascist bulwark of peace" by the Communists who arranged military parades on that occasion. On the western side, the *Demokraten* made the usual tittle-tattle speeches assuring everyone that the existing facts should not be changed and that "shrill national tones" must be avoided. However, a new feeling of national identity is emerging. To the horror of the establishment mafia, there were militant actions against the *Mauer*. Obviously, the mind of young nationalists is undergoing change. They no longer will adhere to the rituals of the elder armchair strategists who take any opportunity to kowtow to the ruling system and solemnly affirm their loyalty to it.

But it is not only the Wall which reveals the decay of Germany. The Wall has been erected by force and could easily be demolished at a given historical moment. Worse than the visible division of our nation is the state of mind, the ideological intoxication to which our people are exposed. Seemingly helpless, they must accept massive immigration of mud races, carefully planned by well-known destructive forces, since 1943, in order to undermine the biological and cultural foundations of our nation. You probably cannot imagine a place in the world which would be less appropriate for a huge refugee center than the split-up, fenced-in, over-populated and polluted *Reichshauptstadt* with its most sensible geopolitical position. But any kind of mental deficiency and criminal plot is made possible by the present ruling powers.

When *The Camp of the Saints* [available from Liberty Bell Publications] was first published, most of the readers did accept the book as thrilling science-fiction far away from reality. The book is describing the arrival of an armada of a hundred scapheaded ships with a million of seedy and depraved Asians

*continued on page 43*

## ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT

By Jim Taylor  
(Foreign Correspondent)

Iraq is not the only country gravely offended by President Reagan's callous disregard for human life in the arms deal with Iran. The great damage done to U.S. relations in the Arab world is incalculable. What little credibility the U.S. had left with Arab states has been shattered beyond repair. Also, our prestige in Europe plummeted even farther.

Although Iraq is the only immediate victim of Mr. Reagan's treachery in slavishly carrying out the edicts of Israel and her ruling war criminals, the long-term effects reach round the globe. The idea of sending badly-needed, massive amounts of arms to Iran had nothing at all to do with freeing any American hostages--that was just an afterthought. Those arms were sent for the real purpose of breaking the resistance of Iraq.

The U.S., for purely political reasons, likes to call Jordan a "U.S. ally in the Mideast." This is, of course, a gross exaggeration of the facts. The U.S. is no ally of any Arab state. And the U.S. has never done anything to assist Jordan. Israel will not permit it.

King Hussein has made it very plain that he is deeply offended by the actions of President Reagan in Iran. And who has a better right to feel betrayed than Jordan? For many years Jordan has done everything the U.S. has asked, even including not exposing Israel. The U.S. diplomatically promised in return to sell arms to King Hussein, knowing full well that our Zionist-operated Congress would never permit it. Bear in mind that King Hussein has gone out of his way to be friendly to the U.S. But he never did get those promised arms.

Now turn to the other side of the coin. Iran is not at all friendly to America. Iran has done everything possible to foment hatred against our country. In other words, Iran, under the madman Khomeini, is our most rabid enemy. But nevertheless, Iran has for over six years received all kinds of sophisticated weapons from America. Our sworn enemy gets everything. But the friendly little nation of Jordan, which has never done or said anything against us, has received no arms.

Friendship with Washington does not pay. Our deadly enemies get the best of everything. Our friends get the run-around.

King Hussein has every right to be angry at the sheer deceit of the United States. He said that our double-dealing President sold weapons to Iran while at the very same time he assured Jordan that the U.S. was doing all it could to prevent any weapons, from any nation, from reaching Iran. Mr. Reagan deliberately lied to the diminutive but very courageous Jordanian leader.

It is bad enough to send arms to your worst enemy in the false hope of bettering relations. But to lie to a friend like King Hussein at the same time is unpardonable. It exhibits Mr. Reagan as a man who has no principles whatsoever. There is just no other way to characterize his sly and deceitful conduct, which benefitted Israel, while it harmed the U.S.

When asked directly by the press if Mr. Reagan had lied to him, the king replied, "He certainly did." And he also stated that he has never received any apology from Mr. Reagan, nor even any kind of an explanation.

About American hostages. King Hussein stated clearly, "I do not believe it was a question of hostages for arms." Neither does anyone else: It was done solely to assist Israel and to help to defeat Iraq. And it must be clearly understood that Mr. Reagan was sending massive shipments of arms to Iran long before any American hostages were taken.

"Needless to say," King Hussein told the press, "what has happened is in complete contradiction to everything that we've been assured was the policy of the United States at the highest levels over the past four years."

So what else is new?

No one should be at all surprized that Israel was found to be behind the Iran arms deals. The Zionists have been in the business of selling American arms at high prices since 1969 when the CIA and the Israelis set up a firm called Associated Traders. This company's millions of dollars of yearly profits in arms sales went to two Israeli brokerage firms, Shimon Ltd. and the Sherwood International Export Corporation. The shipments all originated illegally in Israel. Sherwood is just a cover name. This company is a branch of the Israeli government and is run by Israeli defense officials. Michael Kokin is president of

Sherwood. The Shimon group has a main office in the Cayman Islands, which were made a banking center to facilitate secret and illegal financial transactions throughout the world.

Israel has arms dealers all over the world. Many of the U.S. shipments to Iran went through Portugal and Spain. When the American arms reached either of these two countries, the Israelis took over and delivered them to Iran. But the Zionists would move not these arms one inch off the docks until the U.S., through the CIA, paid them in advance exorbitant prices for doing so. The money had to be deposited to Shimon's bank account in Luxemburg.

In 1984, the Italian government seized an Israeli freighter, oddly named the *Viking*, which was loaded with weapons destined for the infamous Red Brigade of Terrorists. Sherwood and an Israeli shipping company called Merico, handled this nefarious deal, which was kept secret by the U.S. press for fear of "offending" Israel.

When I was in Africa last year, I learned that Israel was then selling arms to various black Marxist states, such as Botswana and Mozambique, with U.S. approval. These shipments are flown in on a regular schedule from the Israeli port city of Ashdod to Lagos, Nigeria. From there, feeder airlines take the weapons to black Marxist groups who raid the Republic of South Africa.

In spite of all this evidence, the President and others in Washington are still able to keep a straight face when they tell you that Israel can do no wrong. The Chosen Ones are not bound by national or international laws as the rest of us are. God and the United States of America have given them total immunity on all fronts. They operate all over the world without any fear of being challenged. Although at first sight it seems inconceivable that either the United States or Israel would provide weapons for their professed enemy, the Ayatollah Khomeini, this clandestine U.S.-Israel arms supply operation has actually been going on at a rapid pace for over six long years--not one month or even the one or two years now admitted by the White House, but six years.

The Italian government is angry at the U.S. and Israel for another reason. Earlier this year, an Italian court formally opened an investigation into the breach of Italian sovereignty

when the Israeli nuclear scientific technician, Mordecai Vanunu, was spirited out of Rome onto a plane for Tel Aviv after he had been kidnapped in London by Israeli terrorists, assisted by the CIA and British Intelligence.

Mr. Vanunu was tried in Israel for treason because he gave the *Sunday Times* of London complete information about Israel's secret nuclear weapons plant at Dimona.

Naturally, Israel refused to cooperate with Italy after Italian Prime Minister Bettino Craxi asked for information about Mr. Vanunu as to how he was brought to Rome and thence was flown to Israel.

As I have stated repeatedly, all Israeli officials act for their own country without any regard whatsoever for the interests of their colony, the United States, of America, whence flow all weapons of war and funds for the imperial Zionists. This I can understand to some extent even though it does seem traitorous to me for the Israelis to mistreat their sole benefactor.

Also, the thousands of Jewish hate groups in the U.S. and throughout the world act along lines identical with those of the Israeli government. These people care only for Israel and seem to hate everything American. This is a more or less predictable reaction from people who hate the non-Hebrew-thinking world and believe that the world outside Israel hates them in return. I can't fully understand such action against the best interests of the country in which (and on which) they live, but I can see why they do it.

However, what I will never be able to understand or condone is the fact that nearly all American officials also put Israel before their own country. This is not logical enough for me to ever understand. It continually shocks me.

Let me mention some examples. Every Republican leader has asked and even begged Mr. Reagan to apologize to the American people for helping the living devil Khomeini. He refused. In his opinion, it is unnecessary. He cannot apologize to the people who elected him because that would be an admission in his own mind that his assistance to Israel by helping Iran was wrong. And I can assure you that Mr. Reagan will never admit that his serving Israel is wrong, no matter how great the peril to America and Americans. Israel first! Always first! He should inscribe that motto in Hebrew on a Star of

David and wear it around his neck. Your President is a dedicated Zionist. He has proved many times that he is not a dedicated American.

Now let me bring readers up to date on this apology business.

1. Mr. Reagan refused to apologize to the American people.
2. Mr. Reagan refused to apologize to Iraq for saving Khomeini and Iran and for enabling the Iranian armed forces to kill many civilians in Baghdad with American missiles.
3. Mr. Reagan refused to apologize to Jordan and King Hussein for selling vast amounts of arms to Iran (our enemy) while at the same time refusing to sell any arms at all to Jordan (our friend).
4. Mr. Reagan refused to apologize to Saudi Arabia and Kuwait for strengthening the hand of their close neighbor, Iran, so that Khomeini now threatens the security of those two Arab states, friendly to us.

Now it is time to let all readers know to whom Mr. Reagan did apologize. You understand that he steadfastly refused to apologize to his own fellow citizens who put him in the White House, where he has violated all rules of international law and civilized behavior. Although Mr. Reagan stands strong as a rock against both the U.S. and the Arab states, he did issue a lengthy apology--to Israel! Yes, our not-so-brave leader became a snivelling and subservient adopted Son of David when he wrote the Prime Minister of Israel a letter stating how sorry he was that his assistance to Israel's arms-for-Iran project leaked out to the world press. He apologized profusely to the Zionists for the ensuing bad publicity. To Hell with the Star-Spangled Banner. He might as well run up the Star of David over the White House, just as it has been pictured many times in political cartoons all over Europe and in a few brave American newspapers.

And President Reagan is not the only non-Jewish American whose sole allegiance is to a strong foreign power--Israel. And remember it was Israel alone that lured Washington into the strange and almost grotesque alliance which led us into the Iranian quagmire.

Take Mrs. Jeanne Kirkpatrick, the well-known Arab-hater who served as U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations. She

has been going across the country making anti-Arab speeches full of falsifications of the worst sort as she continually praised the heavenly-bound Israelis and condemns everything in the Arab world. She comes on big with a statement that Syria and Libya are waging "war" against Israel "at the U.N." She claims that the U.N. has rebuked Israel and that the Israelis are excluded from certain important committees.

She exclaimed to an audience of Arab-haters, "Israel has made the greatest sacrifice and the most strides for peace since Camp David of any nation in many centuries." Of course, none of what she says is true. But Americans fall for it anyway.

Even during her stint at the United Nations as an official of the United States government, she was working for such groups as the United Jewish Campaign. Actually, she was practically Israel's second ambassador at the U.N. She certainly never represented American interests in preference to Israel's.

And then we have New York's Cardinal John O'Connor, another very vindictive Arab-hater, who went to Israel and met with Zionist leaders in defiance of a ban on such meetings by the Vatican, which does not recognize Israel diplomatically. When the Cardinal isn't passing out condoms on street corners or sanctioning so-called "church weddings" of queers at St. Patrick's Cathedral, he works for a variety of Jewish organizations.

Leaders of no fewer than fifty-four American Jewish organizations rallied round the pompous Cardinal upon his return to New York from Israel. In defying the Pope, he acts the part of a New York rabbi. All he needs is a beard and a black hat. His statements on the Holy Land were not released to the public through normal channels of the Roman Catholic Church or even by the regular press in New York. Strange as it may seem, his report was given out publicly only by Mr. Morris B. Abraham, chairman of the Conference of Presidents of Major American Jewish Organizations. And this marked the first time I have ever noticed that a Jew has been the one to act as a publicity agent for the Catholic Church. But that's what happened. Mr. Abraham gave the press the statements made by the Cardinal. And, get this, the Cardinal admitted that he had *not seen* the statements before they were released.

The Cardinal, like Mr. Reagan, played to the American Jewish community by repeatedly stating that Israel is not to blame for the millions of homeless Palestinians. Then just who does the Cardinal think stole their land out from under them, grabbed their bank accounts, and ran them in droves out of their native land into the desert?

Of course, the Jews did think that he over-stepped the bounds of propriety when he said, "The Holocaust is an enormous gift that Judaism has given the world." Jewish leaders didn't approve of that public statement by the good Cardinal. They don't like people going around saying how they have used wild claims of a Holocaust to their own advantage for forty years after World War II. But the Cardinal may be right about one thing: that his "gift" has enabled the international Zionists to gain everything they have ever wanted, including the White House. Mr. Reagan's page-boy naivete about Israel, which causes him to worship everything Zionist, should reveal to all Americans just who runs their country. And now, at least in New York, the Jews seem to be running the Catholic Church. Cardinal O'Connor seems to be a power grabber on the order of Pope Alexander VI, who in 1501 made his bastard son, Cesare Borgia, a cardinal at the age of 17, and then a duke.<sup>1</sup> Another of Pope Alexander's four children, Lucrezia Borgia, was married at a high mass ceremony at the Vatican. So when Cardinal O'Connor goes against church doctrine, I suppose one might logically say that he is only following the traditions of the Catholic hierarchy.

Before going into the facts about Israel's world-wide campaign of terror, I should like to say a few words about Lieutenant Colonel Oliver North. In my opinion, this Marine officer is not the hero Mr. Reagan called him the day before he fired him. You may have wondered just why the President would fire an officer he liked and trusted so much. Well, he had to do it. It was a move to prevent Colonel North's commit-

1. [Strictly speaking, Cesare was made Duke of Valentinois in 1499 by Louis XII of France in return for a Papal bull that divorced him from Queen Jeanne and left him free to marry Anne of Brittany. It is true that after Cesare's conquests in central Italy, his holy father made him Duke of Romagna. The career of the Borgias is but an episode in the long history of scandals that has marked the Papacy from its earliest days. The latest scandal, if one excludes the financial swindles (one of which is said to have made insolvent one of the largest banks in Chicago), is provided by the strong circumstantial evidence that indicates that Pope John Paul I was murdered to make way for his successor, the present Vicar of God. -Editor]

ment to Israel from surfacing. Perhaps Colonel North should resign his commission and accept one in the Israeli Army, since he has ceaselessly worked for Israel ever since his appointment at the White House.

As you already know, Colonel North and the Iranian arms merchant, Manucher Ghorbanifar, did a lot of "horse trading" back and forth about arms for Iran. Colonel North did not trust Mr. Ghorbanifar. And, naturally, Mr. Ghorbanifar had no reason to trust Colonel North, since he knew that the Marine colonel was working, night and day for the benefit of Israel. Perhaps this is why he was at one time a "hero" in the crossed eyes of Mr. Reagan.

Anyway, Mr. Ghorbanifar was given a lie detector test by the CIA, which he failed. But on direct orders from Mr. Reagan, Colonel North dealt with this very untrustworthy Iranian anyway. The two had many disagreements, with Colonel North constantly trying to get a better financial arrangement for Israel on the arms sales and Mr. Ghorbanifar trying to stuff his own pockets with as big a rake-off as possible. And neither man cared specifically about any American hostages. That was pure camouflage, just a precaution taken to appease the gullible American taxpayers in case any word of the deal leaked out to the public.

When negotiations came down to the nitty-gritty, Colonel North grabbed Mr. Ghorbanifar and threaten to kill him if he ever leaked information to the press anywhere in the world. Here are the colonel's words on that subject, as told to the UPI by eyewitnesses to that particular conversation. He said, "I'm going to give you a chance to become a martyr—a very dead one, if you talk to the press about this." Now that's a pretty nifty threat for a Marine officer to make.

Colonel North may possibly be a hero to Israel, but not to the Americans. I think the Zionists should issue him one of those cheap medals, like to one they bestowed upon another well-known American—the Virginia holy man, Reverend Jerry Falwell.

Now we come to the real reason why Mr. Ghorbanifar got teed off and contacted *Middle East Magazine* in Beirut to blurt out his version of the necessary dealings forced upon the U.S. by Israel. Two well-known Communist Israeli arms dealers, working with Colonel North, tried to cheat Mr. Ghorbanifar out

of his share of the profits. He should have known that it is just human nature for the Israelis to cheat anyone in any sort of deal. It is in their genes. And they are not likely to change because they have been that way since the beginning of recorded history. Perhaps tomorrow the Israelis will change into good guys. But it has never happened before, so I would not bet on the miracle's happening now—or ever.

Allow me to outline the extensive world-wide Israeli commitment to the Iranian arms sales.

David Kinche, director of the Israeli foreign service, made his country's position quite plain when he told American journalists, "In order to survive, you must play the game by the rules others play. We are as moral as any other state; we try to live by our moral lights, but sometimes we must do things we would rather not."

Now that's what I call an unusual justification, even if true.

Mr. Kinche is a radical London-born Jew who emigrated to Palestine as a terrorist trouble-maker in 1946. He speaks with an Oxford accent and he appears much more sophisticated than such other Israeli war criminals as Begin and Sharon. But beneath his buttoned-down style, he is just another crooked Zionist trying to make a buck by fleecing the U.S.—the primary business of all citizens of Israel. And this man had a lot to do with instigating the ill-fated Iran deals of the Reagan administration.

Mr. Kinche is the man who approached Robert MacFarlane, who was then Reagan's National Security Adviser, and told him the outright lie that he had many "moderate" friends inside Iran who were interested in improving relations with the U.S. in 1985. Then in March of 1987, the Israeli government issued an official statement saying that there were never any moderates in Iran, and that all people ever contacted were extreme radicals. This means that, by admission of the Israelis themselves, Mr. Kinche simply lied to the U.S. government in order to get increased quantities of weapons of war sent to Iran, because in 1985 Iraq was about to defeat Iran, which to the Israelis would have been a disaster. Of course, weapons were being sent by Mr. Reagan for at least three years prior to this initiative of the Israeli representative in 1985. The Zionists merely wanted to increase the flow of arms to Iran.

hence the officials of the U.S. government believed--or pretended to believe--every word that Mr. Kinche told them, despite the fact that he was feeding them nothing but undiluted hogwash. Mr. Kinche knew America's weak points and played upon them by also mentioning hostages.

At that time, the CIA was frantic to get back their chief officer in Lebanon, William Buckley, who had been captured while on a secret mission to murder Lebanese patriots who were opposing Israel's Iron Fist policy in that war-torn and divided nation. The CIA and the White House were afraid that, under torture, Mr. Buckley might reveal all the evil plans made by the U.S. and Israel for the complete destruction of Lebanon and eventually Syria, which he probably did before he died at the hands of patriotic Lebanese, who took him into custody. As I mentioned briefly in a previous column, Mr. Buckley's job was to assist the Israelis and carry out their wishes and he paid for it with his life.

It was this same Mr. Kinche, the fast-talking little London Jew, who brought Mr. Ghorbanifar, the part-Jewish Iranian con man, into the picture. Mr. Ghorbanifar's best friend and business partner was a greedy Israeli arms dealer named Yaacov Nimrodi, a slick little master trader who became wealthy by getting American arms for nearly nothing and selling them at high prices to Iran.

The CIA, the National Security Council, and Mr. Reagan, desperate to rescue Mr. Buckley, jumped at Mr. Kinche's offer. Then Adnan Khashoggi, the eccentric Saudi Arabian billionaire with a somewhat shady past, was brought into this highly secret operation. And there you have the outline of this intriguing episode in international crime, devised by the Israelis and carried out by the U.S. to please them. Kinche said to the press, sometimes it is necessary to do things you would rather not--or at least would prefer not to be caught doing.

Since every writer in America, except me, goes out of the way to never mention Israel's part in the Iranian affair, let alone blame the Israelis for anything, I want to list the facts that link the world-wide network to every single phase of this untidy mess.

First, I will quote Mr. Reagan as recorded in the Tower Report. The President testified that "Robert MacFarlane told

me that the Israelis 'damn the bastards,' had sold 500 TOW anti-tank missiles to Iran without U.S. knowledge." White House mouthpiece Don Regan backed up this statement. They were quoting MacFarlane as saying "damn the bastards." Under no conditions would Mr. Reagan ever use such words to describe his Zionist mentors. Then Mr. Reagan said that he, as usual, simply decided to ignore this major breach of diplomatic relations by Israel, except to express his "extreme displeasure" to the Israeli government, quietly, while "keeping the channel open," whatever that may mean when translated into plain English. I stated that Mr. Reagan "said" he expressed his extreme displeasure to the Israelis. This doesn't mean he actually did so. And it does not mean that I believe that he did so either. You are free to make your own judgment.

To show you what Mr. Reagan really said that day, as best anyone can ascertain, contrast what he said about that fateful meeting with Mr. MacFarlane from statements by the latter about that same conversation, at the White House. The day preceding his attempt to commit suicide with valium, Mr. MacFarlane told the press, "The President was elated at what I told him because the hostages might be released after Israel had sold Iran the missiles, and this would boost his status with the public."

I don't think Mr. Reagan has ever said publicly which of these two versions of that meeting is correct, or whether either of them is the right one. Nor do I think he ever will comment on it.

Just peruse the following summary:

### THE ISRAELI NETWORK

**England:** Former National Security Adviser Robert MacFarlane, acting on behalf of President Reagan, met secretly in London three times with Israeli officials and some Iranian arms dealers.

**Canada:** CIA Director William Casey testified that he first heard about Iran arms sales and funds for the "Contras" from Israeli officials when he was in Canada.

**Texas:** Some of the weapons for Iran were sent directly from Kelly Air Force Base in San Antonio by

the Israelis from a storehouse of CIA arms controlled by the Zionists. (Who's running this country anyway?)

**Miami:** The Miami-based Southern Air Transport cargo airline shipped out arms to both Israel and Iran on orders from the Israelis through their American branch, which we call the CIA.

**Germany:** At a meeting in Hamburg, hostages were first mentioned by the Israelis as a means of getting the U.S. more involved when they discussed arms deals with Iranian representatives.

**Switzerland:** Billions of dollars from Israeli arms sales to Iran passed through Swiss banks. But no one seems to know who got the payments. The CIA, Israel, and the "Contras" all deny ever receiving any of this money. (Where did it go?)

**Iran:** The Iranian government has acknowledged receiving arms via Israel for more than six years. The U.S. and Israelis claim it was just under two years. Whom do you believe?

**Lebanon:** An Israeli disinformation campaign in Lebanon denied that any hostages were exchanged for arms to Iran.

**Syria:** The ranking American foreign service officer was ordered to return to Washington because he was reported to have dealt directly with the Israelis without approval from Washington.

**Portugal:** Arms for the Contras from Israel were picked up in Lisbon by the Southern Air Transport line.

**Honduras:** Clandestine arms from Israel were deposited at a Contra base at Agucate.

**El Salvador:** Clandestine Israeli arms shipments were transported to a Contra base at Ilopango.

**Nicaragua:** Israel has sent American funds to assist Jews in Nicaragua.

**Costa Rica:** The U.S. ambassador to Costa Rica resigned amid reports linking him to the Israeli supply network.

**Panama:** Both Iran and Saudi Arabian middlemen made deposits into Panamanian banks and registered

Lake Resources accounts in Switzerland, set up by Israel.

**Saudi Arabia:** The Saudis paid for some of the Israeli-owned arms sent to Iran.

**Brunei:** Assistant Secretary of State Eliot Abrams asked the sultanate of Brunei to donate ten million dollars for Israel's arms shipments.

**Israel:** Israeli experts told American officials that Iranians were willing to renew ties with the U.S. if enough arms were sent to Iran by the Israeli government.

And this is just a brief synopsis of the world-wide Israeli plan to destroy Iraq while making it appear that the Zionists were merely helping the U.S. regain the "friendship" of Iran.

This proliferation of narrow, suffocating Zionist zealotry, masquerading as "helping America," apparently fooled the hell out of Washington officialdom. And did you notice that during all the Iran mess, not one single Jewish member of Congress ever uttered one single word about it? All thirty-four of them have kept quiet as mice. Normally, when even small events occur of this nature, these same Israeli-first Congressmen are the ones who yell the loudest. They are always the most coarse and obnoxious on television when they denounce the White House for everything from the Marcos regime to possible arms sales to Jordan. But not one of them has been interviewed or even come forward with a single statement about the Iranian scandal. This is unusual. It would be upsetting, if I did not know the reason for it. It is totally abnormal for them. It is against their nature. Their entire lives are spent berating America for faults, real or imagined. There is only one reason for these thirty-four tongues, suddenly struck dumb, unable to speak in either hall of Congress or to the press. Israel is *undeniably* at fault and they know it. So they keep silent rather than say anything about the international crimes of Israel. The professional Zionists in Congress have heard the music, but they don't like the refrain.

This is very sad, even painful. But it illustrates world Zionist policy. Now is the time for all real Americans to place the ignominy of Washington's surrender to Zionism on their

mental loom, where it will weave a strange fabric of grief and sorrow for patriots. I may add that Mr. Reagan is also very silent, along with his co-Zionists. As always, this man is doing his best to break the last resolve of the American people. Under Zionism, the American mind is not meant to be free.

It was the Stars and Stripes that inspired America's destined march to shining victories; but it is now the Star of David that enshrouds this betrayed and degenerated nation, now on the verge of death. These are indeed days of mortification, such as you probably watched on television in the ABC television mini-series called, appropriately enough, "Amerika." That program was termed fiction. In a way, it wasn't.<sup>2</sup> It was a mildly accurate prediction of the future of everyone reading this column, if the American people allow it to come about.

Since recent polls show that over 60 percent of Canadians and 53 percent of Americans would surrender without a fight and be content to live under Communism, we no longer have even a bare majority of people willing to do anything to save their own land. For the first time in over 200 years of our national history, we have a majority of cowards as "citizens" of the United States of America. Patriotism is in short supply and is growing shorter day by day. We are rapidly reaching the point of no return. The "Better Red Than Dead" theory is engulfing our thinking. The ABC program was set ten years hence. The actual take-over will not be that soon if you are waiting for a time of total, *undisguised* foreign rule in Washington. But in about 20 years you will be under such domination, if there is now no sudden injection of patriotism into the backbones of Americans. However, I do not believe it will be total Red rule from Moscow. We are already controlled by Zionists. The Red Star and the Star of David will be combined. And our own flag will no longer wave over what was once the land of the free and home of the brave.

2. The fairy tale called "Amerika" may serve as some sort of warning to Americans. The plot of the film unfolds as though there were not a single Jew living in the United States when it capitulated. Thus there is no explanation of how or why the Jewish Lobby, which now controls Congress, permitted the Soviet-U.N. take-over of the country. What happened to all the millions of Jews in Washington and New York who presently run this country? Did they migrate from the doomed country before the take-over? Or did they watch, with a beaming satisfaction not shown on the film, while the invading army acted in their interest in a country which they had set up for surrender?

Many people have asked me at talks I have given at colleges and churches just when the American people will come to their senses, revolt, and march on Washington. Well, it will not happen so long as the average Joe Citizen still has pro football to watch on TV, plenty of beer, and a boat to haul out to the nearest lake on weekends. It seems to me that to most Americans that is *all* they care about. As long as you don't take these small pleasures away from them, they will not fight back, no matter what happens in Washington, No matter what happens to them. They will endure all other hardships, taxes, and loss of freedoms, so long as they can watch professional sports and be free to drink beer and throw the empty cans out along the highways from their pickup trucks. But the very day that these things are taken from them, then you will have a big problem. Only then will they see anything wrong. And by that time, it may be too late.

To get back to the present situation in Washington, the contrasts so apparent in the ways of the ruling Zionists overwhelm me. They scream and publicize the slight roughing up in Moscow of Jewish protestors by unarmed KGB agents in front of the U.S. television network cameras.<sup>3</sup> But in the occupied West Bank, when Arabs protest, the ruthless Zionist oppressors don't just rough them up—they shoot them, including young girls in classrooms because they were accused of having thrown rocks at Israeli jeeps. A Jew in Moscow rates the front page and large headlines. You've seen it almost daily recently. The world is kept well informed about the lives of every Jew in the Soviet Union or elsewhere. If one of these forever-beloved creatures breaks a shoestring and is not immediately provided with a new one, then all America reads about it. However when a lowly Arab, on the verge of starvation, is murdered on the streets of his own native land or dies in the wretched camps of the U.S., it rarely is even mentioned in the U.S. news media.

When it comes to covering things up, the Israelis are the acknowledged world experts. Of course, they have a great deal of help from U.S. officials and the clown princes of the closed

3. This raises the interesting question whether or not the scene was staged for the cameramen. It is now known that many scenes showing mistreatment or oppression of Blacks in South Africa were performed by Blacks hired to enact a scenario provided by the directors of the television crews who recorded the scenes for broadcast to the United States.

press. The U.S. Department of Justice issued a rare condemnation of Israel and called the Zionist officials a bunch of liars in connection with the Jonathan Pollard spy case.

U.S. prosecutors, who admittedly have a hard time administering justice when Israelis are involved, were extremely upset because of outright lies, and perjury calmly committed, in the Federal court by four high-ranking Israeli officers. One ranking Justice Department official, who quite naturally asked not to be quoted by name, said, "the Israeli witnesses, whom we promised complete immunity for their testimony, not only lied in court but did it so badly that the contaminated steam emanating from the courtroom fouled the air. It was the worst example of clear perjury I have ever witnessed in my entire career."

Brigadier General Avi Sella has been described by both the FBI and the Justice Department as the spy who was Mr. Pollard's main contact when this American Jew betrayed secret information to Israel. General Sella was made commander of a major Israeli air base after Pollard was convicted.

Israel denied the U.S. request to extradite the general and the other three Israeli officers for trial in Washington. The Zionists claim that the U.S.-Israeli extradition treaty does not include the crime of treason or espionage.

All four officials have been named as co-conspirators with Mr. Pollard and his wife. Mr. Pollard is a U.S. Navy intelligence analyst, who was arrested at the gates of the Israeli Embassy in Washington in November, 1985, and who pleaded guilty as charged in June, 1986, to selling U.S. military secrets to Israel.

The other three Israeli officers now under indictment are General Rafael Eitan, who has commanded Israeli terrorist squads and is responsible for the wholesale murder of thousands of innocent Arabs; Colonel Joseph Yagur of the Israeli Consulate in New York; and Colonel Irit Erb, formerly attached to the Israeli Embassy in Washington.

U.S. officials said the four Israeli spies lied deliberately and withheld crucial information in the Pollard case, especially the information stolen by Pollard which enabled the Israelis to bomb the Palestinian headquarters in Tunis.

This is just one of many instances where the Israelis have been unmasked as proven liars as well as common thieves and

criminals. Such acts have always run in the blood of these Khazars who have held responsible positions in the Israeli government since its inception.

It is not an isolated case, unlikely to happen again, as both Mr. Reagan and the Israelis maintain. On the contrary, it is only commonplace and is repeated daily all over the United States. And not only in espionage. Take the case of the five Israelis who were arrested in New York for operating the largest drug ring in the U.S. One of these master criminals bragged right in the courtroom that their arrest would not stop Israeli traffic in drugs, which is world-wide. Yet few Americans realize that illegal drugs is one of the chief enterprises of the outlaw state of Israel.

Mr. Alan Nadel, Federal prosecutor with the Special Narcotics Bureau of the Manhattan district attorney's office, agreed that these arrests would not even slow down the many illegal Israeli drug operations, which usually enjoy immunity throughout the United States. And so it goes.

Israel is very proud of Mr. Pollard, whom they call a master spy. And he has been given special privileges when visiting Israel. The *Jerusalem Post* called him a hero and said that without the essential data provided by Mr. Pollard, the terrorist raid on Tunis could not have been carried out. Israeli reports pointed out proudly that Mr. Pollard was not a small-time agent with limited access to U.S. secrets, as the U.S. seems to want the American public to believe; but that he was a master spy who stole over 1,000 secret documents and gave these to Israel, some of them hundreds of pages long.

Here is a partial list:

1. Maps and satellite pictures of Iraqi and Syrian weapons factories and storage facilities, including the layout of eight Iraqi chemical factories.
2. Information about Soviet ship movements and arms deliveries to Syria and other Arab states, including information on SS-21 ground-to-ground missiles and SA-5 anti-aircraft missiles.
3. Satellite photos of Pakistan's nuclear facilities outside the city of Islamabad and information about the Pakistani program for building nuclear weapons.

A report in Israeli newspapers in February, datelined Washington and written by Wolf Blitzer, foreign correspondent of the *Jerusalem Post*, said that Pollard had top-secret clearance and a courier card that enabled him to take information out of any American archives without being checked by security guards. Mr. Blitzer also wrote that Israeli officials were overjoyed with the work of Pollard and consider him as one of the Jewish state's most valuable spies ever. When he gets out of prison, if he is ever actually sent to a Federal prison, the Israelis plan a huge welcoming ceremony for him and plan to honor him as an outstanding citizen of Israel. This disclosure and the many other reports of convicted spies for Israel in the U.S. over a long period clearly confirms once again my belief that almost any Jewish person working for the U.S. government is a security risk with loyalty only to the state of Israel. Yet President Reagan and most other American officials do not agree with me and seem to believe that Mr. Pollard didn't do anything very bad. Due to the labyrinthine paths of Washington politics concerning Israel, Mr. Reagan, with his customary perspicacity, told the press that Mr. Pollard didn't mean any harm at all to the United States. And, for all I know, most Americans may agree with him.

In this country right now, we have many well-organized and well-financed groups who protect the rights of queers, blacks, Jews, Cubans, Mexicans, and every other minority you can find. But no organization with any power at all stands up for Americans.

Mr. Hans Kaufmann, my European press representative in Munich, who translates my articles for publication in several countries, has written an informative book about the harassment he has endured from Zionist agents in West Germany. *Cherem, Israel's Terror Squads at Work*, is the title of the 165-page work published in 1983. It has been translated into English, with an attractive cover showing a web with a black widow spider that bears a Star of David instead of the usual hour-glass red marking. The web takes in the entire world in a very accurate depiction of absolute Zionist power, which, of course, actually exceeds the combined power of the Soviet Union and the United States.

Mr. Kaufmann maintains that neither the police nor any other West German authorities have ever done anything whatsoever to protect him from such things as tapping his telephone and even bombarding him with radiation at the hands of the clever Zionists.

Here are a couple of excerpts from the book:

"Whenever I approached someone, some newspaper or the authorities for help, the first reaction was always a demand for proof; 'give us proof.' Harassed by the world's most cunning secret services, it isn't exactly easy for someone deserted by his fellow citizens and left to his fate by the powers that be, to furnish absolute proof."

"Another Talmudistic rule says that the victim must be warned before celebrating the *cherem* imposition. This rule was disregarded in my case."

The author states that the word *cherem* means to isolate a banished person socially. But in his case, it seems to designate a more ruthless method of destroying an adversary.

\* \* \*

Well, everything finally comes out, doesn't it? At least, it does when the closed American news media are forced to print facts about the Iranian arms scandal after it has become public knowledge all over the world. Only when there is no alternative does the controlled U.S. press allow American citizens to read the truth. Little by little, line by line, you are now reading in your daily newspaper every word that I wrote in my column about the Iranian arms deals back in 1981.

The reason I was able to provide my readers in 1981 with exactly the same news which you are reading today in 1987 for the first time in *The New York Times* and *The Wall Street Journal* is not because I am smarter than they are about international affairs. The Associated Press and the large American dailies have people working for them who are smarter than I am and they also have many world-wide news-gathering services that are not at my disposal.

Why then, you may ask, was I able to print all the facts about the Iranian scandal six years before the established press of America? It didn't happen because I was able to get this information and they were not. And it was not because I may work harder. The facts are that the A.P., *The New York Times*, *The Washington Post*, and *The Wall Street Journal* all had the same information about the sales to Iran that I reported and got printed in one courageous U.S. paper, *The American Sunbeam*, back in 1981; and they could have printed it in 1981, as I did, had they wanted to do so. But they chose to cover it all up and keep you in the dark so the American taxpayers would not know what was going on, just as they concealed the deliberate destruction by the Israeli terrorists of the U.S.S. *Liberty* in 1967. These "American" news sources, all Zionist edited and regulated, kept this startling news from you for one reason: to avoid embarrassing Israel. They did not hold it back to avoid embarrassing the President of America.

In January of 1987, *The New York Times* finally printed a story that the Reagan administration's clandestine dealings with Iran began in 1983. This took it back four years instead of the one-month, then one-year, and finally two-year periods as stated to the press from the White House spokesman. But even this story did not go back far enough. *The New York Times* called it "Project Democracy." I would call it treason at the highest levels.

"The deals with Iran grew out of a well-concealed program established at least four years ago to conduct covert foreign-policy initiatives," said the *Times*.

Then on February 15, 1987, *The Wall Street Journal*, the chief promotion-arm of Zionism in the U.S., broke a story much closer to the truth than had any American publication of the regular media up to that time--although it was merely a copy of what I had written in 1981. Here is the *Journal's* three-column, double-decked headline:

**ISRAEL SAID TO HAVE SOLD WEAPONS  
TO IRAN SINCE 1981  
WITH TACIT APPROVAL OF THE REAGAN  
ADMINISTRATION**

The article was written by John Walcott and Jane Mayer, described as staff reporters of *The Wall Street Journal*. It was

datelined from Washington, D.C., and here are the the first few paragraphs.

"WASHINGTON--The Reagan administration has known about and given tacit approval for Israeli arms sales to Iran since 1981, according to current and former administration and intelligence officials.

"Israel made the sales to Iran and other countries with the understanding that Washington would replace free the weapons in Israel's stockpile, said the sources.

"According to intelligence sources, in 1981 and 1982, Israel sold the Iranians badly-needed tires and brake assemblies for the F-4 jet fighters, as well as other spare parts. Iran, locked in a war with Iraq, desperately needs parts to service the U.S. weapons it acquired during the rule of the late Shah, Mohammad Reza Pavevi, who was ousted in 1979.

"U.S. acquiescence to the Israeli sales never was exposed in 1981 and 1982; no papers approving the sales were prepared or signed and thus the sales were cloaked in layers of deniability. The White House did not officially admit the sales to Iran until last fall."

So you finally, after six years of total blackout of this entire sordid affair by the regular news sources, got the truth or a close facsimile thereof from the Zionist-controlled press. Actually, Mr. Reagan authorized the first Israeli shipment of arms to Iran during the first week after he was sworn into office in 1981. So don't allow yourselves to be taken in by any of that nonsense he puts out about not learning of the sales until last November. If you remember, Mr. Reagan's press statements last fall, you will recall that he also lied about the Danish shipment of Israeli arms to Iran, telling us this was not happening; but at the same time the Danish government produced papers showing the exact dates of all shipments covering the six-year period of sales. So, unfortunately for all Americans, Mr. Reagan even lies when he knows we have absolute proof of facts that he denies. Is this any better than the Kremlin press releases?

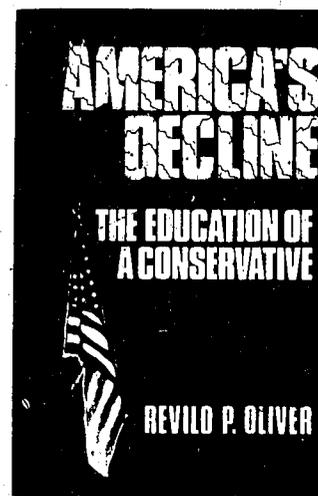
The sales of armaments to Iran by Israel did not begin with Mr. Reagan's administration in 1981: they were going on during Carter's administration too, according to Jody Powell, the presidential adviser and spokesman at that time. And, no doubt, even then what Israel sold to Iran was replaced free by American taxpayers.

Some of the so-called Washington "experts" have stated in the press that vanity rendered Mr. Reagan unable to "remember" even one of the many papers he had read for the past six years concerning the Iranian arms deals. I do not think it was vanity, nor yet his age which brought on this sudden loss of memory. Mr. Reagan has his faults, as we all have. But excess vanity doesn't seem to be one of them. The reason for the President's sudden "loss of memory" was his desire to protect Israel. If the Zionists were not involved, he would gladly step up to the microphone and admit his mistake or at least his poor judgment. Also, if only the U.S., and not Israel, was involved, Mr. Reagan would admit it and gladly apologize to the American public. You see, Mr. Reagan cannot admit his own guilt, and America's, without at the same time admitting that Israel was at fault. And that's something he will never do as long as he lives on this earth. Vanity has nothing to do with it. □

This article first appeared in the June 1987 issue of Liberty Bell. Annual subscription \$25.00. Sample copy & booklist \$3.00

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: THE NEXT VIETNAM (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/\$1.50 10/\$3.00 50/\$13.00 100/\$25.00. HAMMERING THE U.S. (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/\$1.00 50/\$9.00 100/\$16.00. BUSH AND ZION (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/\$1.50 10/\$4.50 50/\$20.00 100/\$35.00. REAGAN AND ZION (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. ANTI-AMERICANS (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. HOW ZION TRIUMPHS (March 1987 issue): Single copy \$1.00 10/\$8.00 50/\$35.00 100/\$60.00. FRIENDS WE BETRAYED (April 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. THE GREAT TERRORIST (May 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT (June 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00.

For Postage and Handling include \$1.00 for orders under \$10.00, 10% for orders over \$10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.



**ABOUT THE AUTHOR:** Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

#### SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

**On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition):** "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

**On Race:** "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

#### *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

ORDER No. 1007—\$8.50

376 pp., pb.

plus \$1.00 for post. & handlg.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

## FOR MY LEGIONARIES



The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., \$8.00), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WW II. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing

pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

## THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb., \$8.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "A searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr.A.J. App).

**FOR MY LEGIONARIES**  
ORDER No. 6003  
\$8.00.

**THE ANTI-HUMANS**  
ORDER No. 1013  
single copy \$7.00, 3 for \$15.00

plus 10% for postage and handling

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 today. Please include 10% for postage and handling.

## LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, *continued from page 18*

at the shores of France. Like an army of locusts and grasshoppers, they are invading Europe, annihilating its culture. They meet no resistance, because the common sense and healthy instinct of the European "natives" have been mollified by the permanent brainwashing and gabble of "human rights and tolerance." The flood of brown masses cannot be stopped, not because it is too strong or victorious, but because the white people fell asleep in agony.

During July and August, we did experience this 'science-fiction' turning into reality. There are significant differences, however. Whereas in the book of Raspail the hordes of emaciated and ragged invaders keep themselves alive by looting and pillaging, in Berlin well-fed figures with bag and baggage and an expensive Aeroflot ticket in the pocket emerge from the tubes of the underground by the hundreds just by simply using the key word "Asyl, Asyl!", which is sufficient in our country to guarantee a comfortable lifestyle at public expense. Carefully they are guarded and escorted to the nearest collection point, given food according to their special "cultural requirements," new clothes, medical aid, etc. Volunteers of Red Cross prepare best possible accommodation, install all sorts of facilities, make the beds, fetch toys for the kids, and so on. The asylants have never been seen to lift a finger, they become quite agile, however, for demonstrations, as for instance we were able to witness at the *Gedachtniskirche* on 28 July 1986. These Iranians shortly after their arrival demanded: television and radio, cash money and the "basic right" of political activity. And, of course, those claims are vociferously supported by the enemies of our nation, anarcho-Marxists, lunatics, and 'bleeding hearts.'

Alas, the majority of our people accept this madness without batting an eyelash, yokels that they are, fallen victim to the official line of 'make-believe.' But the multitude has always been nothing but driftwood in the stream of history anyway. It is the responsible and intelligent part of a nation to set its course and direction.

We realize that common sense and sound instinct begin to revolt. More and more people make themselves heard, write to newspaper editors, accuse politicians, block the quarters of asylants. The annoyance and vexation about the increasing number of parasites is now evident. So even the puppets of our

government now feel an inclination to pacify the people by promising remedies. This is the usual eyewash and trickery. More and more Germans are aware of this; they will not be duped any longer. When sports arenas were confiscated and tents pitched to lodge the asylants, some one-hundred of adjacent residents banded together and arranged a demonstration to show their indignation in front of the gates. Young patriots came to assist them, unfurled banners, and shouted *Deutsche fasst nun endlich Mut, stoppt die Asylantenflut!* The Burgerinitiative "Demokratie und Indentitat" (a citizens action committee) was given a boost by many young newcomers and activists. Information booths were set up in the streets, crowds of passers-by stood in line to sign petitions which demanded an immediate halt to the foreign immigration. A week later, empty tents, provided to lodge asylants, were burnt down. A demonstration in front of the municipal offices was organized. A group of almost one hundred youngsters marched down the streets shouting *Deutschland den Deutschen; Auslander raus!*

Since July, groups of 10 to 20 young patriots are always on the move to make it clear that resistance is necessary and possible. Up to now, 600,000 flyers, leaflets, and brochures have been distributed. But, likewise, other methods and the 'hit-and-run' tactics have been used to indicate signals of national revival: The writing is on the wall!

For everyone engaged in nationalist politics, it was an encouraging and surprising experience, to see such a great potential of young people with still enough sound senses becoming active. Today's youth has been subjected to much brainwashing, miserable education, foul degeneracy, and a rotten environment. Nevertheless, you now witness a considerable amount of healthy substance hidden beneath the surface. This gives hope! The syndicate of priests, the bugs in the press, in television, churches, trade unions, and boards of education are shocked by this development and try all kinds of repression and defamation. Many of these enemies of mankind have fallen victim to their own ideological dogma, which contents that mind, reason, and behavior may be arbitrarily manipulated by environment and education; that a human being is something like a ball of wax which can be kneaded into any shape. Now the *Apparatschiks* have to realize limits even to the most subtle manipulation: The heritage of healthy instincts, alert intelligence, and profound reflection, the yearning for truth. Active

signals are now required to wake up and mobilize these dormant capacities and talents.

Of course, many more young activists could be motivated if the many diverse nationalist groups would accept battle and face publicity instead of crouching around the pennants of their tiny clubs discussing armchair strategy and personal problems. We often hear them say, "There is no use to do something extraordinary; it's not worth it that we get involved, we must wait and see!"

National resistance is not like a study course of industrial management where you've to learn that any investment must pay off in profits. In the struggle for survival, the tenacity, endurance, and a sustaining boldness is far more effective. To preserve biological and cultural treasures, we are under the command of our conscience. Everything possible must be done to keep alive the glowing embers underneath the ashes. Signposts must be driven into the ground to show following generations the way to go.

We remember well Leonidas and his loyal Spartan followers, who in 480 B.C. defended the pass of Thermopylae against the attacking Persian army. From a rational point of view, they should have surrendered thus saving their lives for a while, because the situation was hopeless. But they did not surrender, they did their duty in obedience to a higher law. As a shining example, their deeds are engraved in the everlasting tables of men's history.

Igamon, Berlin

\* \* \*

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Find enclosed my order for several books. My order is a modest one; I wish it could be bigger, but I am not a wealthy man and have to be modest in my purchases.

Purchasing from you, though, gives a good feeling, as there is no doubt about your sincerity. I will continue to place orders with *Liberty Bell*, and, as I have cash available, contribute money to support your works, as well as make your publications known to acquaintances (I am pleased to discover that I have apparently "sold" two subscriptions to *Liberty Bell* along with a substantial book order. In each case the "customers" were satisfied with product and service: All of this and I wasn't really trying to "sell" *Liberty Bell*, just giving a personal endorsement!). You would be surprised, however, how many people

on our "wave-length" have never heard of George Dietz or the remarkable selection of books and pamphlets available from Liberty Bell Publications.

I therefore think it is a great pity that your publications receive only limited marketing. Even for me, most of the titles on your list are unfamiliar to me. However, when one has a chance to browse through fascinating titles, and read a few paragraphs here and there, he will be stimulated to buy. . .

With highest regard,  
Karl Braun, Ohio

\* \* \*

Dear George:

I enclose a check to cover the cost of the books listed above and I hope that you have my previous order in hand since I always look forward to your special type of reading material; it would be a dull world without it and with which the perishing ADL is always trying to interfere. We have the very same circumstances right here in good old New Zealand. The latest issue of *Liberty Bell* I just received had been "inspected" by the international darlings of the New Zealand postoffice; in spite of your extra paper seal, they just opened the other end. There is no justification for this behaviour, but until we can find some means whereby we can eliminate these creatures, we have to endure it.

I received a letter from Manfred Roeder, which was a reply to one I sent him. His son Albrecht was brought to my house by another friend and we had quite a good and interesting conversation. It's a very sad business really; I believe the man has been in prison for five or more years [in September it will be seven years that Manfred Roeder has been incarcerated] so far, on some trumped-up charge which to me always leads to other speculation regarding this same old ever-lasting Jewish set-up. I am in my eightieth year, and I can well remember exactly how it all started to go very wrong. It was the foundation of the so-called British Broadcasting Corporation. The world has never been the same since then; the whole business was Jewish right from the start. One needs to be very careful these days, especially in this country. The B.B.C. is very much in charge here, in fact, I have recently had very deep thoughts about all this so-called confrontation between the East and the West. I am sure that deep down this is nonsense; they only argue about who will rule when the West is finally handed over to Israel

(which appears to be quite in keeping with Ronnie and Maggi's intended policies). Somehow we have to get the ear of the younger generation, especially a connection between American N.S. parties and Germany. Germany must be rescued from the existing evil influences which mainly stem from British (?) occupation and troops on the phony excuse of protecting us from Communism. Those who control both Britain and America are in fact Communists by association. We know that Communism is Jewish; we also know that all television is Jewish (it is a notable fact that South Africa began to come unstuck immediately when they installed international television.)

I trust you will receive this letter o.k. Once again, all the best and Heil Hitler!

J.L., New Zealand

\* \* \*

Dear American friends and comrades:

I wonder if you could send me some issues of your newspaper and some information about your organization. Here in Sweden we have a newly started pro-white newspaper called *Fort Apocalypse* which gives the readers the comfort that they were helping to destroy the anti-white Communist-Jew system. But now some negroes have prohibited us and call us "Nazis." And because Sweden's government is ruled by Jews we are now prohibited. But we will carry on the fight to keep Sweden Swedish, no matter what they do to us. No immigrants shall go to my country and tell us what to do, so we are going to fight until the final victory, the banner of White Power is holding high for Sweden. I wish you good luck in the future. Kind regards,

R.B., Sweden

\* \* \*

Dear Comrade Dietz:

I have been reading the *Liberty Bell* since 1981. Through the years I have noticed a steady increase in the quality of the publication. By quality, I not only mean the superior printing techniques, but also the more intelligent writers that contribute to the *Liberty Bell*. Their wisdom and knowledge is so refreshing compared to the idiotic babble in the Jewspapers! They should get a medal for what they write, and you, sir, for printing it.

Sincerely, W.J.C., Rhode Island

## ALLAN CALLAHAN

### THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE AMENDMENT

As the racial darkening of America picks up speed, some of the white lawmakers in Le Grande Cesspool, D.C. are getting downright uneasy. They see non-whites, especially the massive numbers of recent times, as tending to cluster together, creating myriads of societies within a society, while retaining their own customs and languages; and even, after a fashion, their own economies. This they want to stop. And they have a plan.

To understand how the plan will work, imagine a doctor, on discovering lumps of cancer in a patient's body, doing nothing about eradicating them. Instead, he breaks up the lumps so that the cancer will spread throughout the body.

The vehicle for doing this will be the English language. Make all the non-whites learn English, and they will be more likely to abandon their enclaves and spread all through Caucasian society. English will need to be made the official language of the United States, and if this is done by a proposed 27th Amendment to the Constitution, then the courts cannot foul things up by demanding bilingual classes in Spanish or other languages, bilingual ballots, etc.

Getting down to specifics, Representative Norman Shumway has introduced an "English First" Amendment (H.J. RES. 96) in the House and a similar resolution has been introduced in the Senate by Senator Steve Symms (S.J. RES. 20).

Advocates say that America's vaunted "melting pot" is not working so well anymore, tending instead to be more and more like a salad bowl, with each element remaining distinct. And some of these elements are getting so large that they are taking on identities of their own. One example is Miami. Mayor Maurice Ferre stated that "you can go through your whole life without having to speak English at all." Miami has eight Spanish-language radio stations, three Spanish-language television stations, three Spanish-language newspapers, around half a dozen Spanish-language political and gossip tabloids, plus a batch of magazines; some of these its own and others that are Spanish-language editions of English-language magazines.

More "Miamis" are going to spring up in the future. And bad as the situation is there, it is better to have these brown-skinned aliens living among themselves in a concentrated area than to have them spreading all out through white society and mixing their blood with ours. Language is the key. If the non-whites *have* to learn English, they will be less likely to stay put.

Most whites seem to favor the "English First" Amendment; at least this was the reaction of those in the audience of the Phil Donahue Show when this issue was discussed some time ago. No doubt much of this support on their part is caused by white anger and frustration over the massive brown invasion that is taking place in the U.S. today. Many 'Hispanics' don't want to learn English, and Caucasians therefore think we can somehow "get back" at them if we *make* them learn it.

And, of course, there is the economic argument. It is said that if we don't force them to learn English, many will not be able to get jobs and will have to live off welfare, not to mention the extra cost for schools to run classes in Spanish and other languages, the cost of bilingual ballots in elections, etc.

But one factor the "English First" sponsors overlook is the fact that, when the non-white enclaves get large, they tend to create their own economies. These do not cover everything, but they go a long way. However, there *will* be more welfare money paid out, no doubt about that, and there *will* also be other extra expenses for bilingual ballots, classes in school, and what-not. But, bad as these things are, I still think all this is much preferable to creating a whole army of mixed-blood offspring to have to deal with. Also, when the white man sees that the "melting pot" isn't working very well anymore, maybe he will finally come to his senses and really *come to grips* with the race problem.

The real problem isn't that many non-whites want to live to themselves and not learn English. No, the real problem is the *darkening of America!!* And making everyone learn English won't solve this problem at all; on the contrary, it will only make it worse.

\* \* \*

### THE FEMINIST MOVEMENT IN CLASSICAL TIMES

It is amazing how many parallels there are to the Classical civilization and our own. Rome had a civil service, Federal

Land Bank, Agricultural Adjustment Administration, Farm Credit Administration, Home Owners Loan Corporation, Price-and-Wage Act, Public Works Administration, Farm Debt Conciliation Committee, Food Relief.\*

The Classical Civilization also had a feminist movement, which first began in Greece, later spreading to Rome. It was not that the Greek or Roman woman wanted to go out and work in an office or factory somewhere, as neither Greece nor Rome had much in the way of offices or factories as we know them today. Rather, her traditional sense of values was undermined. The Greco-Roman woman began to look upon childbearing as being beneath her talents, and this trend became pronounced under the Empire of the Caesars. And while the higher types of women were having fewer children, alien elements were having more. The ratio of whites in the population was decreasing while that of the Orientals and mixed-bloods was increasing.

This revolt against maternity was not entirely the fault of the superior stock of white women; in fact, it may have been more the fault of the men. The noted Classical thinkers (all men) did reach great heights with their philosophy, but one bad side effect was that the creative power of the *blood* was downgraded at the expense of *ideas*. (One example, in Greek mythology, is Athene's birth from the forehead of Zeus). Thus women were, to a certain extent, psychologically "put down" with a loss of status and social position. They felt that they were inferior to men; or *incomplete males*. To fight back against this trend, the more sensitive and superior woman cared less about motherhood, and this drastically lowered the birthrate of the higher type Aryan elements.

The first feminist movement recorded in history began in Greece at the time of Euripides and gained more sway later on in Rome. The upper class women of Greece and Rome were at first proud and influential mothers who held dignified strongholds within a patriarchal society; later they became indifferent to their prime biological function. They were more interested in their seductive assets than their worthiness as mothers. Abortion was popular, and infant exposure was a common way of getting rid of unwanted children. The women tried to become more like males and compete with men on men's

\* See *The New Deal in Old Rome*, by H.J. Haskell, Alfred A. Knopf, 1939, Chapters I and II.

terms. Here they failed, because they made no significant contribution to the Classical civilization, nor did they achieve any direct share in political power. Worse still, they also failed to produce enough of their own kind.

The higher type white women in the Western world today are making the same mistake their sisters made in Classical times. It was fatal in the past and will be fatal in the future also, if not corrected in time. □

## OWN A PIECE OF AMERICA!

**72 ACRES**, mostly pasture w/some woodland & timber; well fenced. Located 5 miles west of Reedy, off Seaman Fork. Owner will sell on Land Contract with \$5,000 downpayment. **\$25,000.**

**125 ACRES**, mostly woodland with some fine timber, ideal for hunting/vacation camp, or investment, located in Reedy District. **\$40,000.**

**20.6 ACRES** woodland with some fine timber and several good homesites in Reedy District. Mail & schoolbus route, electric & phone lines run by property. **\$12,500.**

**5 ACRES**, 2/3 of it level bottom, balance in timber. Mail & schoolbus route, phone & electric lines run by property. Beautiful Homesite! **\$10,500.**

**3-BEDROOM RANCHER** in Reedy. Huge livingroom, country-size kitchen & large, paneled familyroom. Wall to Wall carpeting throughout. Natural gas forced hot air heat & central air, city water. All of this on 3/4 acre level lot. Store, churches close by. **IT'S PRICED RIGHT AT \$36,500. CALL TODAY!**

**2 STORY BRICK BUILDING** on Main Street, Reedy. 2 BRs, LR, kitchen, bath, sundeck on 2nd floor; Store and efficiency apt. on ground floor. Also included, older, 2 story, multi-room building next door with block garage. Both apartments presently rented out. **\$25,000.**

**LARGE HOME** in Spencer, on U.S 33, with 3 bedrooms, 2 livingrooms, 1 dining room, 2 kitchens, 2 baths, presently set up as a two-apartment dwelling. There is also a garage apartment w/1 bedroom, livingroom, kitchen & bath. Also a two-car garage. City water and sewer. This is an ideal income or commercial property for the handyman who can do some minor fixing-up. **THE PRICE IS RIGHT AT \$35,000. CALL TODAY -- WE HAVE THE KEY!**

## DIETZ REALTY

THE PROFESSIONALS -- GEORGE P. DIETZ, BROKER  
MAIN STREET -- REEDY WV 25270 -- PHONE: 304-927-4486

## BOOK REVIEW

Generalmajor Otto Ernst Remer (retired)

*Verschwörung und Verrat um Hitler / Urteil des Frontsoldaten* (Conspiracy and Treason Around Hitler / A Combat Soldier's View) Preussisch Oldendorf: Verlag K.W. Schutz, 1984 (Third Printing). 336 pages plus 20 pages of illustrations. Price \$25.00; available from Liberty Bell Publications.

reviewed

by

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Every thoughtful, well-informed man who was involved in the Second World War as a soldier must have asked himself at one time or another how the course of the war would have been altered if the revolutionary conspiracy which attempted to assassinate Hitler would have succeeded. Certainly, the period between 20 July 1944 and 8 May 1945 was the most tragic and destructive of the war. In that period great European cities, such as Dresden, Berlin, and Warsaw were severely damaged in addition to whatever damage they had already sustained. During this period battlefront casualties were especially high on both sides. The paralysis of rail and highway traffic by Allied bombing was responsible for deteriorating conditions in the concentration camps which led to large numbers of deaths of inmates. Millions of German civilians fleeing Communist massacres (e.g., Nemmersdorf) died in some way or another. Furthermore, the ever-increasing costs of the war in terms of blood and treasure created bitterness which made the post-war settlements, such as they were, even more difficult for the defeated Anticomintern powers.

Would the death of Hitler have shortened the war, the course of which was becoming ever more ominous for Germany in July 1944? Was the sabotage carried out by dissident elements in Germany decisive in the outcome of the war in Europe? Without sabotage and indifference, would the Germans have developed an atom bomb which could have brought about a German victory at a late hour? What were the motiva-

tions of those Germans who sabotaged the German War effort? If the war would have been shortened, would the present dominance of nearly half of Europe by the USSR have been prevented or at least mitigated? Were the Allied powers merely attempting to put an end to National Socialism or were they carrying out an essentially genocidal action against the German nation? Would the Morgenthau Plan, with its obviously genocidal objectives, have come into existence if Hitler had been killed? Why did Germany, much like the Confederate States of America exactly 80 years earlier, keep fighting to the bitter end of its strength?

These are basic questions which have to do with some of the most important aspects of the history of the Second World War. They have been answered in various ways by various factions in Germany itself, as well as by historians beyond the borders of Germany. Balanced, objective answers to such questions are crucial for the understanding of the essential nature of the war, its outcome, and its results. Its origin, outcome, and results are not simply topics of interest to historians, but matters which cast their shadows over the United States, Europe, and indeed all of mankind even today.

Most of the readers of the *Bulletin* are aware of the position of the Bonn government with regard to the conspirators against Hitler. It considers them heroes and distributes abroad literature which praises them. Examples of such literature distributed abroad are *20. Juli 1944 / Deutsche gegen Hitler*, Bonn, 1969, and (in English!) *German Resistance to National Socialism*, "Published by: Press and Information Office of the Federal Government, Bonn" (55 pages; final page lists related works in English only). The Bonn government has even commemorated the conspirators with a set of eight postage stamps issued on 20 July 1964. The motivations of the Bonn government are not difficult to understand in this area. Any government has a tendency to claim superiority over its predecessor, but the Bonn government also has special motivations for its attitudes. It is keenly aware that Jews with great economic and political influences could instigate another boycott of German exported goods, as they did in 1933, thus exacerbating the unemployment problem.

There are, however, views on the questions posed above which differ sharply from those officially propagated by the Bonn government. These views are well summarized in the thorough book by General Remer that we are considering here. We can only indicate here some of the chief contents and conclusions of the book. General Remer, as many readers will recall, played an important rôle in putting down the rebellion against the National Socialist government when it reached its zenith on 20 July 1944 with the attempt on Hitler's life. The attempt took place in Hitler's command headquarters on the eastern front, the Wolfsschanze. The bomb blast resulted in the deaths of several men who were standing around a heavy table in a conference with Hitler, who was scarcely injured. Col. von Stauffenberg, who planted the bomb, hastily fled even before he ascertained if Hitler had been killed. Assuming that Hitler had been killed, Stauffenberg relayed a false report of his death and thus caused the attempt of the conspirators to carry out their further plans. Scores and scores of them thus revealed their identity and were later tried and executed.

General Remer, who was never a member of the National Socialist Party, is presently involved in the publication of a monthly periodical, *Der Bismarck-Deutsche* (Postfach 1210, D-8950 Kaufbeuren, West Germany). This periodical deals not only with historical questions but also contemporary economic and political questions.

The three introductory sections of the book (pp. 7-23) analyse the present debilitating psychological and political effects of the resistance (*Widerstand*) to Hitler and official Bonn versions of it. A wide variety of forms of opposition to Hitler are described in the lucidly organized subsequent chapters: Remer's rôle in Berlin on 20 July 1944 (pp. 24-39), events in the Bendlerblock command area in Berlin (pp. 40-58), a penetrating but hardly flattering sketch of Stauffenberg's life and psychological development (pp. 67-83), other attempts on Hitler's life (pp. 84-95), events in Paris on 20 July 1944 (pp. 96-111), the military developments in the west after the Allied landings on 6 June 1944 and sabotage of German defence efforts in connection with them (pp. 112-139), the deaths of three generals assigned to resisting the Allied advances subsequent to the invasion, Stulpnagel, Kluge and Rommel (pp. 140-158), the question of the moral character of the conspirators (pp. 159-

171), guilt in the defeat and capture of the Sixth German Army at Stalingrad (pp. 172-187), the grave consequences of Richard Sorge's betrayal to the USSR of Japanese intentions in late 1941 (pp. 188-194), the treason which took place under Admiral Canaris, the chief of intelligence (pp. 195-210), the military betrayal of times set for attacks (pp. 211-229), treason in the Foreign Office (pp. 230-241), espionage camouflaged as resistance (pp. 242-245), the "Rote Kapelle" ("Red Orchestra," the term used for the Communist espionage network; pp. 246-263), the advantage of the German engineering developments over Allied developments and the exploitation of German inventions and inventors after the war (pp. 264-268), the betrayal of the research installations at Peenemünde and their subsequent destruction (pp. 269-280), and the betrayal and sabotage of the development of the German atomic bomb (pp. 281-301). Remer's concluding remarks (pp. 302-311) have to do primarily with the events of 20 July 1944 and their consequences.

While reading Remer's discussions of the German defensive battles in western France following the Allied landings of 6 June 1944, a number of thoughts and questions occurred to me. Bearing in mind that hypotheses are not history, let us nevertheless consider several of them. Supposing that by a quite judicious and determined use and development of reserve divisions German forces would have pushed the Allied invasion forces back into the sea and that German forces would have been able to stabilize the eastern front along a defensive line something like Königsberg-Warsaw-Budapest-Lake Balaton (Plattensee)-Agram well into 1945, what then? There is no reason to assume that the brutal bombing of German cities would have been halted, or that atomic bombs could have been produced by Germany (cf. Remer's pp. 281-301), or that the critical shortage of motor fuel could have been overcome, or that the western Allies would have been willing to make some sort of compromise on their demand for unconditional surrender, short-sighted though it was. Then, too, there is no reason to assume that the American production of atomic bombs would have come about any later than the summer of 1945, as was in fact the case. Would Germany have then become the first target of atomic bombs rather than Japan? Or even the target of anthrax bombs, which were already being produced?

I remember a number of conversations which I had with well-informed Germans after the war who told me something that was rather astonishing to me as an American, namely that many members of the German armed forces had assumed that after the collapse of their own armed forces, at least in the west, the Anglo-American forces would have kept advancing in order to destroy the scourge of Bolshevism. For Germans, this was not such an absurd assumption in view of the experience which Germany and its allies had had with Soviet brutality and living in the shadow of Bolshevik power since 1917. This assumption is mentioned by Remer at various places, e.g., p. 151. It was, however, a severe miscalculation of Anglo-American intentions. The vindictive and, in many cases, pink Jews who had a strong influence on President and Mrs. Roosevelt and their successor, President Truman, would never have advocated such an advance into eastern Europe. The good sense and good will typical of most Americans had been distorted and perverted by years of the most effective, mendacious pro-Soviet propaganda which our Jewish media masters could produce. Moreover, as far as England was concerned, the USSR had never been an economic threat to the British export trade as a result of the backwardness of Soviet production of consumer goods. When Germany and the USSR invaded Poland in 1939, England declared war on Germany but not the USSR. England thus revealed the true nature of its war objectives as early as 1939.

While discussing the moral position of the conspirators (p. 159), Remer makes the following observations (in my translation):

Precisely from his experiences on the eastern front, every thinking soldier knew what would happen to us if we were to lose this war.

German soldiers were quite deeply convinced of the necessity of this struggle in the interest of the survival of our continent. We had not attacked Russia as a result of a pure zeal to conquer. Rather, we were forced to act because the Soviets had deployed superior forces of over 256 divisions in order to invade Europe at an opportune hour. They had calculated that we would attack England.

Remer's view of Soviet intentions is confirmed by a mass of evidence presented in the important article by Viktor Suvorov, "Who Was Planning to Attack Whom in June, 1941, Hitler or Stalin?". This article was originally published in the *Journal of the Royal United Services Institute for Defence Studies* in London in June 1985, thus after Remer had written his book. It was reprinted in the January 1986 *Liberty Bell* [Reprints of this article are available from Liberty Bell Publications]. Further historical evidence is also on Remer's side when one considers the events of 1918-1921 in Poland, Germany, and Hungary.

One of the most "ponderable quotes" in Remer's book (p. 310) is the following:

The question as to what would have happened if the undertaking of the 20th of July 1944 had been successful is a superfluous one. The German eastern front, which was involved in extremely serious defensive battles at just that time, would undoubtedly have collapsed as a result of the civil war which would necessarily have broken out and the attendant interruption of supplies. .... A collapse of the eastern front, however, would not only have meant the deportation of further millions of German soldiers into the death camps of Russian captivity, but would also have prevented the evacuation of innumerable women and children who had their homes in the eastern territories of the Reich or who had been evacuated to those areas as a result of the terror attacks from the air by the western Allies.

Remer expresses a similar sentiment on the bottom of page 44, where he states that the Russians would presently be on the Rhine.

One theme which appears in various parts of the book is the question of psychological motivations of those who became disloyal to Hitler. An aspect which is strongly emphasized is the hostility of the nobility toward Hitler. The chapter heading on Stauffenberg (p. 67) pointedly gives the count's full title. Quite impressive is the statistical argument on p. 324; of 161

persons involved in the revolt of 20 July 1944 listed as having lost their lives in connection with it by suicide, execution, and shooting, 70 were officers, and of these, 55 were members of the nobility. The valuable appendix on pages 320-324 lists the names, positions, and causes of death (execution, suicide, etc.) of the 161 conspirators. I found this appendix very helpful, as was the index of names on pp. 326-334.

Remer's bibliography (pp. 335-336) indicates his familiarity with the literature in the area with which his book deals. He frequently mentions David Irving's works but disputes them in some instances, such as the question of Rommel's disloyalty (pp. 146-158; certainly one of the most important sections of the book). Remer's intimate knowledge of German military life makes his arguments against some aspects of Irving's biography of Rommel seem quite convincing.

Within the confines of this book review, I have been able to give only rather brief hints of the contents of this rather large book. Anyone who wants to grasp the most important aspects of the military and political history of World War II, especially in its later stages, should be familiar with the contents of this book. There have been many propagandistic distortions of the matters which it covers. Neither the information nor arguments in this book can be lightly dismissed. They have been written by a perceptive and articulate man who was close to the action and who has, since 1944, been forced by personal circumstances to devote much thought and research to the historical, psychological, and political problems in this area. □



To bear  
Witness  
To the  
Truth!

## LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK  
AND DATA BASE

**The Hot-Line**

West Virginia

**304-927-1773**

Chicago

**312-863-4347**

NO I.D. REQUIRED  
FREE ACCESS

NOTHING BUT HARD  
FACTS! NO GAMES —  
NO FICTION!

ON LINE 24 HOURS  
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

## ON THE WORD HOLOCAUST

by  
*Isaac Rosenbloom*

As we pause to reflect upon the 6th day of the 6th month when our troops landed upon those shores during that 6-year-war during which 6 million *innocent Jewish people* perished, we should, perhaps, let our memories drift back to the 6th year before that war commenced. That was the year when the one and only Samuel Untermyer announced our *Holy War* against Nazi Germany on the 6th day of the 6th month of the Jewish year. Since that time, few actually realize the origin of the Holocaust Legend had its roots in a rather obscure corner of Canada.

Dr. Yeshuva D'Talma, a lesser known anthropologist, was busily studying the nocturnal habits of the Algonquin Indians. This was in 1934 during a rather hot summer. For some reason or other, the Algonquins reminded the doctor of the Germans. At least, that is what we have been told. There were two curious features of those Indians that puzzled kindly Dr. D'Talma. The first being their strong tendency to travel in groups of 6. The second feature was the continual utterance of "ho-lo, ho-lo." Being an astute researcher, it didn't take long for the good doctor to lay bare this enigma. In fact, it took him exactly 6 months to complete his notes.

The Algonquins were not specialized farmers, but they did manage to grow profuse crops of beans. Following the harvest, they concocted an edible mush by mashing boiled beans with wild leeks. On this concoction they gorged themselves. Harvest time was a period of extreme flatulence and the Indians were heard to frequently mutter "ho-lo, ho-lo." As Dr. D'Talma discovered, the term "ho-lo" is equivalent to the English "I've been gassed." The germ of an idea had entered the Doctor's mind.

The idea of being gassed was certainly a good one, but "ho-lo" lacked a necessary forceful quality. If one was going to be gassed, it must be done with malicious corrosiveness, something utterly caustic. "Holy pawn shops!", the doctor cried, "That's it! Ho-lo-caustic." Thus, on the 600th day following

the famous Untermeyer speech, a new adjective was born which was later to appear as the noun *Holocaust*.

As I dwell on these tales of the past, here in the 6th decade, I cannot escape the feelings of unfairness when we discuss that myriad of "survivors." Certainly, some "survivors" must have "survived" more than others. It is therefore fitting that I propose 6 classifications of the title *Survivor*.

1. **Survivor with Distinction:** Anyone who was gassed 6 times at 6 different delousing centers.

2. **Survivor with Honors:** One who was gassed 6 times at the same facility.

3. **Survivor 1st Class:** Gassed on at least one occasion and being personally acquainted with 6 more who were gassed.

4. **Survivor 2nd Class:** Nearly gassed and having 6 relatives who were nearly gassed.

5. **Survivor 3rd Class:** Heard at least 6 rumors concerning at least 6 people who were nearly gassed.

6. **Survivor Apprentice:** Spent 6 months at Fort Dix during the 6 year period 1939-1945, counting blankets.

While the work is sketchy, I would hope that it might provide the seminal framework for a fair classification that would endure for at least 6 centuries. Perhaps we could form 6 committees of 6 members each to study the proposal.

Anyway, my biology teacher said that 6 fingers was a dominant trait among the *goyim*. □



#### THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed ... or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY  
ORDER No.: 8012 0 \$7.00

HELP US SPREAD THE TRUTH!

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270-USA

#### KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE  
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**

## AMERICA'S DECLINE

### THE EDUCATION OF A CONSERVATIVE

REVILO P. OLIVER

**ABOUT THE AUTHOR:** Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

#### SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

**On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition):** "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

**On Race:** "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

#### *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

ORDER No. 1007—\$8.50

plus \$1.00 for post. & handlg.

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

# Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$3.00

## YOUR ENEMIES

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor  
page 21

#### ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS BY PROFESSOR REVILO P. OLIVER: Righteous Racism, page 1;  $2 \times 0 = 0$ , page 5; Treason is Where You Find it, page 7; Social Dynamics, page 9; Statistical Quagmire, page 11; Rampant Perverts, page 16. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 20. THE ZIONIST RÔLE IN RHODESIA, from *Spearhead*, page 43. THE NORDIC PRESS: Violence: A No-Win Battle, page 52; A Bitter Harvest, page 55; Aryan Safety Demands Aids Isolation, page 58.

VOL. 14 - NO. 11

JULY 1987

## Voice Of Thinking Americans

## LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA - Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983

by Liberty Bell Publications

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

### ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints .....	\$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS - U.S.A. only .....	\$25.00
FIRST CLASS - U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only .....	\$32.00
FIRST CLASS - All foreign countries .....	\$35.00

AIR MAIL - Europe-South America .....	\$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa .....	\$49.00
Sample Copy .....	\$ 4.00

### BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies .....	\$ 18.00
50 copies .....	\$ 65.00
100 copies .....	\$110.00
500 copies .....	\$400.00
1000 copies .....	\$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

### FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

## POSTSCRIPTS

by  
Revido P. Oliver

### RIGHTEOUS RACISM

I occasionally receive inquiries from persons who have come across some writing of mine and ask why I invariably refer to the Jews as constituting a race, although Americans have always been taught that the Chosen People are only a religion, venerable because they discovered monotheism, which is a superior form of religion because they discovered it.

I try to answer such questions concisely, listing what seem to me to be the most important points as simple statements, which I elaborate a little in inset paragraphs to provide a minimum documentation. You may find this elementary outline useful. I accordingly reproduce it here.

1. By the orthodox Jewish definition, *only* the children of Jewesses are genuine Jews; the race of the father is irrelevant. This is the official and legal definition of Jews in Israel today.

This use of matrilinear descent to determine race is extremely significant in a people so patriarchal as the Jews, and even more telling is the indifference to the race of the father, so that we have "Italian" Jews, "German" Jews, "Chinese" Jews, etc.—even nigger Jews! I have repeatedly urged that the Jews must know something about genetics that we do not know, and that the problem most urgently calls for the scientific research that the Jews forbid the lower races to undertake. In the Jews' recently acquired "homeland" and their many colonies, the children of male Jews by women of another race are accepted as useful and treated as Jews by courtesy, but, according to such information as we can obtain, are never permitted to attain positions of real authority within Jewry.

2. The haematological research of Professor A. E. Mourant shows that all Jews throughout the world, with the exception of some small, semi-barbarous, and insignificant tribes of "con-

verts" here and there, belong to the same race, having an admixture of at least 5% to 10% of Congoid blood. If there is a Khazar element in some Jews, it is too small to be detected by the analytic techniques now available.

See his *The Genetics of Jews* (Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1978). — This disposes of the story about "converted" Khazars, which, we must remember, depends on only a few Jewish sources of late date, and it must be an axiom in historical research that nothing in Jewish sources may safely be believed if it is not attested by trustworthy historical evidence or has a very high degree of intrinsic probability (i.e., conforms to what we know to be likely in the given circumstances). The Jews are a race that instinctively uses deceit as a weapon, as witness their innumerable hoaxes, from the tales about a *military* conquest of Canaan in the Jew-Book to the Holofoax they are now trying to force their prey to believe. What is probable is that when the kingdom of the Khazars was very prosperous, there was a huge influx of Jews (as in the United States today), and that when the kingdom lost its commercial advantages and declined, the Jews in it naturally headed northwest in search of richer prey. They were "Khazars" just as Jews migrating from Germany used to call themselves "Germans."

3. Dr. Alfred Nossig was a very learned Jew and a biologist of note, and while our geneticists reject his conclusions, we should give the most earnest consideration to what he (writing for his fellow Jews) reports, not as an hypothesis, but as an ascertained fact: that even "a few drops" of Jewish blood suffice to alter permanently the mental processes of persons of other races.

See his *Integrales Judentum* (Vienna, Berlin, New York, 1922). — It is noteworthy that if we may draw inferences from silence, Nossig seems to regard descent from male Jews as being as poisonous as descent from Jewesses to the racial mentality of other races; he asserts that Aryans whose heredity was contaminated by a Jewish ancestor, even centuries ago, are mentally preconditioned to serve Jewish purposes by accepting Jewish fictions (e.g., the "One World" hokum) as self-evident "ideals." In the present state of our biological

knowledge what Nossig reports seems improbable, but it would explain the otherwise strange tropism that makes many of our race so susceptible to the Marxist religion and hallucinogenic talk about "all mankind."

4. Professor W. L. Horowitz was an anthropologist; although he seems to have been discredited by his messianic agitation and had to publish his own writings, and even though his anthropological doctrine is suspect as an attempt to include some famous Semites (e.g., Hammurabi) in his own race, it should be noted that he regards race as determining all psychological characteristics.

See especially his little booklet, now quite rare, *La race hébérîte et ses peuples* (Paris, s.a. [1922?]).

5. Although the Jews pose as a religion to conceal their racial identity, especially when they first invade a country, the claim is clearly false because seemingly irreconcilable differences in religion do not impair their racial unity:

(a) The basic cosmological and theological conceptions of the Talmuds and of the Kabbala are at many points antithetical, but do not split Jewry into hostile camps, as Protestantism split Christianity. The differences between the two Jewish cults are much greater theologically than the difference between Catholics and Protestants, who disagreed about interpretation of the holy book they had in common. But the *Zohar*, for example, differs from the Talmuds as much as Christianity differs from Buddhism, i.e., if one is true, the other *must* be false. Violent dissension among Jews is not over theological questions, but over who shall rule their world-wide but clandestine empire.

(b) Atheists remain Jews. Maurice Samuel, a Jew for whom I have the highest respect, specifically reports that the atheism of a Jew is utterly unlike the atheism of our race, and that for the Jewish atheist "to be one with his people is to be thereby admitted to the power of enjoying the infinite." To the mentality of our race, that statement is paradoxical or simply unintelligible, but it certainly is a proof of a vast and innate racial difference. He also specifically affirms that religion is racial and cannot be changed by "conversion": "You do not make a gentile out of a Jew by baptizing him any more

than you would make an Aryan of a negro by painting him with ochre." Samuel's book should be studied closely by everyone interested in understanding Jews (so far as our race can understand an alien mentality).

6. In their holy books, they regard themselves as Jews by heredity, i.e., as a race.

For example, in the "Old Testament" Yahweh specifically declares (*Exod.* 4.22) "Israel [=the Jews collectively] is my son, my firstborn," and one of the writers of Psalms (22.23) defines Jews as the descendants of Jacob, the descendants of Israel (=the eponymous ancestor of the race). When Yahweh calls his tribe of predators "my people," the word translated 'people' is the Hebrew 'M, 'kindred, nation,' i.e., people of a common descent, of the same racial stock. Even in the "New Testament," the Jews are *to ethnós*, 'the nation,' i.e., the [great] people descended from a common ancestor, while non-Jews (including converts to the Jews' Christian cult) are *ta ethnē*, 'the [other] nations,' a pejorative term usually translated 'gentiles,' i.e., civilized peoples who have families and family names. Theologians naturally twist these words to fit whatever pitch they are making to the yokels.

7. Until recently the pretence they were a religion not only served as cover for the Jews but was strategically necessary to permit their Marranos to penetrate, paralyse, and capture the natives' institutions and culture. At the same time, the Jews' contempt for and hatred of our race could ostensibly be directed at Christianity (which they had invented!). Today, when the Christian evangelists have become some of the Jews' most effective agents of subversion, it would be awkward to channel hatred against the religion, and now that Yahweh's Master Race, by brandishing its crude Holofoax as a bogle, has established or is establishing its supremacy over our race everywhere and looks forward to ruling it by open terrorism, the racial antagonism is being more and more overtly avowed.

I have reported instances of this more open contempt and hatred from time to time in various notes and articles. In Germany, where the Aryan curs now cower before their Yiddish masters, the Jews exhibit their contempt for us implicitly or explicitly in all their writings

that are not merely soporific propaganda for the stupid *goyim*. As a neat example, one may cite Dr. Nahum Goldman, founder of the World Jewish Congress, who, in *Das jüdische Paradox* (Cologne, 1978), p.25, roundly proclaims that the Jewish mind, sublimely confident of its vast and innate superiority, has *always* regarded Aryans "als eine minderwertige Rasse."

The foregoing, I am sure, is ample to prove that the Jews are and have always believed themselves to be a physically, genetically, and psychically unique race, different from, and genetically superior to, all others. They regard Semites and Aryans as vastly inferior beings, who, like dogs, are by their own nature destined to serve their divinely or biologically ordained masters; therefore dogs who defy their masters are mad and should be killed.

If the Aryans had developed the same confidence in their own worth, or even a tenth as much racial sense as the Jews have, they would now own the planet. They, however, preferred to induce pleasant hallucinations with Christian opium and to slobber with imbecilic love, hoping thus to get a pat on the head from the ferocious old Jew-God's son when their spooks floated up to the clouds. That is why they will vanish from the earth.

\*\*\*

$2 \times 0 = 0$

In one of these "Postscripts," published in May 1986, I described briefly one ominous symptom of the growing epidemic of unreason among scholars, an attempt to Christianize the oldest monument of English literature by atrocious mutilation and interpolation of the Anglo-Saxon text.

Now I learn from a review in *Speculum*, LXI (1986), pp.668-670, that another attempt to distort for Jesus the fundamentally pagan epic was made by Professor Bernard F. Huppé of the State University in Binghamton, New York, in *The Hero in the Earthly City, a Reading of Beowulf*, published by that university in 1984.

I have not looked at the book. As it is, to report incidents that seem to me noteworthy to the readers of *Liberty Bell*, I afflict myself by reading so much tripe that I am beginning to wonder whether I should be so supercilious when I refer to the

Christian dolts who used to wear horsehair shirts to make themselves suffer.

I rely entirely on the review by Professor Edward B. Irving, Jr., who notes various errors of fact in the book and also remarks on the absurdity of an "Augustinian" interpretation of the poem. Huppé seems not to have tampered overmuch with the Anglo-Saxon text, but, as the reviewer remarks, he "smuggles in the Christian concept of grace" by simply giving to the Anglo-Saxon words meanings they could not possibly have had. "A tidy Christian poem is reconstructed from the ruins of its proper original contexts,...and the pressure to distort is constant." Having thus Christianized the poem, Huppé then denounces its failure to adhere to his favorite theology: Beowulf ought to have remembered that Jesus said revenge was sinful, and he sins terribly by fighting the dragon without getting Yahweh's permission.

The details of the travesty do not matter. As I said in my "Postscript," the Anglo-Saxon epic is fundamentally and unmistakably a pagan composition, and the only question is who introduced the bits of Christian or ambiguous phraseology that are found here and there in our only extant text and are as conspicuous and incongruous as patches of red calico on a dinner jacket. Everyone knew that in 1920, when what is still the best edition of the text and commentary was published, and it is only sheer perversity to pretend otherwise today and use the methods of scholarship to defeat the very purpose of scholarship.

The pernicious factor in such misbegotten studies is their effect, not on scholars who have read and understood the poem, but on students in cognate fields, who may have to rely on the reports of "specialists" in Anglo-Saxon. A multiplication of books that distort the epic is apt to create an impression that "modern scholarship" has discovered that it sprang from a Christian society. And that application of the "democratic" principle of ascertaining truth by counting noses will deceive many earnest students and may confuse or even vitiate some of their work in their own fields of research.

Academics want to be fashionable, and it is likely the next few years will bring us more "studies" that affirm the factitious Christianization of our earliest extant monument of English literature, but that, of course, will prove nothing. It will be as meaningless as the Jews' current efforts to shore up their crumbling Holofoax by producing more and more Yids,

who pop out of the bushes and suddenly remember that they watched the wicked Germans cram millions of God's Darlings into gas chambers or ovens, it being assumed that the notorious-methodical Germans inexplicably and unforgivably forgot to include the watchers with their fellow tribesmen. Lies do not become truth by multiplication.  $50,000 \times 0 = 0$ .

The continuing flurry of "critical reinterpretations" of *Beowulf* is symptomatic and highly significant because it is, in a way, so comparatively trivial. The number of persons who read Anglo-Saxon is very small, and I cannot believe that multitudes are reading one or another of the translations into modern English. And does it really matter whether or not the poem is basically "pagan"? Is not that just a bit of antiquarian lore, comparable, for example, to identification of the corpse in the famous ship-burial at Sutton Hoo, interesting, no doubt, to some people, but of no relevance to the present?

That is precisely my point. If these were efforts to deceive Americans about something that will affect their thinking (such as it is) about their present plight, the explanation would be obvious. Manufacture of "evidence" to support the Jews' great swindle, or production of a revelation that Karl Marx was, like Jesus, an avatar of old Yahweh, or even endorsement of the prevalent hokum about what is mendaciously called our Civil War, would have an obvious purpose.

If a man labors long to devise and perfect an elaborate swindle that will net him a billion of the *ersatz*-dollars now in use, we understand and have no more doubts about his rationality than about his morality. But if he makes the same prolonged and arduous effort to filch a dime, he is a problem in psychonosology. The contagion of unreason among scholars is so ominous and frightening precisely because it is so gratuitous.

\*\*\*

### TREASON IS WHERE YOU FIND IT

Arnold Toynbee was one of the world's most learned men. In his youth, the schools of Great Britain were still unimpaired, and the education he received was one that men of today can only regard with hopeless envy. His learning, however, far exceeded what could be imparted by even the best universities. It required great erudition to direct the corps of assistants whom he sent scurrying about the British Museum to verify or find references for use in his monumental *Study of History*.

I gave a concise and, I believe, strictly fair critique of his grandiose system of historionomy in an article that is reprinted in *America's Decline*, pp. 202-211. In that article, I also noted that he had begun his career as a professional liar who concocted stories about German "atrocities" to excite his fellow Englishmen in the First World War, and I suggested that books written after his work on history indicated that he was a recidivist and had reverted to professional lying to make propaganda for the "One World" for which Jews yearn.

In *Liberty Bell*, April 1984, I noted a yet later article by Toynbee in which he had the candor to state openly the real purpose and end of the "Integration" that is being forced on the mazed Americans: it is to abolish the White race by inducing or forcing Aryans to copulate only with niggers of the opposite sex and thus breed a population uniformly composed of mindless and diseased mongrels, thereby realizing the great Christian ideal of Equality in degradation. But Toynbee not only exposed the sneaking hypocrisy of the promoters of "Integration": he endorsed and commended their foul purpose and supported it by inventing or repeating some brazen lies that he said were historical facts.

In all this, however, I had overlooked the most significant datum of all, an article by Toynbee published in a periodical of rather restricted circulation, *International Affairs*, in December 1931. I owe knowledge of it to Mr. Ivor Benson, the editor of the South-African newsletter, *Behind the News*, who is my authority for the quotation below.

Remember that the first volume of Toynbee's *Study of History* was published in 1934. Three years earlier, in June 1931, he told his fellow members of what was euphemistically called "The Institute for the Scientific Study of History":

"We are at present working discreetly, but with all our might, to wrest this mysterious force called sovereignty out of the clutches of the local national states of the world. *And all the time we are denying with our lips what we are doing with our hands.*" (My emphasis.)

In other words, Toynbee, by his own admission or boast, was a secret conspirator, working for the destruction of the Aryan nations and the Western civilization they created, at the very time that he was formulating the "monumental philosophy of history" which he began to publish three years later, and which he therefore formulated as an agent of that conspiracy.

If you own the twelve volumes of *A Study of History*, forget your investment (they cost you \$112.50 if you bought them when the series was complete in 1961, and I know not how much more, if you bought them later). Put the twelve volumes in the dustbin. They are a work of amazingly comprehensive erudition, but it was poisoned at the source.

Toynbee was a traitor to our race, but that is a crime that has long been fatuously condoned by a race whose moral fiber has been rotted by the hallucinogenic superstition with which the Jews infected it fifteen centuries ago.

Toynbee was also, by his own admission, a traitor to his king and country, which he was secretly striving and conspiring to destroy. That is a crime of which our nations long took cognizance and did not, could not, tolerate so long as their people had a will to survive. By the laws of Great Britain, Toynbee should have been shot in 1931. Think what that would have saved us!

\*\*\*

## SOCIAL DYNAMICS

I suppose there still are many who escaped or survived the blight of the public schools and read English literature, including that of the Nineteenth Century. I wonder how many have noticed in many writings of that great age a lesson on the basic structure of civilized society that is particularly relevant today.

De Quincey was one of the great masters of English prose. The best-known of his many works is the *Confessions of an English Opium Eater*, from which you will have learned that in his time opium was as generally available and not much more expensive than is aspirin today. From Wilkie Collins' delightful *Moonstone*, you learned that every respectable British household kept on hand a supply of common medicines, including laudanum, the tincture of opium, which was used freely to relieve insomnia, neuralgic pains, and the like.

Dickens' *Mystery of Edwin Drood* opens in a squalid opium den, frequented by a small assortment of human garbage, where John Jasper, the eminent and highly respected organist of one of England's great cathedrals, awakes from a stupor induced by smoking opium. The den is an unsavory but entirely legitimate business in the cathedral town. Everyone knows that Sherlock Holmes used to escape ennui with hypodermic injections of a solution of cocaine, although Dr. Watson warned him that excessive use of cocaine might be injurious to his

health. And in one story, Dr. Watson goes to an opium den in Limehouse to bring home a friend whose wife is worried by his absence.

One could add a score or more of examples that show the modern reader that narcotic drugs, opium, cocaine, and their derivatives, were freely available at moderate prices to everyone who wished to purchase them, and that no one was worried by that fact. The drugs were, of course, as freely available in this country. In the early years of this century, the catalogues of Sears, Roebuck & Co., a large mail-order house, offered a variety of tonics made from cocaine. And if you have read the biography of Harry Elmer Barnes, you will recall that when he was earning money for his years in college, he worked as a pharmacist and naturally sold cocaine and, no doubt, morphine and other derivatives of opium to anyone who asked for them.

The attitude of society at that time is expressed by the eminent British pharmacologist, Edward Morell Holmes, who, around 1910, discussed the use of opium in the Orient and concluded that the government of China had good reason to try to restrict the use of opium by the Chinese. He did not even think of a possible restriction of the sale of the narcotics in Anglo-Saxon nations. It was true that some persons did become addicted to and dependent on such drugs, but other persons became alcoholics. Addiction to alcohol and drugs was simply proof of the weak will-power of "moral imbeciles," who were commonly "addicted to other forms of depravity" also, and he implies that such individuals are no loss to society. It is taken for granted that the sooner such individuals rid society of themselves, the better.

There was no "drug problem," no hysterical running about the world to inhibit the production of narcotics and make them expensive and highly lucrative, because society before 1914 took the common sense view that it is foolish and futile to try to save individuals from themselves. There was no "drug problem" because our world was governed by a force far more powerful and effective than frantic legislation and hordes of policemen: the ethos of Aryan civilization, which had, as yet, been only marginally rotted by the proletarian fever with which it was infected by its alien enemies.

It was world dominated by a species now virtually extinct, ladies and gentlemen. A gentleman drank in moderation and might even become inebriated on special occasions, but his

inner moral force and his self-respect kept him from addiction and enslavement to physical or psychic drugs, whether alcohol, opium, or hallucinatory superstitions.

If our race, in a now problematical future, recovers its independence and again has nations of its own, it will have to recreate the racial ethos without which a civilized society cannot endure.

\* \* \*

## STATISTICAL QUAGMIRE

The lead article in the *Scientific American* for May is "A Surge in Inequality," by Lester C. Thurow, A.M. (Oxon.), Ph.D. (in Economics, Harvard), who is a Professor of Management and Economics in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. He adduces statistics that show that in 1985 the upper 20% of the population of this country received 43.5% of the national income, while the bottom 60% received only 32.4% of the income, and that this disparity constantly increases by one or two percent each year.

The same disproportion is found in wealth (net worth). The top 2% of the population have 14% of the income and 28% of the total wealth. If one considers the top 10% of the population, they have 33% of the annual income and 57% of the total wealth. The bottom 50% of the population have only 4.5% of the total wealth. If one excludes land and considers only fluid capital, the disproportion is even greater: the top 2% of the population own 54% of the country's capital assets, and the top 10% own 86% of the capital, while the bottom 55% of the population have no such assets at all. This disproportion is also slowly increasing, year after year.

The middle class, between the two extremes, is steadily decreasing in both numbers and income, and, what is quite significant, 70% of the married couples in that class can maintain their position in it only by having both husband and wife go out to work. Although the author does not say so, this means that they are really proletarians, conforming to what was, a few decades ago, regarded as one of the most barbarous and reprehensible aspects of the Communist régime in Russia.

The statistics merely confirm what everyone knows: that the rich are becoming richer, the poor, poorer, while the middle class is being slowly and inexorably liquidated and reduced to proletarian status.

The article further shows that a crash is inevitable. The annual trade deficit, i.e., the excess of imports over exports, is equivalent to the work of four million full-time employees in manufacturing. What is more, that deficit of \$170,000,000,000 annually is simply that amount of debt. The United States is, in fact, a bankrupt nation, having progressed to the status of the "banana republics" that were objects of derision fifty years ago.

The statistics are, so far as I know, accurate, and if the author was afraid of punishment, if he explained the causes of the economic conditions, he should have stopped there. But he did not stop.

He does note the utter failure of the preconized attempts to avert a continued increase in the process by which the rich become richer and the poor poorer. He remarks that an effective action requires "a return to the structural policies of the 19th century rather than to the tax and transfer policies of the 20th century." That is the nearest he comes to hinting that economic inequality is inherent in the very structure of a civilized society, and that the latter also requires a certain minimum stability based on social status, as distinct from mere profits, however derived. And the professor seems to forget, as statisticians so often do, that there can be no equality among units of unequal value: what a viable society needs is inequality of income proportional to the cultural, ethical, and intellectual inequality in its population. But he does intimate that the most immediate problem is this country's ever growing dependence on the manufactures of other nations.

The cause of our industrial decline, he tells us, is our inability to compete with other industrial nations whose technology has become equal or superior to our own. And as an example of what has happened, he prints a picture of the U.S. Steel's great plant at McKeesport, Pennsylvania, now abandoned. We were once a great industrial nation; we are now on the way to becoming totally dependent on the more advanced nations for manufactured goods.

The professor, living in an ambience of Christian superstition, may never have even remarked the folly of the Aryan nations, who, having a virtual monopoly of industrial technology and scientific knowledge, fatuously gave the instruments of their power to other races, who eagerly flocked into their schools and universities to acquire the techniques they could use as weapons against the West. And to hasten and consum-

mate their ruin, the infatuated Americans, even more than the other nations of a race become imbecile, taxed themselves to provide their natural enemies with industrial plants and the service of White technicians to put those factories in operation. That was equivalent to playing Russian roulette with all the chambers of the revolver loaded.

When the Aryan nations elected to commit economic and political suicide, some members of the older Christian sects may have had minds so acute that they had a vague apprehension of the consequences of their folly, but they probably told themselves that Jesus's bookkeepers were entering credits on their heavenly pass-books; the members of the Marxian sects did not think that far, having an even more fanatical and blind faith in the revelations of their refurbished messiah.

The professor's mind may never have perceived that the Aryan nations could have elected policies of self-preservation instead of holiness, but he cannot have failed to see that the economic ruin of the United States was achieved by a nicely calculated plan. When the loathsome creature called Franklin Roosevelt took office, hugging himself with delight at his success in deceiving the "conservatives" with artful promises, and believing himself destined to be the American Lenin, the wrecking crews started to undermine and subvert American industry with crypto-Communist innovations for "social justice," but their bosses remembered the need to preserve the nation's industrial capacity for use in the disastrous war that it would take some years to contrive. It was only after the Suicide of the West had been achieved militarily in 1945 that the wreckers began to dismantle our industrial plants while cooing ideals to simple-minded Americans, whose mammalian instinct of self-preservation had been so etiolated with Christian hokum that when Jackanapes Kennedy gabbled about exchanging their national independence for "interdependence" in the Jews' One World, they, instead of impeaching him for high treason, grinned and simpered like idiots.

Our now almost hopeless technological and industrial inferiority is our own work and we must bear the responsibility for it, not blame the more intelligent races that exploited our fatuity. No honest discussion of our plight can omit that elementary fact.

The article reaches an acme of absurdity, however, in its references to the Japanese, a remarkable nation of which I gave some account in "*The Yellow Peril*." An intelligible com-

parison of Japan to the United States must begin with two fundamental facts, viz.: that Japan is a racially homogeneous and clean nation, not the filthy multi-racial cesspool we have made of the country that once was ours; and that the Japanese, for all practical purposes, have shown themselves immune to the virus of Christianity in all of its mutations. Professor Thurow does not mention either of these facts, and in an article such as his, that is tantamount to denying them.

Even more reprehensible is his bland assumption that the difference is to be accounted for by the fact that Japanese children spend more days in school each year than American children. That is simply to deny by implication the enormous contrast between Japanese schools and our tax-supported boob-hatcheries.

In Japan, the pupils are subject to a strict discipline and are taught the values of their own culture and the facts of the real world; they acquire a justified pride in their own race and nation, which not only survived a crushing military defeat by the White Devils but has now made itself so greatly superior to the effete and self-doomed race that has made itself dependent on Japanese technology and industry.

In the United States, "educators" pounce on a child and, more or less openly (depending on what they judge expedient in the community they are victimizing), set to work to destroy its racial instincts, its self-respect, and its rationality. The unfortunate moppet is denied an opportunity to learn the English language and its literature, the elements of mathematics, an outline of history, and the rudiments of science, all of which are derided as "rote learning." In place of educational subjects, Aryan children are held down and inoculated with the "One World" pus; their capacity for self-respect is systematically destroyed by forced association with the dregs of the *genus humanum*; and each is made to feel guilty because he or she is White. The helpless victims are taught to despise Western culture, instead of which both sexes are taught to copulate early and often, preferably with niggers and wogs, to show they are so "enlightened" that they share a cretin's inability to discriminate.

In many schools, White children of the tenderest age are blighted by what is called "sensitivity training," and are forced to handle one another's sexual organs so that they can decide what "lifestyle" they will elect when they are pubescent, adopting, if male, either the exciting life of homosexual perverts or

the humdrum existence of the "straights," i.e., heterosexuals, which, however, becomes interesting and enjoyable when females have been taught to be lascivious, promiscuous, and preferably undiscriminating and multi-racial in copulation.<sup>1</sup>

And the "educators," above all, delight in ramming into a young child's consciousness the Jews' great Holohoax, partly as a remunerative service to Yahweh's Master Race, but also as a means of making the little victim permanently neurotic and mentally deranged.<sup>2</sup>

Ignoring and, in the context, effectively denying this drastic contrast, Professor Thurow talks about the number of days spent in schoolrooms!

Politics, including economics, is not a subject susceptible of scientific study, for which strict objectivity is requisite, but it is also a subject in which a denial of reality is as fatal as in scientific investigation. I feel confident that the *Scientific American* would not publish an article on earthquakes which made no mention of volcanoes and geological faults, and implied that the primary cause was climate and rainfall.

\* \* \*

1. This emphasis in education has been so successful that one-third or almost one-third of female undergraduates are infected with venereal diseases. The most common of these diseases is chlamydia, which is found in 20% to 30% of women in colleges; it affects only females, but may be transmitted by males. The current overriding concern with Immunity Deficiency appears to have restricted investigation of chlamydia, which is not lethal, but has effects, especially on the capacity for successful pregnancy, that are variously reported. It is thought to be viral and it has been suggested that the epidemic of it may be related to the use of drugs that avert pregnancy by suppressing normal physiological functions. Herpes, gonorrhea, and some varieties of granuloma are next to chlamydia in popularity. An improved variety of syphilis, unaffected by the usual therapeutic agents, is said to be spreading rapidly, but I know of no statistics that indicate how widely it is disseminated at the present time. There are also no statistics which show the relative incidence of the various venereal diseases in women of the several races, except "AIDS," for which it has been at last reluctantly admitted that it is *ten times* more common among negroes and mestizas than among White women, including prostitutes. (See the United Press despatch by Charles Taylor from Atlanta, 26 March 1987.)

2. An honest expert, Charlotte Iserbyt, Special Assistant to the Secretary of Education, resigned in protest at the use of the Holohoax to induce in children neuroses, psychopathic feelings of guilt, inferiority, and shame, and a mental paresis that makes the victim afraid of learning anything. Miss Iserbyt had been taken in by the Jews' gigantic hoax and believed that the fictitious "Holocaust" had actually happened, but she protested the use of "Holocaust studies" as a form of psychological child-molestation. She summarized her protest in an article that was reproduced in the local newspaper of her home town, Bangor, Maine, on 10 July 1983, and, four days later, in the more widely read *Washington Times*. She may have hoped to arouse concern by her disclosures, but, as has been obvious for years, the majority of Americans have lost the normal mammalian instinct to protect their offspring. A species so denatured and degenerate is not viable, and will inevitably become extinct.

## RAMPANT PERVERTS

"Babylon Revisited" is the title of four pages, reproduced from typewritten copy, which appear to be one of the monthly issues of a newsletter circulated, for twenty dollars a year, by an outfit called "Cultbusters," 12440 Moorpark #193, Studio City, California, with a warning that the article may not be reproduced without permission.

The article deals with the epidemic of male homosexuals whose arrogantly overweening display of their moral leprosy may be the most disgusting of all the aspects of contemporary society. It is accompanied by a page of montage of advertisements by which the ambitiously organized degenerates seek to spread their gospel.

The impudence of these creatures is, as the article says, "chilling." One of them is quoted as admitting that the organized homosexuals are a revolutionary conspiracy, and proposing that its members "fan out like viruses [*sic*] and, when the time comes, strike without warning at the ruling institutions, politicians, warlords." It is always hard to estimate what significance should be given to the utterances of diseased minds.

For those who are curious and need instruction in such matters, the article describes in some detail the forms of sexual intercourse practiced by degenerates. Most of my readers will probably find it difficult to believe that some forms of the creatures' disgusting delights are anatomically possible.

There is an accurate estimate of the political power of organized perverts today, although nothing mentioned is quite as appalling as the action of the Federal Government in kidnapping a veteran newspaper reporter, Fred Seelig, when he tried to recover his young children, who had been put into the custody of known perverts. He was waylaid on a highway by Federal marshals and hustled to Springfield, Missouri, where Federal experts tortured him with sadistic ingenuity and released him only when they had medical assurance they had so damaged his heart that he would die a "natural death" within a few weeks. Fred Seelig lived long enough to write and publish an account of his experience: *Destroy the Accuser* (Miami, Florida, Freedom Press, 1967), which, unfortunately, is now out-of-print and has become rare.<sup>1</sup>

1. I was unable to ascertain what happened to the four thousand copies of the augmented second printing which the publisher claimed to have on hand when he was forced into bankruptcy. Seelig did not live to complete the study of the perverts'

Even Seelig's book leaves a crucial question unanswered. Most of the Federal judges and other officials who sanctioned or ordered the kidnapping and denied him a hearing in the courts were Jews residing in the United States. Is the great and even dominating political power of the perverts one that they have attained by organization, numbers, and the position of fellow degenerates in places of political authority, or is it a power exerted on their behalf by the Jews who have occupied the United States?

The "Cultbusters" article contains some sound observations: "What is happening today is that *men are becoming women and women are becoming men*. The result of this perversion of the natural order of things is disease—both mental and physical...AIDS is the *symptom* of a spiritual disease." (Their emphasis.)

So far so good, but unfortunately the author of the article has discredited himself. He evidently listened to the salestalk of the salvation-hucksters and believed it. He thus exposed himself to ridicule by writing: "Homosexuality is firmly rooted in the occultic worship of the goddess (Semiramis) which originated in ancient Babylon." Even if you don't notice how preposterous that statement is historically, you will be warned in the next sentence in which the word 'pagan' is used with the meaning given it by howling dervishes ever since the Fathers of the Church devised the verbal trick to trap customers. The word is made to mean 'not Jewish or Christian,' and so lumps together as abominable all of the many hundreds of other religions practiced throughout the world by peoples ranging from the foulest savages to nations of very high culture, and the term is even made to include men too rational to entertain childish superstitions about imaginary superbeings.

Now Semiramis is the Greek form of the name of Queen Sammu-ramat, who, late in the history of the Near and Middle East, ruled the Assyrian Empire for some years before and perhaps some years after 810 B.C.—the date at which the reign of her son, Adad-nirari III, who may or may not have been still a child, officially began. Semiramis was one of the great women, like the celebrated Hat-shepsut of Egypt, who attained monarchical power that was normally reserved for men and exercised

political power on which he was working; he died of heart failure (as predicted by the physicians in the torture-house, but much later than they planned) on 26 September 1967 at Valparaiso, Indiana.

it with genius. So great were her achievements that she, like Alexander, became the subject of a whole cycle of legends in the Orient (where, it is true, she was eventually associated with the goddess Atargatis), and she was celebrated in Greek tradition and myth. As an historical figure, she was credited with the achievements of other rulers, and she even became the heroine of one of the earliest Greek romances. American readers may also remember her from the best poem of Edwin Markham.<sup>2</sup> So much for the "Cultbusters' " ignorance about a great figure of both history and literature.

Even more perverse is their dissemination of some of the stock drivel of the fakirs. They attribute the epidemic of perversion to "hatred of the Judaeo-Christian religion" on the specious grounds that "it is important to note that it is only the Judaeo-Christian religion (both in the Torah and the Bible) which specifically forbids homosexuality and condemns it as a sin." Holy men will say anything to entice customers! I shall not repeat here what I have said elsewhere about the odd tastes of old Yahweh, as stated in the Jew-Book, or the various Christian gospels and sects that equated male sexual perversion with holiness, or the intensive practice of such perversion by the shamans of the principal Christian sects in the past and today.

2. Since this one of Markham's poems, "A Look into the Gulf," is not easily found today, I shall quote the substance of it:

I looked one night, and there Semiramis,  
 With all her mourning doves about her head,  
 Sat rocking on an ancient road of Hell,  
 Withered and eyeless, chanting to the moon  
 Snatches of song they sang to her of old  
 Upon the lighted roofs of Nineveh.  
 And then her voice rang out with rattling laugh:  
 "The bugles! they are crying back again--  
 Bugles that broke the nights of Babylon,  
 And then went crying on through Nineveh.  
 Stand back, ye trembling messengers of ill!  
 Women, let go my hair! I am the Queen,  
 A whirlwind and a blaze of swords to quell  
 Insurgent cities. Let the iron tread  
 Of armies shake the earth! Look, lofty towers:  
 Assyria goes by upon the wind!"  
 And so she babbles by the ancient road,  
 While cities turned to dust upon the Earth  
 Rise through her whirling brain to live again--  
 Babbles all night, and when her voice is dead  
 Her weary lips beat on without a sound.

I shall note only the common lie that homosexuality was first condemned by Christians and the deceitful implication that there was no such condemnation by "pagans." I could write pages, but a few lines will suffice. I shall cite only the cuneiform tablets found at Ashur, the ancient capital of Assyria, which set forth a code of laws that was promulgated in the fourteenth or early thirteenth century B.C. You will find an authoritative translation of these texts in *The Assyrian Laws*, by G. R. Driver and S. J. Miles (Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1935). One of these laws provides that if a man is tried and convicted of sexual copulation with another male, "he shall be made a eunuch." Now let our holy shysters match that.



Please help us expose  
**THE 'BIGGEST JEWISH' LIE!**

Please help us spread  
**THE TRUTH!**

Order extra copies of  
**THE HOAX OF THE 20th  
 CENTURY**  
 at these prices:  
 1/\$7.00—3/\$18.00—10/\$55.00  
 100/\$450.00—1000/\$4,000.00

**THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?**  
 Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax  
 been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

**THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY**, pb., 315 pp. . . . . \$7.00  
 Order No. 8012 plus \$1.00 for post. & handling

**ORDER FROM:**  
**LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA**

## LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Sir:

A few days ago a Jewish scholar, talking to the members of Temple B'nai Israel, said that "persecution of the Jews down through the centuries had 'dehumanized' them..." I am enclosing a leaflet with quotations from their Bible, most of which, it seems to me, account not only for the thousands of years of persecution but also for the "dehumanizing" of the Jews. Only an inhuman people could have created such a religion.

On several other subjects:

In the June 30, 1986 *U.S. News & World Report* we read an editorial that says that America spends more on Europe's defense [defense? hmmm! They should call the baby by its right name: *Occupation!*] than Europeans do. This in spite of the fact that Western Europe still has more industry and a hundred million more people than Russia.

At the end of World War II, Churchill and Roosevelt managed to give around a third of Europe to the Soviets. In my opinion, an act of treason.

I understand that England has fought more wars than any other nation in Europe. Recently a columnist wrote that England had used its fleet to defend America, an outright lie. Twice it invaded the U.S. and in 1814 burned our national capitol. When we were manipulated into World War I, Wilson was surprised to learn that England had a treaty with Japan to try to prevent us from developing trade with South East Asia. Hereditary British traitors in America have had us supporting Britain since the war of the revolution.

The opium war England fought with China was to continue the sale of opium to China.... The Boer War was to get the mineral wealth of South Africa for English Jews.... In that war, four times as many Dutch women and children died in concentration camps as Boer soldiers were killed in action. The British first used concentration camps in the Revolutionary War.

I have read that torture was used at Nuremberg to extract confessions from German generals. The bombing of Dresden

*Continued on page 41*

## YOUR ENEMIES

*By Jim Taylor*  
(Foreign Correspondent)

I finally got around to reading the Tower Report on the Iran arms sales, rather hurriedly I must admit, and I didn't find the word 'Israel' even once in the entire main body of this somewhat dubious document, which is just a snow job to cover-up the truth. The Israelis, who alone instigated the entire global mess, are mentioned only in an auxiliary report, with the obvious purpose of completely exonerating the powerful world Zionists from any and all blame. How nice! The well-known individuals who issued the Tower Report must have read all the thousands of documents and news reports available to them on the Iran scandal; yet rose-colored glasses must have prevented them from seeing the word 'Israel' in every one of those important papers.

Talk about misguided kangaroo-court aspects of the Tower Report and you find that this was no more a real investigation than were the now infamous Nuremberg trials.

This so-called report by the commission came up with the biggest and most majestic lie in at least the past 600 years of history when it miraculously lifted all blame for the Iran arms deals from the shoulders of the Israelis. In the most gross distortion of the real facts I have ever witnessed in my entire lifetime, one member said, "The chronology of the Iranian arms deal tried to put the onus on Israel; but we would not fall for it." That statement means he is in the pay of the Zionists.

As everyone is quite aware, Washington is not known for truthfulness. But the audacity of this outright falsification surprises me. It is a whopper.

"To put it badly," commission member General Brent Snowcroft said, "could one say that the intent of this was, in a sense, to put the burden on the Israelis? We didn't approve it."

Absolute proof that Israel originated the entire arms-for-Iran deal, already made public world-wide, was completely ignored by this commission.

I knew that the Zionists had power in Washington. I have faithfully chronicled it for the past twenty years. But even I did not realize that they could force a Presidential commission to lie deliberately and shamelessly cover up Israel's part in the scandal. This is real unadulterated power of the most absolute kind. I admire the Jews for being

able to accomplish this. I am envious. I wish that real Americans had even one-tenth of this strange and mystic power which now pervades and dominates our land.

Mr. Yitzhak Shamir, the infamous Israeli war criminal and common murderer who holds the position of Prime Minister of that country, rushed over to Washington to visit President Reagan when he thought Israel was in deep trouble a few months ago. Mr. Shamir told the press, "I thought we would catch plenty of hell from the U.S. for two reasons. First, there was the Pollard spy case and then the Iranian arms sales."

But when the Prime Minister came out of the White House meeting, he informed the press that he was overjoyed because neither Mr. Reagan nor any other U.S. official criticized Israel the least bit for either one of those two anti-American outrages, which did great harm to America. I believe that I could have saved Mr. Shamir a trip to the U.S., because I could have told him that there would be no need for him to mend fences in Washington. Every American official from Mr. Reagan on down falls down in awe and worship at the mere sight of any Zionist official. It doesn't matter a tinker's dam how many crimes against America the Israelis commit; they are always automatically forgiven and even praised for their ungodly acts against this nation.

Some people will not believe me and will say I am grossly exaggerating; but, in my opinion, it is not much of an exaggeration to say that even if the almighty Zionists were to burn the White House with Mrs. Reagan in it, President Reagan still would not criticize them for it. He would most likely find some far-out way to justify even that action. It should be obvious to all by now that Mr. Reagan, the Reverend Jerry Falwell, and most Americans actually believe that the Israelis are irrefragable and pretty near infallible.

I believe that the missing ingredient in the Iran scandal has been found—a beautiful blonde, without which no spy story is ever complete. Enter Fawn Hall, a lovely, part-time model who served as Lt. Colonel Oliver North's personal secretary. She fits the rôle, right down to being offered half a million dollars to pose nude for *Penhouse* magazine. Even John LeCarré couldn't have found such an intriguing element to keep up public interest in the Iran affair. As in many second-rate novels, she was actually given immunity from prosecution and unlimited free publicity to go before the television cameras with nothing more important to say than that she had shredded some documents in the basement office of the White House. Not very thrilling as spy stories go, but sexy.

I suppose all this publicity for her was to turn the affair into a

first-rate media event guaranteed to generate best-selling paperbacks and block-busting films. Imagine what Hollywood's agile minds could do with a scenario having this sexy blonde ingredient. On your movie and television screens you will probably see the beautiful and "loyal" secretary helping her dashing Marine "hero" boss shred papers in a dimly-lit office as the investigating jackals of Congress and the Justice Department close in on them. What a plot!

And it gets better. It seems that the vivacious Mrs. Hall was involved in a very stormy romance with Arturo Cruz, Jr., her Latin lover, who just happens to be the son of a top Contra leader. This part of the story is complicated by the CIA's suspicion that the young Mr. Cruz is either a double agent or an outright Communist spy. His close friends include people now running the Sandanista government in Nicaragua. This wild plot not only outdoes the Watergate fairy tales, fabricated by Carl Bernstein and Bob Woodward, but also beats "Dallas" and "Dynasty" combined.

Think what the lurid imaginations of scriptwriters could do with this spectacular story of torrid love and betrayal at the very center of power! A beautiful heroine caught in a tangled web of war and espionage spanning the globe from the desert sands to the jungles of Central America.

Yes sir, folks, the Iran sales mess has it all. Cybill Shepherd could play the rôle of Fawn Hall with Robert Redford as Colonel North. Mr. Reagan, of course, could play himself.

To get back to reality, it didn't take long to find out that the bogus White House memorandum on arms sales to Iran was faked to mislead the American public. Naturally, it was written by Colonel North and approved by Vice-Admiral John Poindexter. The chief purpose was to absolve both Israel and President Reagan of any blame. Although the average American citizen has proven many times that he isn't very good at figuring things out, I really doubt that the dumbest person in the entire country would believe this type of cover-up.

From reading Jewish publications, I have come to the conclusion that a good many Zionist leaders don't approve of all the world-wide publicity given to a professional Holocauster, Elie Wiesel. They fear that the truth about this boastful imposter will finally surface and he will be totally discredited.

Well, some of the truth about this fraudulent little character, who has made a good living for over forty years out of writing about the big, bad Nazis, has already come out. But don't expect to read about it in your daily (closed press) newspaper. Several European newspapers have printed rather lurid accounts about Mr. Wiesel, who

has bragged to reporters about murdering innocent British soldiers in Palestine. This individual, who set himself up for sympathy by writing about all the cruel things the Nazis supposedly did to him at camps during World War II, was himself an assassin. He is guilty of exactly the same crimes he likes to attribute only to Nazis. Mr. Wiesel joined one of the terrorist groups in Palestine and freely admitted to the British press that he murdered people to hasten the rebirth of modern Israel. Only to hear him tell it, when the Germans killed someone it was murder; but when he killed British soldiers it wasn't murder at all—it was Zionist righteousness.

So we finally learn what American Jewish leaders feared would eventually surface in the end—that Mr. Wiesel, who accuses so many others of being murderers, is actually one himself. Remember that this is the very same man who was praised and honored by President Reagan as the greatest living “American” citizen. And this paved the way for this notorious little crybaby to be awarded the Nobel Peace Prize.<sup>1</sup> Now that is not only a bad joke, but a disgrace to the whole world.

As I have written many times, the best way to earn the Nobel prize for peace is to murder as many innocent people as possible. Several black African Marxists have earned this dubious award after murdering half the population of their respective states. One was guilty of cutting the hearts out of four American nuns. And don't forget that former Prime Minister of Israel, Menachem Begin, whom the British termed the greatest murderer of them all, got the same Nobel award. Mr. Begin is the one who ordered the pregnant women at Deir Yassin to be murdered by slashing open their bellies.

Other recent “peace” prize winners include the infamous and feared Le Duc Tho, they gray eminence of Vietnam, who had at least seventeen million of his fellow citizens killed in Indo-China. One could scour the earth in vain to find a greater mass murderer than Mr. Tho. So Mr. Wiesel is in good company, right where he belongs. This man, whom Mr. Reagan termed “the greatest of humanitarians,

1. [The Nobel Peace Prize, which has become a mark of dishonor and infamy, is awarded in Norway by a committee appointed by the Norwegian parliament. Information presently at hand does not suffice to determine the race of the members of the committee, but since the parliament is elected by Norwegians, most of whom are Nordic, they must bear responsibility for the disgrace brought upon their country. The other Nobel prizes are awarded in Sweden by committees composed of men learned in the subject for which each prize is given, and they are still honorable. —*Editor.*]

”turns out to be just another terrorist murderer. If Attila the Hun were alive today, he would certainly qualify for the Nobel peace award and a medal for good citizenship from Mr. Reagan.

Mrs. Helena Shultz, wife of Secretary of State George Shultz, let the cat out of the bag when she confirmed to the Washington press corps that her husband has a Princeton tiger tattoo on his rear end. Mrs. Shultz said, “When the children were young, they used to run up and touch it, and he would growl and they would run away.”

So instead of a tiger in his car's gas tank, Mr. Shultz has a tiger on his tail. His tiger is harmless. But he has a severe disease of the mind called Zionism, which most certainly is not harmless. It is very dangerous to our country.

It always amazes me how our “best friend” Israel twists justice around and not only fails to cooperate with the Reagan administration, but insults the United States at the same time, while keeping a greedy hand stuck into the United States Treasury. And American officials take all this—the insults and degradation—without resenting it.

I refer to the fact that the Zionists insisted that the U.S. strip the citizenship from an American auto worker and deport him to Israel for a show trial; yet Israel flatly refused to return General Aiv Sella to the U.S. to stand trial in the Jonathan Pollard case. It just doesn't work both ways.

Mr. John Demjanjuk is the American whom Mr. Reagan personally ordered deported to Israel despite the fact that absolutely no proof whatsoever of his guilt as a Nazi concentration camp guard who supposedly murdered Jews in 1942 at Treblinka, Poland, was ever offered.<sup>2</sup>

Contrast this with the fact that absolute proof of the guilt of

2. [The supposed “secret” camp near the main camp at Treblinka is certainly a Jewish invention, but the very existence of any camp at Treblinka has been questioned by David McCalden, who, in the April 1986 issue of his Newsletter, writes: “I am increasingly struck by the resemblance between Treblinka and Sobibor [another camp at which it is said millions of God's Masterpieces were exterminated]. Plans and models of each camp—‘based on Survivor testimony’ of course—display a remarkable similarity. And the ‘mass escapes’ are completely identical in description. Dietlieb Felderer has paid brief visits to those sites, and he reports that there are trees growing there which are decades older than the alleged duration of the camps. I simply do not know what to make of it. Did Treblinka, Sobibor, and Belzec ever exist at all? Are they just figments of the imagination, such as Rudolph Höß's non-existent ‘Wolzec’ camp? Certainly no documentation exists to describe their existence; all we have are the dubious statements of certain staff (none of them any great intellects, and many of them

General Sella had been sent to Israel. Couple this with the fact that the Israeli officer freely admitted spying against the U.S. and even bragged about it, and you can readily see the difference between the two situations. When asked to return General Sella, the Israelis, in essence, told the U.S. to go to Hell.

The trial of Mr. Demjanjuk in Israel was a complete farce, as even some Jewish reporters have written. The Israeli government has admitted to the press in a general way that they have no real evidence against him; but they wanted to put him on trial so as to keep the story of the "Holocaust" alive and "educate" young people about it. And, of course, Mr. Demjanjuk, an innocent person, will be hanged anyway.

A group of highly trained Jewish actors have been coached for over a year so they could be "witnesses" against the American they intend to see pilloried before the entire world. Each of these actors gave the same Academy Award type of performance on the witness stand. Everyone of them pulled the same stunt of crying loudly before the emotional finale which consisted of banging their heads down on the railing in front of them as a dramatic gesture to impress the judges.

But "witness" Eliyahu Rosenberg provided the most outstanding performance. Let me tell you about this individual. About a year ago, Mr. Rosenberg swore that Mr. Demjanjuk was not "Ivan the Terrible."<sup>3</sup> He could not have been because Mr. Rosenberg said he mur-

trying to plea-bargain) and the even more dubious claims of professional survivors."

No imposture is too impudent for Jewish hatred to attempt. For a particularly fantastic tale about a wonderful German machine for vaporizing Jews at Belzec, see the pages reproduced photographically in *Liberty Bell*, November 1984, pp. 10-13. There are indications that even this preposterous tale, involving physical impossibilities, was to have been used in the obscene farce that preceded the murders at Nuremberg committed by the Americans and allies dependent on them; it was mentioned in the opening statements, but evidently some members of the commission objected on the grounds that their lies should be at least superficially plausible. —*Editor.*]

3. [The historical Ivan the Terrible was Duke Ivan IV of Muscovy, who proclaimed himself Czar in 1547 and so was the first of the Russian Czars; he earned the epithet by his insane ferocity at Novgorod in 1569. It is a nice irony that Ivan, who had cause to fear his subjects, arranged with Queen Elizabeth to give him a safe refuge in England, should he have to escape from his country, a part of what is now Russia. It is also ironic that Ivan's hatred was concentrated on the native aristocracy of landholders, while he particularly

dered Ivan in 1943 during a prison riot. He has written articles about how he gained revenge by killing Ivan. But, at the request of Israel, Mr. Rosenberg now says that he lied about killing Ivan in the uprising and that Mr. Demjanjuk is the real Ivan. How can you believe anyone who is such an admitted liar as Mr. Rosenberg? But it doesn't matter, all they want to do is execute the defendant, not prove him guilty of anything. And for this kind of injustice to an American citizen, the U.S. plays Uncle Santa to Israel's Little Red Ridinghood. Only this Little Red Ridinghood doesn't have food in her basket, but billions of dollars from the over-generous American taxpayers.

These facts are important because they graphically illustrate the impotence and total weakness of America before the Zionists. It is not a fair fight. The Zionists win all the time. Israel did not request that Mr. Demjanjuk be sent to Israel for trial. They demanded it. The U.S., cringing in fear before the powerful world Zionist entity, quickly complied with no questions asked. Compare that with the walking-on-tiptoes polite and mild request by the U.S. for Israel to return the officer-spies to Washington. See the difference? Israel refused to even consider it.

The Demjanjuk trial in Israel degenerated into an unthinkable comedy of errors when several confused witnesses were caught lying. One of them, Mr. Gustav Boraks, an 85-year-old Polish Jew and one of the few to testify untrained in acting classes, became so senile and confused that he could not recall the names of his mother, his son, his sister or his wife. But, you know what, although nearly blind, he was easily able to indentify Mr. Demjanjuk as the Ivan at the camp he was supposed to have been placed in back in 1942. Also, this old fellow's 1976 "testimony" in Israel stated that Ivan died in the 1943 inmate uprising. But he changed his "testimony" for the big show trial, and like many others, claimed he lied about Ivan's death in 1943. Other Jews who said they saw Ivan killed at the camp were not allowed to testify, unless they changed their testimony.

After the *faux pas* by Mr. Boraks, the prosecutor appeared very exasperated himself. He then asked Mr. Boraks, "If you said some-

avored merchants and traders, among whom Jews were naturally active. One can only wonder how the Jews happened to think of Czar Ivan when they were inventing horror stories for their Holofoax, but one may guess that when they decided to hold a "trial" to manufacture more "evidence" to support their racial lie and to hold their American serfs up to universal contempt and scorn, they picked Mr. Demanjuk because his baptismal name was Ivan, the Ukrainian and Russian equivalent of English John. —*Editor.*]

thing to Israeli investigators in 1976 and something different today, which should we rely on?" Surprisingly, Mr. Boraks answered, "1976, sir," thereby breaking wide open the case against Mr. Demjanjuk.

Another interesting development in this bungled case before the Israeli court happened when three so-called "witnesses" against Mr. Demjanjuk were asked what color uniform Ivan wore at the camp. One said gray, one said black, and one said green. Those bad old Nazis must have been real tricky to wear such varied uniforms to fool the evidently color-blind Jews. Laurel and Hardy couldn't have messed up the trial any worse than these "witnesses" for the prosecution.

Many people have said to me how great it is that Mr. Pollard, the Israeli superspy, got sentenced to life in prison. I disagree. I don't think it is all that great because I know what is going to happen next year. What you don't know and are not going to read in the newspapers is that a deal has already been worked out to send him back to Israel where he will become an instant national hero. He is not going to spend his last days on earth in a U.S. prison. Washington sources say that toward the end of Mr. Reagan's term in office, Pollard will be pardoned. So, in reality, he won't be in one of our "country club" type of federal prisons very long. Americans have been given such a snow job by Israel and the press about Mr. Pollard that half the people in this vast nation think the arrest of men like Pollard is tantamount to convicting Bambi on espionage charges. They try to tell you he was only helping our best friend, Israel, so he should not be punished, but honored for this work.

So, in answer to people who have asked me if I thought that justice was done, my answer is no. Both Mr. and Mrs. Pollard should have received the same penalty for the same crimes as was dealt out to Julius and Ethel Rosenberg.

Many editorials throughout the land have said that the heavy sentence in the Pollard case will deter the Israelis from further spying against the U.S. That's a joke. It won't even slow them down. It really baffles me that Mr. Pollard was ever tried in the first place, since the Israelis could have gotten the identical information easily by asking Mr. Reagan for it. Over half the people working currently in the CIA, the State Department are Israel-firsters who make sure that the Zionists get every secret we have. That's why the Israeli Embassy always gets secret information even before it reaches the White House.

The Israelis already had most of what Pollard gave them anyway. And they could have saved the \$300,000 they paid him. Any Israeli of-

ficial can walk right into the Pentagon, the FBI headquarters, the CIA over in Langley, or the White House and get any top secret information without any delays. So why hire Mr. Pollard when they didn't need him? Washington has to provide a show, a diversion for the taxpayers every now and then so they will continue to slave away and support the policies of Israel. It will be much easier to send billions to Israel since gullible U.S. taxpayers will now believe that maybe the U.S. and Israel are not operating as one single country, sharing everything. It is all done with mirrors, while you sleep.

Another important ingredient in the Pollard case which may not have crossed your mind is that when U.S. secrets reach Israel, they don't remain there. Through a carefully-devised maze, all of this information passes straight through to the KGB in Moscow. The Israelis have been trading U.S. secrets for the release of Soviet Jews for over twenty years.

Another way in which Israel uses these secret documents for profit is by selling them to other countries. When I last visited Argentina and Brazil, officials informed me confidentially that they can buy information about inside workings in Washington from the Israelis about how to get better arms deals, etc. By simply throwing in a few U.S. secrets, Israel can get much better deals while selling arms and other products to many nations. According to Italian sources, last year the Zionists sold U.S. documents to both Turkey and Greece. And we still call the Israelis our very best friends! This is a real tragedy.

Some Americans are under the delusion that we still have in Washington some form of a democratic government. Of course, the country was founded as a republic, not a democracy. However, since any semblance of a republic vanished prior to the present century, we have become a nation of people willing to settle for any form of a democratic government. Yet, even that is no longer with us.

If you believe that next year's so-called presidential election, by some miracle, is an exercise in democracy, you are mistaken. You may be able to fool yourselves and call the resulting nominees a Republican and a Democrat if you so desire. But strip away those two party labels, which are totally meaningless, and you will find a pair of Zionist party members, competing against one another to see which of them can promise the most to Israel. They will no longer need even to pretend to be Americans. They don't have to please any Americans to be elected. All they need to do is to get Israeli backing and they are in the White House.

Before a person can even run for our highest office, he or she must join up with the world Zionists. Only then can a candidate receive adequate funding and press space. No person with any ideas about running on a platform of an American party is allowed in the race. He might win. So no chances are being taken on anything like that happening. The Zionist entity puts forth two candidates with identical purposes. So your only choice is to vote for the Republican Zionist or the Democratic Zionist, both of whom are anti-American in every way except in the words they speak. As far as American policy and foreign policy are concerned, they will not vary one iota from the Zionist party. You don't really have a choice.

Rome had circuses to entertain citizens and keep them happy. We also have our circuses, which we deceptively call "elections," to keep our citizens happy. So when you watch television coverage in 1988 and see a bunch of drunks with balloons and silly hats screaming on the floor of the conventions, please don't mistake these circuses for a form of democracy in action. It may be entertainment, if you don't possess a very high IQ. But it is most certainly not a representation of the Constitutional rights of American citizens.

And even if these elections were a form of democracy, it would at best last only one single day every four years. No matter which of the two was elected, neither would represent any Americans, not even the stupid ones who voted for them. So for democracy to come around again for a day you would have to wait until the next election. And in the case of U.S. senators, you would have to wait six long years. No senator today represents any group of American citizens.

We recently had a White House *cause célèbre* of gigantic proportions which is an insult not only to German-Americans but to all citizens of this nation. If Mr. Reagan's firing in March of Mr. John Koehler doesn't anger readers and fire them up, then nothing on this earth will, no matter how degrading to the honor of the country it may be.

During the past ten years since the notorious Jewish hate groups have gained so much power, there have been many insults, deportations, and fake trials to condemn persons of German extraction. But this latest assault on the dignity, honor, and manhood of Teutonic people tops them all. It should not be tolerated. You should fight against it as if your life depended on it. It does! I maintain that it does because if you accept meekly this insult lying down, it is quite unlikely that you will ever be able to halt the planned campaign against everything Germanic in the U.S. If you allow this to slide by, it will be as difficult to halt the coming avalanche as it would be to stop a

runaway train down a steep hill.

Let me quickly review what happened for those readers who may have missed it. President Reagan selected Mr. Koehler to be his communications director. Because of the new appointee's brilliant record, both Republican and Democratic leaders approved of Mr. Koehler. At first, there was no opposition. However, the Israelis knew that Mr. Koehler was a German-American so they alerted their Washington shock troops, otherwise known as the Jewish Lobby. Since American Jews have a sworn policy of opposing all German-Americans for any official position in our government, they quickly obtained every record available about Mr. Koehler, from the day he was born in Germany. Messages were quickly sent out to Zionist leaders all over the world, asking them to dig up some dirt on Mr. Koehler. But they were unable to come up with anything which might mar the record of this very distinguished American. The most they could find was the fact that he had joined a youth group [the *Jungvolk*, which was made up of 10-14 year-old male youths. The *Hitlerjugend* was made up of 14-18 year-old male youths. Females of these two age groups joined the *Jungmädel* or *BDM* (*Bund Deutscher Mädel*) respectively. —*Editor.*] in Germany at the time. Then they went to Mr. Reagan and tried to force the President to believe that a ten-year-old child was some kind of murdering Nazi henchman. Mr. Reagan is said to have thought this idea ridiculous, but investigators questioned Mr. Koehler about it anyway. He barely remembered the few months he was in the youth organization, which he termed almost identical to the Boy Scouts of America.

This explanation seemed to satisfy everyone concerned, except, of course, the hate-mongering Jewish leaders and the government of Israel. The appointment stood. The President did not want to revoke it and Mr. Koehler went to work as the new director of communications.

But the Jews didn't forget about Mr. Koehler. They never do. They demanded and got more private meetings with Mr. Reagan. They had Mr. Dale Petroskey, White House Spokesman, on their side. So after just one week on the job, Mr. Koehler was fired by Mr. Reagan just to please the Jews. He could not withstand the pressure with the Iran mess already causing him so much difficulty.

As a way out of this without seeming to be a lackey of the Zionists, which he is, Mr. Reagan insisted that Mr. Koehler be given a minor position elsewhere in the government, such as the U.S. Information Agency. When this didn't work out, the press was told that Mr. Howard Baker, the new chief of staff, didn't like Mr. Koehler so he had to go for this reason. Anything to prevent people from learning

the truth—that Mr. Reagan simply caved in to Jewish pressure, as usual. I'm sure that even the President doesn't believe the preposterous Zionist pretense that Mr. Koehler had once been a ten-year-old killer of Jews.

The many intended lies concocted merely to prevent the world from learning of the real reason behind the firing are not going to work,—at least, not with me or most Americans.

The gist of all this and the importance of it is not simply that Mr. Koehler lost his job because he is a German-American. That is bad enough. More important is the fact that if fifty million German-Americans accept this ignominious slap-in-the-face and do nothing, it will be much easier for the Zionists systematically to exclude other German-Americans from holding any official position in this country. This means keeping German-Americans as second-class citizens forever.

I know from experience with them that Zionists don't have much respect for people who are too cowardly to fight back. They will just say in their secret meetings at the White House and the Israeli Embassy that since no one protested the disgraceful firing of Mr. Koehler, it should be easier next time.

Now I will be the first to admit that the Zionists don't like me. Why should they? I've been fighting them publicly for many years. But they have shown a certain amount of respect for me because they realize that I am not afraid of them and I have soundly defeated every Zionist spokesman who ever got up the nerve to debate me on radio and television. This does not mean that I am any great debater or public speaker. Just the opposite. But I have truth and justice on my side against the shallow Zionist fabrications. And that is why I am able to win.

Organized German-Americans or any other group of concerned citizens can also win out over the Zionists. Jews are not supermen. They are not the world's most intelligent people. They put their pants on one leg at a time, just as you do. They don't possess any supernatural power. They are not infallible. It just seems that way because there is absolutely no organized resistance against their power in Washington. Do not be afraid. Do not cringe in fear before people who cannot even run a small nation like Israel without total dependence on American help. Israel would not last one week without your money and arms. Jews are incapable of running a country successfully and out of debt.

Think what fifty thousand or even twenty-five thousand individual letters of protest over the Koehler firing would do in Washington.

There are over fifty million German-Americans. It should not be too difficult to get fifty thousand of them to write a letter to the White House. But don't use form letters, as they are thrown into the trash without being read. At least it would signify that you are not going to take these insults any longer.

There have been many previous cases such as the banishing of Dr. Arthur Rudolph, possibly one of the greatest scientists of all time, from this country at the demand of Jewish hate group. Whether such things continue or not depends entirely upon one thing—whether you fight back or whether you prefer to continue as merely second-class citizens of America with few real rights left. The Zionists and their stooges in Washington are waiting to see if German-Americans have the courage and the determination to respond. If you do not, then their glee and joy will know no bounds. They will be assured that they now have you where they want you—like docile sheep in a field. It is up to you. No one can do it for you.

We hear a great deal these days about the “disadvantaged” people in American society. Every politician knows that using that word will bring in votes for him. But the sentiment is misdirected. One of the largest groups of poor people in the United States today is still unmentioned and almost invisible. No editorialist or television commentator would ever dare to mention this group by name, let alone defend them and urge that something be done about their plight. That's because this impoverished and much maligned group consists of White males, once the leaders of our country. Right now in America, there are more White men who are poor than the total of Black poor (male and female combined).

In this supposedly White-male dominated economy, the drop in manufacturing employment since 1979 has struck most drastically at the traditional White and heavily male working class. The jobs these White men are losing are precisely the ones which in the past proved to be the rungs on the ladder of upward social mobility for all hard-working Americans. So the plight of White men today is but a most fearful prediction of even worse times ahead.

Integrity was always the hallmark of American White men. Society and all the “humanistic” textbooks in our schools cannot give a person integrity. Integrity is an inborn trait. It is a quality of the private man. It has never been for sale. And you can't buy it at the stock market, where so many Jewish males of today have stolen billions of dollars. These people cannot even define integrity. They can sometimes be made to forfeit several hundred million in legal profits. But if you believe that this somehow instills in them some form of in-

egrity for the future, you don't know their basic nature. It only makes them more cautious, not more honest.

Jailing Mr. Pollard will not give him integrity. He told the court in a vague sort of way he was sorry for his criminal acts of treason. He did not get a sudden dose of integrity. He is sorry he got caught just two steps from the safety of the Israeli Embassy, which ignored security rules and had the embassy gates wide open to receive this little traitor.

Alger Hiss spent many years in a Federal prison. But that didn't imbue him with integrity. Do you think it required integrity for the former Israeli Prime Minister, Menachem Begin, to order the bellies of pregnant women to be split open at Deir Yassin? Was integrity involved when General Ariel Sharon forced the destruction of Palestinian women and children at the camps in Lebanon?

There are no precisely corresponding words in the Hebrew language for integrity, honor, and gentlemanly conduct. Zionists cannot understand these words, let alone live by them.

Integrity is not easy in the changing world in which we live. The present, established, orthodox world of liberalism does not cherish integrity or true masculine and feminine virtues. It seeks to reduce the true masculine virtue to a false effeminate nature, unbecoming and totally out of character for men of integrity.

Liberal thought, training, and even government regulations seek too soften and wash away the man in you. The purpose is to turn every one of you into the feminized abomination you see on the streets today, the possessive, fussy, sentimental "mama's boy" whose unhappy and unholy life-long wish is to stay tied to his mother's apron strings and never be really born into a competitive world as a free male adult of integrity. Radicalism and internationalism are both more of the same; they just add to the problem. They want to make soft adult-children of White males, who might otherwise threaten the masters of your lives and souls.

The equalization of all members of our society is primarily to make you fear the risks needed to excel in life and to overcome adversity. Then you will be forced to live behind a cowardly façade to mask your frustrated hopes or ambitions. In essence, you will have at best only a poor imitation of life.

In spite of all this evidence, gullible American "born-again Christians" favor and help those who are dedicated to the wholesale destruction of what is left of the United States of America.

Liberals and foolhardy Blacks believe they will thrive and enjoy places of honor and ease under a socialist dictatorship of the new

Amerika. But they are in for a very great disappointment. I have discussed this with enough Communists, including KGB agents, to know that the first thing they will do is to liquidate those who helped them most before the takeover. Those who do not work, and work hard, will not eat. That should not be difficult to understand. There will be no welfare system such as America has today, except for the ruling class. Otherwise there will be no free rides.

Today, we do not have a Teddy Roosevelt, a General George Patton or a General Douglas MacArthur to lead us. Those grim, taciturn, aloof men of iron character and unshakeable purpose, who never hesitated to act with boldness and courage, are no longer with us.

Small men, and I do not mean this term to be at all derogatory, string their lives on a steady thread of established principle, waiting on second-hand, tried and true theories; and they respect the moral prudence of their leaders and their race.

Great men, on the other hand, act like a flash of lightning to lead political cowards with an easy confidence, exempt from the common anxiety and labor of timid decisions; and even in the gravest determinations they are unconscious of their exercise of will. With these few individuals, everything is at one and the same time reason and movement together, with no time lag to delay crucial decisions with the hesitation which would ensure failure. They will with impetuosity what they have conceived with deep reflection; there is the automatic response of a clear mind and true prudence to the shifting stress and strain of circumstances.

Some countries have been conquered by means of the Cross, others have been subjugated by the sword. America will be taken over by thought and mind control, already well-established in Washington. Every single member of Congress, with no exceptions, has already succumbed. All are in the pay of Israel, according to Mr. Uri Avenim, a member of the Israeli Knesset. There have been many articles in the press of Israel gloating over this fact. What? You say you never read it in your daily newspaper? And you won't either! You are not supposed to know the extent of it. I am going to receive a few more threats, I am sure, just for writing it out for you in this publication.

Mr. Avenim, and I quote his own words exactly from the newspaper, told the *Daily Haaretz* that, "After the Israeli Lobby in the U.S. grants a Congress member \$100,000 such a member will never dream of backing a motion which contravenes the interests of the government of Israel."

Well, there you have it, straight from the horse's mouth, so to speak. You could not ask for better evidence than the words of a member of the governing body of Israel, could you? They have Congress. It only remains to bring the will of the rest of the people under the control of the international Zionists. And I would estimate, conservatively, that at least 50 percent of the American people are already convinced that Israel is our Saviour. Your Congressman tells you such nonsense every time he or she opens his or her mouth. You are being rolled over to play dead without your knowledge. Or if you have knowledge of it, you are already afraid to act against this propaganda drive. Things couldn't be better for the Zionist entity. They have yet to lose even one minor skirmish on the American battlefield. With Congress in tow, their unblemished record of victories against the American people is very impressive. They win so easily that it is much like the Notre Dame football team's trouncing of a team from the Little Sisters of the Poor. They don't even need to work up a sweat to defeat the interests of all Americans in Washington. The future is rosy for them. It couldn't be brighter.

You may have read about how many more Jewish dissidents have been coming to the U.S. lately from the Soviet Union, and about the sudden "generosity" of the new rulers there. Generosity or a change of Soviet habits has nothing to do with the increased flow of Jewish troublemakers being shipped to the U.S. As I mentioned previously, this is a swap, an exchange. Barter might be a better word for it. Just as Mr. Reagan tries to barter arms for hostages, the Israelis sell American secrets to the Soviets in exchange for the release of more Soviet Jews. And if you read the *New York Times*, you know that many of these Jews didn't even want to leave their native land. They are homesick and some of them have returned to the Soviet Union. This is caused by the ancient law of supply and demand. It would appear that there are American secrets to be bartered by the Zionists for them. With a hundred thousand Jews and non-Jews working in the U.S. government, all willing to give Israel every secret we have, you might say there is a glut on the market. No, I am sorry to say, Mr. Pollard wasn't the only spy for Israel in Washington. So now that he is in jail (temporarily) you should not imagine that any of our government documents are safe from the prying eyes of the Zionists. They can practically see through walls in Washington.

If there is any person reading this who doesn't already know that Jews, in general, have absolutely no loyalty whatsoever to any country except Israel and the international Zionists, the recently inaugurated world-wide fund-raising drive for the American Jewish traitors, Mr.

and Mrs Jonathan Pollard, will easily convince him of this fact.

It kicked off several months ago in Israel, where these two American renegades are looked upon as national and international heroes. Several million dollars, much of it from wealthy American Jews, has already been raised for the Pollard family.

Earlier I wrote that Mr. Pollard was a hero in Israel. That statement, although true and correct, was too modest. He is now an international hero to Jews all over the world, and is looked upon as a God-like creature by American Jews.

This illustrious but ill-defined, world-wide organization to assist American Jewish traitors is called Citizens for Pollard. Contributions have been pouring in from Jews in the United States and even in Israel and elsewhere who actually believe that the Israeli government has forsaken the convicted spy and his family.

A poll by Israel's largest newspaper found that well over 90 percent of Israelis believe that Mr. Pollard did a very great thing by stealing American secrets and that it is now necessary to do something to help him. American Jews have joined in and consider the couple patriots rather than criminals.

Many flashy advertisements ran in newspapers appealing for contributions. Organizers have appeared on television to muster support for the greatest pair of known traitors to America since the executed Rosenbergs. Volunteers in Tel Aviv and Los Angeles have been soliciting money for this pair of outright criminals.

And the money has come surging in.

"It's really been a spontaneous expression of love and emotion—a personal and emotional gesture from the collective hearts of Jewish people," said Mr. Nissan Gan Or, spokesman for the movement. "Jews everywhere recognize that the Pollards were acting in good faith, and therefore we have a moral responsibility to assist them in every way possible," he added.

Israeli and American corporations have written checks for \$10,000 to \$100,000 to boost the total of the fund.

The fund raising is ostensibly aimed at paying legal fees for the Pollards, the flashy American Jews and dedicated Zionists, and at lending financial support to family members who supposedly drained their resources in the extensive court fight.

"We want the Pollard family to be able to continue to live in dignity," said Mr. Gan Or. "We want to show that the people of Israel and Jews everywhere have not abandoned the Pollards, even if our government (Israeli) has."

If there are any Americans who still believe that Jews have any

love at all for America just because they happen to be "citizens" of this country, the benefactor of Israel, this episode should do away with any such false assumptions.

Caustic comments in Israel against America are *de rigueur* and always have been; but this brings to the fore the actual bloodlust and the hatred for everything in the good ole U.S.A. by nearly all Jews, even if they have profited greatly by living here.

The European press gave a lot of space to another tricky Israeli scandal which was barely mentioned in the tightly-controlled U.S. news media. The British government caught the Israelis with thousands of forged British passports, used by Israeli terrorists worldwide to commit murder, arson, and bombings. Yet when naive Americans think about terrorists, they mean Arab terrorists, despite the fact that over 90 percent of all terrorist acts are committed by Israel and the United States, not Arabs or Iranians. What this adds up to is that the outlaw state of Israel is made up of the largest number of liars, thieves, spies, murderers, and terrorists in all history.

Ananias is no longer the most notorious liar in all antiquity. Compared to the Israelis of today, he was just a rank amateur. Ananias may have won the ancient Hebrew liars' contest over such competitors as Jonah, but compared to the modern Zionists, he was a mere novice at lying.

According to an old saying, "Whenever you are doing nothing, you are doing wrong." This same stricture can be applied to war. And we are at war, and our country is clearly at stake, whether you like it or not. The war for survival is NOW. It is not going to start twenty years from now. It started more than twenty years ago.

Here is my parting thought for you. Historians of the future will marvel most of all at the non-resistance of the White American males who had the most to lose. ♣

This article first appeared in the June 1987 issue of Liberty Bell. Annual subscription \$25.00. Sample copy & booklist \$3.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: THE NEXT VIETNAM (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/\$1.50 10/\$3.00 50/\$13.00 100/\$25.00. HAMMERING THE U.S. (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/\$1.00 50/\$9.00 100/\$16.00. BUSH AND ZION (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/\$1.50 10/\$4.50 500/\$20.00 100/\$35.00. REAGAN AND ZION (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. ANTI-AMERICANS (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. HOW ZION TRIUMPHS (March 1987 issue): Single copy \$1.00 10/\$8.00 50/\$35.00 100/\$60.00. FRIENDS WE BETRAYED (April 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. THE GREAT TERRORIST (May 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT (June 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. YOUR ENEMIES (July 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00

For Postage and Handling include \$1.00 for orders under \$10.00, 10% for orders over \$10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.



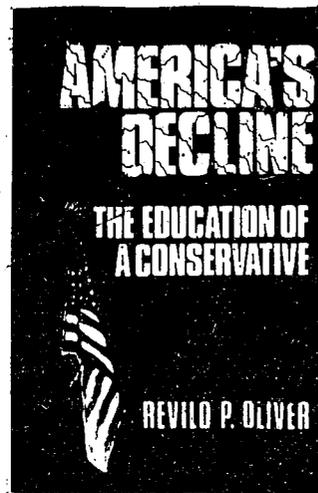
To bear  
Witness  
To the  
Truth!

# LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK  
AND DATA BASE

**The Hot-Line**  
West Virginia  
**304-927-1773**  
Chicago  
**312-863-4347**

NO I.D. REQUIRED  
FREE ACCESS  
NOTHING BUT HARD  
FACTS! NO GAMES —  
NO FICTION!  
ON LINE 24 HOURS  
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE



**ABOUT THE AUTHOR:** Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive

defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

#### SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

**On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition):** "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

**On Race:** "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

#### *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

ORDER No. 1007—\$8.50  
plus \$1.00 for post. & handlg.

376 pp., pb.  
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

#### LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 20

near the war's end was to please the Jews. Unlike England's cathedral city of Coventry, Dresden was not a center for foundries and automobile manufacturing.

Before Caesar achieved power in Rome, interest rates were often fifty percent, and people who defaulted could be imprisoned or sold into slavery, or even killed. Caesar limited all interest to twelve percent and interest could not be collected for more than the amount of the loan. The FED never heard of this, I guess. Tom Watson wrote about this in his book, *Sketches from Roman History* [available from Liberty Bell Publications].

Sincerely  
O.L.B., California

\*\*\*\*\*

Dear George:

Please send me a copy of Butz's *The Hoax*. I'm giving it to one my students in computer class for a graduation present. Anyone who has a photo of Adolf Hitler on her bedroom wall cannot be completely brainwashed. The remainder of the check is a donation for whatever is necessary at the moment...

As I predicted in 1978, the lucrative computer business now has a Jew around every corner. Those noses can smell a dollar a whole light year away. Vot a deal I haf for you!

Keep the faith!

F.R., New York State

\*\*\*\*\*

Dear George:

How is everything? I hope you and B. are well these days. I see the Injustice Department has its attack dogs out looking for East European anti-Communists again. It looks like Karl Linnas will be Murdered after the Reds get a hold of him.

I wonder when they will ever stop this madness. The Jews in power and their goy stooges must know their time is running out. The White revolutionary spirit is truly gaining momentum in America for sure. I have a small cadre of patriots formed up now here in Oklahoma and we have been busy distributing literature and holding meetings. I am starting to see much more dedication in some of the young folks embracing our ideology in this area and I am very happy to see that at last...

There will be plenty of very exciting days coming up ahead of us for sure. The Feds are really trying desperately to destroy our movement, but the more they persecute us, the more the movement grows and the stronger it gets. Anyway, you take care out there in Reedy and keep up the good work.

88!

M.D., Oklahoma

\*\*\*\*\*

Dear Sir:

Enclosed is my check for a one-year subscription to your publication and one copy each of *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* and *A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy*.

I was given a few copies of *Liberty Bell* and really found them interesting (especially enjoy R.P. Oliver). If we had several hundred honest publications like yours, as opposed to the Jews several thousand dishonest ones, we could swiftly rid our race of its most threatening sickness. Keep up the good work.

A.S., Alaska

\*\*\*\*\*

Gentlemen:

I was please to note that Dr. Oliver took notice of the article supposedly reporting on the three Jewish women and six unnamed persons who lay for two and a half years under a house in Poland; never left for any reason. No commentator, as far as I have seen at least, has explained what became of 2 1/2 years' worth of human waste or why, like normal folks, their muscles even after about 45 days did not atrophy to the point that they would never have been able to walk again.

The main point of the fairy tale, however, is far more frightening. "They" apparently have such a low opinion of our national intelligence that "they" have the audacity to even print such a ludicrous and assinine tale. It is an open insult to anyone with common sense. Sadly, however, isn't their analysis about correct?

Thank you,  
H.N., Houston

OUR NEED FOR REGULAR, MONTHLY CONTRIBUTORS IS GREAT. WON'T YOU, PLEASE, BECOME PART OF THE "SOLUTION" BY SENDING IN YOUR PLEDGE NOTICE TODAY. YOUR HELP IS NEEDED AND APPRECIATED!

## THE ZIONIST ROLE IN RHODESIA

### AN INSIDE VIEW *as seen by Ivor Benson*

This is a reprint of Chapter 13 of the author's book, *The Zionist Factor*, distributed in Britain by Heron Books, P.O. Box 29, Sudbury, Suffolk CO10 6EF. Mr. Benson was uniquely placed to see the forces undermining White Rhodesia and leading to the setting up of the Marxist state of 'Zimbabwe,' as he was in 1964/65 Information Adviser to the then recently elected Smith Government, after which he resigned when he saw that that government never really intended to make a strong stand on behalf of the Whites in the country but was in fact very much in the grip of international Zionism, despite outward appearances. Any emphases indicated here are those of Mr. Benson.

Reprinted with permission from *Spearhead*,  
P.O. Box 446, London SE23 2LS, England.

A SIGNIFICANTLY DIFFERENT version of the Rhodesian drama, in which the Zionist role is explained at some length, is presented in a book published in Zimbabwe, formerly Rhodesia: *Majuta*, by B.A. Kosmin, with the sub-title: *A History of the Jewish Community in Zimbabwe*.

The author makes no secret of the fact that in Rhodesia, long before the unilateral declaration of independence (UDI), the terms 'Jew' and 'Zionist' were, as he puts it, "almost interchangeable." He tells us that in 1967, when the Rhodesians were already feeling the bite of UN-imposed economic sanctions, the President of the Central African Zionist Organisation (CAZO), Mr. A.E. Abrahamson, led a delegation to Prime Minister Ian Smith "to inform him of their planned manpower and financial aid to Israel," a move which, he adds, "achieved the desired results."

In the 1930s, says Dr. Kosmin, the *per capita* monetary contribution of Rhodesian Jews to the Zionist cause was the highest in the world, "a tradition maintained into the 1970s" in spite of sanctions, which had virtually placed the country in a state of siege.

Equally disproportionate, it would seem, was the attention lavished on Rhodesia, with its tiny Jewish population, by the world's Zionist leaders: we read that visitors to the country included Chaim Weizmann, Vladimir Jabotinsky, Nahum

Sokolov, Moshe Sharett, Nahum Goldmann, Norman Bentwich, Cecil Roth, and in more recent times, Generals Moshe Dayan, Yigal Allon, Chaim Hertzog, and Ezer Weizmann.

Kosmin's book makes it clear that a highly organised and powerfully united Rhodesian Zionist community, which dominated the country's economic life, was always totally opposed to independence as envisaged by the Rhodesian Front party, although frequently compelled for reasons of strategy and tactics to occupy positions on both sides of the battle line.

### 'HERRENVOLK'

White Rhodesia is described by Kosmin as a "Herrenvolk democracy" with political trends "dangerous to Jews," among these being "a greater and more exclusive British patriotism" engendered by World War II, to be further enhanced when British forces were drawn into a struggle with Irgun and other Zionist terrorists in Palestine.

In 1952, therefore, it was firmly decided at the annual congress of the Jewish Board of Deputies to urge Jews to become more actively involved in Rhodesian politics.

"It was perhaps no coincidence," says Kosmin, "that Jews returned to the Federal and Territorial Assemblies in the 1953 elections were all actively identified with the community and had experience of Jewish organisations."

With the dissolution of the Federation of the Rhodesias and Nyasaland, the white population, including the Jewish community, found itself massively concentrated in Southern Rhodesia where there were already signs of growing white dissatisfaction with the policies being promoted by the United Federal Party (UFP), which had hitherto held the reins of power in both parliaments and in which, as Kosmin adds, the Jews were by now "over-represented."

Mr. Garfield Todd had been ousted as Southern Rhodesia's Prime Minister for pressing forward too rapidly with a policy of racial integration, to be replaced by Sir Edgar Whitehead, a dyed-in-the-wool Fabian Socialist, who was no better and had to be removed. Then came the Southern Rhodesian general election of 1962 when the United Federal Party, with its constant facing-both-ways attitude on the race question, was swept out of power in a white backlash by the then recently established Rhodesia Front (RF) under the leadership of Mr. Winston Field.

### SETBACK FOR ZIONISTS

From the Zionist point of view, what had happened was just about the worst imaginable, for the government was now firmly in the hands of the very people whom they had for years fought tooth-and-nail to keep out, and they now had only one representative in parliament. Mr. A.E. Abrahamson, who had managed to retain his UFP seat in the predominantly Jewish constituency of Bulawayo East.

However, they could hardly have found a better man to represent them, for Abrahamson was President of the Jewish Board of Deputies, Vice President of the Central African Zionist Organisation, and also a member of the executive of the World Zionist Organisation.

To make it worse for Rhodesia's Jewish community, or so it seemed at the time, the hard-liners in the Rhodesian Front ousted Winston Field in a 'cabinet revolt' and replaced him with Ian Smith, who had only joined the RF shortly before the 1962 election after resigning from the UFP in which he had figured prominently. Smith was preferred by the RF as a leader, partly because he had considerably more parliamentary experience than most of the RF 'new boys' and partly because he expressed himself more vigorously in favour of securing early Rhodesian independence; he was also preferred as leader of the Rhodesian Front on the grounds that he was a 'born Rhodesian,' whereas Winston Field was born in Britain. Dr. Kosmin writes:

"The scene was thus set for the intrusion of racial politics in all spheres of social action. In June 1964, Ivor Benson, a far right-wing political theorist, was imported from Natal as Government Information Adviser. Up till that time there had been no coherent RF ideology but merely an updated amalgam of the thinking of those groups and factions which had opposed Huggins in the past. At the 1962 election the RF had fought on the type of programme which would have been advocated among the more enthusiastic Tories of the English shires. Law and order was advocated and the war service of their candidates was well featured.

"Benson, however, offered the new Government a coherent radical right-wing policy which would suit both their internal and external problems. Rhodesia began to be presented as the last bastion of Christianity and Western tradition against the attack of sinister forces directed from joint headquarters in New York and Moscow. This type of insidious propaganda began to infiltrate the Government-controlled media of radio and television with attacks on the ever ubiquitous Communists and international financiers. This, of course, was the Europeans' answer to the Third World Revolutionary ideology of the African nationalists...

"The Jewish community which had been in the forefront of the liberal multi-racial camp felt very vulnerable in this heightened political atmosphere..."

### 'HELPING THE AFRICAN'

At the 1964 proceedings of the Jewish Board of Deputies Congress, Mr. I.R. Rosin, a leading surgeon in Rhodesia, spoke optimistically about the Jewish community "helping the emerging African." Kosmin quotes Rosin as saying: "I pay tribute to Northern Rhodesia for their attitude in accepting the changed political situation in their country."

The attitudes of the Whites in Northern Rhodesia, now called Zambia, was, in fact, no different from that of Southern Rhodesia's Whites, the only difference being that in Northern Rhodesia the Whites were too few to be able to offer any resistance.

As was only to be expected, Mr. A.E. Abrahamson lost no time in using the shelter of parliamentary privilege to launch a viciously defamatory attack on the Rhodesian Government's recently imported Information Adviser, quoting extensively from an assessment provided by the Zionist Wiener Institute of Political Studies in London.

Rhodesia's Zionists must have felt even more vulnerable when Ian Smith, anxious to consolidate his position among rank-and-file supporters of the Rhodesian Front after having helped to dislodge Winston Field and still under some suspicion as a former UFP parliamentary whip and cabinet minister, found it necessary to garnish his conservative image by using speeches and radio scripts prepared for him by his new information Adviser. Indeed, it was Ian Smith's enhanced conservative image which made it possible for the RF to administer an even more crushing defeat on the UFP in the 1965 elections in which Smith gained the two-thirds majority necessary for amendment to the constitution.

The uneasiness among Rhodesia's Zionists is understandable, for it must have seemed inconceivable that Rhodesia's Whites would not eagerly accept the offer of what they lacked and so obviously needed: "a coherent policy that would suit both internal and external problems."

### WORLDWIDE SUPPORT

Another Factor which Rhodesia's Zionists found discouraging was the reaction of sympathy and support for Rhodesia all over the Western World, where literally hundreds of "Friends of

Rhodesian Independence" organisations came spontaneously into existence within a few weeks of the subsequent unilateral declaration of independence.

Dr. Kosmin remarks that overseas support for Rhodesian independence "was mainly confined to groups in the Western democracies which linked Zionism along with Wall Street and Communism as part of the three-prong attack on Western Christendom."

He adds: "As a result, from 1965 onwards Rhodesia was visited by extreme right-wing propagandists and known anti-Semites such as Eric Butler of the Australian League of Rights and Major Bundy of the USA. In their public pronouncements, such people studiously refrained from open anti-Semitism, but dwelt on the more obvious racial themes. However, when Col. Curtis B. Dall and the American Liberty Lobby visited Bulawayo, they made anti-Jewish remarks in front of Jewish councillors at a civic reception."

As events were to prove, Rhodesia's Zionists had nothing to fear from a Rhodesian Front party that remained under the firm control of Prime Minister Ian Smith, who emerges in Dr. Kosmin's book with a clean bill of health and without the blemish of a single adverse comment.

Dr. Kosmin goes on: "The confidence of Rhodesian Jewry was restored in 1967, the year which saw the Israeli triumphs in the Middle East and the departure from Rhodesia of the much loathed Ivor Benson."

### SMITH EMBRACES ZIONISTS

In fact, Kosmin makes it clear that the turn-about in the political fortunes of Rhodesia's Zionists could be attributed entirely to Prime Minister Ian Smith after they themselves had been humiliatingly defeated in their efforts to set up an opposition to the Rhodesian Front with a new Rhodesian Party under the leadership of Sir Roy Welensky, and their long continued support of other opposition groups and factions, including the Centre Party.

For it was after the most crushing defeat of Sir Roy Welensky in a Salisbury by-election and his final elimination from public life that the Zionists who had sponsored him offered their support to Prime Minister Ian Smith, were warmly accepted and were soon again "over-represented" in government. Writes Kosmin:

"After the Arundel by-election the RF undertook a policy aimed at wooing the Jewish community in order to enhance European unity and convince some ditherers who respected Jewish opinions on economic questions. In the 1962 elections they had not fielded any Jewish candidates, but in 1965 they put forward three successful ones: Mr. Joel Pincus, who was their candidate in the traditionally Jewish seat of Bulawayo East, Mr. Bernard Ponter, who was surprisingly successful in the constituency of Willowvale with its large proportion of coloured voters, and Mr. Theo Ellison, who won Salisbury, Greenwood...

"Thus while Ian Smith juggled the hard-line and pro-settlement factions within his cabinet and tried to prevent the emergence of any significant white racial opposition on his left or right, the leaders of the Jewish community began to assert themselves a little more. For a long time the community had studiously avoided official contacts with the Government and there were no invitations to communal functions for politicians. This was not due to personal hostility on either side, for most of the people involved had gone to school together and knew each other socially. Ian Smith even had a Jewish godmother, Mrs. Tilly Jacobson of Gwelo."

One of the biggest problems which presented itself to the Zionist leaders in Rhodesia was that of trying to reconcile their own conflicting responses to economic warfare waged jointly by the British Government and the United Nations.

They share with these outside forces a strong desire to bring about the overthrow of White local self-determination. But they also realised, as Kosmin tells us, "that to the overseas politicians they (Rhodesian Jews) were expendable, and believing that their own survival and their families' livelihood depended on frustrating the efforts of the British civil servants, they launched into a wholehearted campaign of sanctions-busting." He records with evident pride:

"The result of this contest was easily predictable, for on the one side, there were committed imaginative persons with a stake in what they were doing, and on the other, impractical, faceless bureaucrats with no stake in the contest, who were much less willing to put the necessary time and effort into the economic war...

"Jewish businessmen made use of their friends and relations and linguistic skills in order to evade the restrictions placed on their activities by the United Nations."

One key figure in the sanctions-busting operation was William Margolis, an economic consultant to successive Rhodesian governments after World War II and now Chairman of the Grain Marketing Board, whose sale of \$20 million worth of maize to Zambia (formerly Northern Rhodesia) in 1971 served the double purpose of earning much-needed foreign currency and of helping to feed the scores of thousands of Joshua Nkomo's terrorists being trained in that country.

Another was Elias (Elly) Broomberg who, on being re-elected in 1974, became Ian Smith's Minister of Commerce.

However, Dr. Kosmin draws a veil of modesty over the sheer magnitude of the Zionist come-back in a party which, until their defeat in the Arundel by-election, they had fought unceasingly to destroy.

## TAKEOVER OF BROADCASTING

In 1976 when Prime Minister Smith was confronted with a revolt in the party and the resignation of twelve members of parliament, the party's national chairman and many others, he shifted this same Elias Broomberg to the post of Minister of Information and Tourism and permitted him to fire the entire board of the RBS/RTV and its director-general, Harvey Ward, and instal himself in undivided control of Rhodesian radio and television.

By this time, then, the Rhodesian Front had become little more than a Zionist operation.

In the light of this development, those members who had resigned from the RF to form the Rhodesian Action Party (RAP), and others who resigned or had been expelled, could hardly be blamed for wondering whether Ian Smith had not been deliberately planted in the RF when it had become clear that the RF was headed for victory in that 1962 election.

Meanwhile, the anti-RF side of the Zionist operation was partly in the hands of lawyers like Ben Baron of Bulawayo (whose daughter Saone is married to Chester Crocker, the present U.S. secretary of State for African Affairs) and Leo Baron, Joshua Nkomo's one-time legal adviser who later fled the country after a brief period of detention (Kosmin says he was "expelled"), returning after Black independence to take up a post as an Appeal Court judge.

Shared Zionist aims, we now find, easily reconciled these apparent contradictions in the Zionist response to the Rhodesian challenge.

As events were to prove, economic sanctions greatly strengthened the Jewish hold on Rhodesia's commerce and industry, since inevitably the persons who benefited most from the sanctions-busting operation were those mainly responsible for conducting it; and those most vulnerable to sanctions were also most vulnerable to campaigns of intimidation and pressure exerted by Black nationalist revolutionaries inside the country.

The net result is that commerce and industry in the new Zimbabwe are more than ever concentrated in the hands of the Jews, with big companies powerful enough to be able to influence the Black politicians, and strategically placed to share with them the abundance of money coming into the country in the form of low-interest loans and foreign aid grants.

On the military front, too, Rhodesia's Zionists demonstrated that they knew how best to take care of themselves as a "culturally autonomous" group bent on promoting its own "national liberation" (the quoted words are Dr. Kosmin's).

There had been some diminution of the Jewish population shortly after the dissolution of the Federation of Rhodesia and Nyasaland, says Kosmin, but "the most striking loss was in persons in their twenties," the age group on which Rhodesia depended most heavily in its constantly expanding bush war. A.E. Abrahamson is quoted as saying in 1973: "We see the elimination of almost an entire generation of young men and women who leave us to study in South Africa and overseas and, save for a few, do not return."

In fact, by 1969 already, according to a survey quoted by Kosmin, there were only 227 Jews (of both sexes presumably) between the ages of 20 and 25 in the country; there were then only three Jews in the police and only seven in the armed forces establishment, enough of them, at any rate, to keep the Jewish Board of Deputies and CAZO informed about what was going on in these two important services.

Whatever young Jews did get into uniform were, as Kosmin makes clear, in the Middle East fighting for the Israeli state.

Dr. Kosmin's book is thus a rare and most valuable contribution to the literature of political science, recording with commendable frankness and with much detail what can be accomplished by a small, tightly knit, well organised, passionately group-conscious community (only 2.2 per-cent of Rhodesia's White population) in preserving itself and advancing its long-term purposes in difficult and even daunting circumstances.

The book may even provide an answer to a question which appears to have baffled Dr. Henry L. Feingold, Professor of History at the University of New York, who asks: "Is it possible that there is something so idiosyncratic about the Jewish presence in history, considering the fact that it is a community based on an idea and on history itself, that it resists the tools and thwarts the assumptions of modern scholarship?"

The "much loathed" former Rhodesian Information Adviser would answer that question as follows: "Nothing could be more idiosyncratic or anomalous than the presence in history of a fervently self-conscious and ambitious nation dispersed thinly among innumerable other nations. For such a nation can only survive, as Professor Sir Arthur Keith has explained, by implementing a dual code of ethics which clearly distinguishes between us and them, giving rise to a relationship between the two which is ambivalent if not hostile.

Such an idiosyncratic relationship cannot possibly be maintained except by means of a continuous exercise of the arts of mystification; and it is this dependence on mystification that makes it difficult and even hazardous for the Jewish community to engage in the writing of its own history.

The struggle of a predominantly British White Rhodesian population to avoid being drawn into the internationalists' New International Economic Order occupies only a small part of Dr. Kosmin's rather indiscreet history, which traces the role of the Jews since they entered the country before the turn of the century, mostly as pedlars and cattle dealers, to be joined later by numbers of 'refugees' from Czarist Russia. The writer has been remarkably candid in revealing by what means they gained an economic foothold, the burning down of insured trading stores, phoney bankruptcies and currency smuggling being at one time highly rewarding.

The real secret of the Rhodesian Jews' success, however, as we are shown quite plainly in the book, was that exercise of double-standards, one for themselves and one for the 'stranger,' rigid segregation and group self-interest for themselves and 'liberal' policies of multi-racialism and non-discrimination for others, all this while maintaining the closest co-operation with their co-nationals abroad.

Yet there is not one chapter in the book which does not contain some reference to the pained surprise and reproach with which Rhodesia's Jews reacted from time to time to signs that the rest of the white population do not always take kindly to such behaviour on the part of those whom they had so willingly accepted as fellow Rhodesians.

On this we are left in no doubt by Dr. Kosmin: The overthrow of White rule in Rhodesia and its replacement with a puppet Black regime is fully in line with Zionism's long-term requirements.

## VIOLENCE: A NO-WIN BATTLE ZÜNDEL SHOWS WAY TO VICTORY

Along Ludwigstrasse, as the echoes of the volley died, sixteen bodies lay below the noon day sun. It was Friday, November 9, 1923, the dead lay in front of the *Feldhernhalle* and in the forecourt of the former office of the War Ministry in Munich. Adolf Hitler's attempt at a military take-over of the Bavarian government had failed. Hitler and his supporters dispersed, no pitched battle was waged against the state power aligned against them. Hitler never again attempted to use military force to gain his movement's rightful place of leadership for the Aryan people of Germany.

Hitler realized, as must all Aryan warriors today, a state, just as an individual, will fight to the death to preserve its life. Survival is the most basic of all drives. The Bavarian government reacted against force with force to preserve itself from a take-over. After Hitler's political victories and when his National Socialist government was installed in Germany, that National Socialist government reacted with force against threats to its security. Just as did France in the Algerian crisis of the 1950s and just as does the United States against armed attempts by Aryans today seeking to regain control of a government which they have lost and which is no longer responsive to their needs.

Any government which wishes to survive must effectively use force to counter those elements, either external or internal, which would destroy it. That is a principal all National Socialists know and understand—survival of the fittest. What many apparently do not understand is that the armed efforts of a relatively few Aryan warriors are not only leading to their death and imprisonment, but are also discrediting the entire concept of a resurgence of Aryan values and government in the United States.

Despite the purity of motives and the fervent desire to serve their Aryan brothers and sisters, the net result is a loss.

A loss of some of the most productive and active individuals from our ranks and a loss of popular support for what is perceived as an uprising of unstable, psychotic criminals who use robbery and mayhem to further narrow ends. Their efforts to go "underground" to work as some sort of a military unit which will destroy the government they see as their oppressor is a flight into Never-Never Land.

An underground movement, to succeed, must have a broad base of support. Such movements require substantial support of the community in which they operate so they may live and move unseen by their enemies. Every door must be open to them and every heart must beat as theirs for their cause to succeed. Such is not the case in the United States today. Those who take up arms against the government are squashed beneath the boot of the police power of the state. Does this leave the Aryan warrior as a weak and helpless pawn in the ZOG's war of destruction of our people? No, it does not.

Adolf Hitler did not spend his time in Landsberg prison, following his failed coup, in wringing his hands and denouncing those who had betrayed him. He set to work building for the political future of the National Socialist movement and vowed to find the route to power which was then, and is today, offered to those willing to do the work required to win.

We cast about for a sign from some mystical source to show the way, when the way has already been shown. Ernst Zündel, a German by birth and now a resident of Canada, has provided just such an example. He has done battle with the legal system of Canada and has prevailed! Zündel was indicted under an ancient and obscure Canadian law which was used by the Zionist forces in an attempt to prevent him from publishing and distributing printed material which shows the National Socialist government of Germany did not have a plan for exterminating the Jews of Europe, nor did it operate any gas chambers for such an annihilation.

His trial was one of the finest examples of justice gone awry as one can imagine. Zündel was prevented, on every occasion, to present sound, historical evidence and documentation to support his position. The jury was railroaded by the prejudice of the court into finding him guilty. But, a five judge review panel heard his appeal, and was aghast at the prejudice of the court which tried him and has now ordered the Crown

prosecutors to either retry him, drop the charges against him, or send the case to the Canadian Supreme Court.

His Zionist persecutors are now in complete turmoil, for a new trial will mean the introduction into a court of law of the necessary documents and testimony which will end forever the myth of the "Holocaust" as described by the Zionists. It will end forever the lie of the "Six Million" Jews who were "gassed" or otherwise "exterminated" by the "Nazis." It will end forever the central myth to the Zionist bid for power and for their extortion of cash from West Germany and the United States. As this is written (May, 1987) it is not known what course the Canadian government will follow. Despite the cost, it is hoped it will be a new trial, for then Ernst Zündel will utterly destroy the Zionist grip upon the Aryan soul. For those who wish to maintain close contact with Mr. Zündel, he can be reached at his office: Samisdat Publishers Ltd., 206 Carlton St., Toronto, Ontario, M5A 2L1, Canada.

Will a Zündel victory in the Canadian courts spell a victory for the Aryan cause in the political arenas of the once-Aryan countries? It will not. Only the diligent, continuous work of each Aryan warrior will do that. If we are to attain victory, then we, just as did Adolf Hitler and his followers, must enter the political arena. We must regain control of our destinies through political means.

To accomplish this, each of us must become involved in the local political process. We must become mayors, council members, PTA officials, leaders of the youth movements, and, eventually, state and national members of our legislative bodies. The Aryan warrior elected as governor of a state or nation will not evoke the police power at his command to destroy the Aryans who gave him that position of power and trust. There will be no need to use such force, for the Aryan community will be in full support of his actions. It must not be forgotten that the Aryan still holds a numerical advantage, but only if they are united.

The Aryan warrior who will lead us to victory in the political arena is today living as an Aryan. All products and services of the Jew who would destroy us are shunned. The children in that Aryan home are taught the history of our race, they are told of the total and permanent destruction of our race which will be the end result of ZOG-directed racial down breeding, and they are led, by example, to the literature and music of our

Aryan folk. Jungle music is not heard in that Aryan home and the Jewavision corruption is not permitted to enter the minds of their Aryan children. Each Aryan family is an essential block in that firm foundation upon which an Aryan government of National Socialism will eventually be built.

To hang our heads in despair or to take up arms against an overwhelming force are both equally useless today. What must be done is shown by our Canadian comrade—**fight!** Fight with the weapons available to us and within the legal and political systems which were created by Aryans, and we will, just as did the political forces of Adolf Hitler, emerge triumphant. Certainly it will take time, but today is the day to take the first step. Become an Aryan warrior and fight the fight within yourself, your family, and your community. From such a base of strength Aryans will regain control of both the government which they created and the destiny of their race. It is **you** who must live your life dedicated to Aryan victory, and if **you** do, then the Aryan will prevail. If you do not, if you await others who will do the job for you, it will be too late.

*If, in our contemporary world of parliamentary corruption, our Movement remains always conscious of the profound nature of its struggle and feels that it personifies the values of individual personality and race, and orders its action accordingly, then it may count with mathematical certainty on achieving victory some day in the future.*

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

\* \* \* \* \*

## A BITTER HARVEST

It has taken time, nearly two thousand years, but the full effects of the Christian doctrine is bearing its ultimate, bitter fruit. It is destroying the once proud, innovative, questing peoples of northern Europe whom we call the Aryans. It has taken the Celtic, Nordic, and Germanic peoples and reduced them to slave status and has all but extinguished the flame of greatness which enabled these people to establish a civilization which elevated every land and every people in direct ratio to their ability to share in the Aryan's culture.

The Christian religion, forced upon these northern people who once respected the forces of blood and nature, has reduced them to an abject poverty of honor, racial pride, and initiative. The Aryan today stands as a docile beast of burden as his Jew master saddles his broad back with more and more burdens.

The cult of Christian brotherhood, of the pie-in-the-sky rewards for the downbreeds of the world, has taken the drive from a once proud and noble race. The Christian faith, born of the Jew doctrine of slave submission, is now bearing its ultimate harvest of rotten fruit. The tiny state of Israel, created as a sop to the Jew money lenders as a reward for financing World Wars one and two, the internecine slaughters of Aryans, today wags the tails of the Aryan world. Their step-child religion, Christianity, has so enthralled the enemies of the Jew that their "nation," Israel, thrives as a festering, putrid wound marring the face of the Middle East with its poison, and, like a slime mould, covering the globe.

Not only do the western, Aryan nations support Israel financially, but they have also submitted themselves to the ultimate manipulation of their genetic heritage by permitting the influx of countless numbers of the mud races of the world into their midst to interbreed with the finest genetic stock of the human species. All in the name of the Christian abomination called "brotherhood." Brotherhood has been the crutch which bears the burden of shame as Aryan genes, industries, and technology are syphoned into the domains of the mud races where cheap coolie labor replaces the craftsmen and women of Aryan lands. Our Aryan nations no longer control their own destinies but bow to the masters of the unnamed, but very real, global government which has locked them into economic bondage and now tightens the screws with the ultimate, total destruction of their genetic wealth.

No better illustration comes to mind than the contemporary struggle being waged in Forsyth County, Georgia. Here a group of Aryans, many refugees from the nigger-horror known as Atlanta, chose to live their lives in isolation from the black anthropoids foisted off by the Christian religion as their "brothers."

Forsyth County was an island of sanity for the Aryans, but, it was infected by the deadly virus of Christianity. Once the black scum began oozing north from Atlanta, they were met by the slobbering Christians of the county eager to show the world that they are "true believers," full of "brotherly love," and have opened the doors for the black scum to enter their community.

The few Aryan warriors who remained in Forsyth county were augmented by other Aryan warriors from throughout the nation for a march of solidarity and resistance to the might of

their federal and state governments to destroy their community, families and genetic greatness. But, they marched in vain, for the slobbering Christians betrayed them to their black "brothers," while the smirking face of the Jew forces of the Zionist Occupation Government could be seen in every television newscast sent to warn other Aryans of the futility of resistance.

Also seen on television were the hundreds of "white" men and women in the forces of ZOG who had come to Forsyth county to ram Christian "brotherhood" down the throats of this pocket of Aryan resistance. Why do Aryans force other Aryans into such abject subjugation? The answer, of course, is they don't. Aryans retain their concept of race. Race is the ruling star of their existence. There is a profound difference between Aryans and those who might call themselves "white."

Christians have been given by their "God" the mandate to go forth into this world and subjugate all its creatures and resources. This ultimate rape of our planet is well underway as our natural resources are destroyed for the immediate profit of the international Jew. By placing the Christian above the laws of nature, this perverted philosophy is 180 degrees from the teaching of National Socialism which recognizes man's relationship to the natural order. Man can prosper only in so far as he works within the natural order of this planet. We share this fragile sphere with all other creatures and the laws of physics and natural selection are as applicable to man as to what might be considered as the least of all life forms. We are passengers on the same celestial sphere and are each governed by the laws of that sphere.

Nature selects for survival those most fit to survive. The Christian slobbers over the meek, the deformed, the misfits of the breeding and evolutionary process. To care for such is one matter, but to uplift the dregs of humanity as the ideal is madness and suicidal. A proud people once controlled their own destiny in full realization of their place within the world of natural order. They are the Aryans, their contemporary philosophy is known as National Socialism. They are a vanishing subspecies of the Homo Sapien family of primates. Look quickly about you, for they are a dying species and you will not see them on this earth again. The curse, Christianity, has so sapped their strength they no longer function as a part of the natural order

of selection of the fittest and thus will fall into the mud of oblivion.

Let the Aryan warrior lift again the Hammer of Thor to defeat his enemies. Let the Aryan control the Aryan destiny, free from contamination of his blood and soil by the Christian, the Jew, and the other mud races of this earth. Let the Aryan return to his faith in the natural order before that natural order strikes him down as a traitor to his genetic promise.

*Human culture and civilization on this continent (planet!) are inseparably bound up with the presence of the Aryan. If he dies out or declines, the dark veils of an age without culture will again descend upon this globe.*

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*.

\* \* \* \* \*

## ARYAN SAFETY DEMANDS AIDS ISOLATION!

It is time to get serious about the carriers of the AIDS virus. Our federal and state governments permit these contaminators and destroyers to wander the land spreading their deadly virus. It may be in your home or in your children's school next.

Today, the faggots and I.V. drug users who constitute the bulk of those infected are contained in four major locations: New York City and its environs; the Los Angeles cesspool; the San Francisco bay area, and the Dallas-Houston area. Cases have been reported in every state and province, but those are the major locations.

The current governmental policies are to let those infected freely circulate, copulate, and contaminate. It is time to stop this idiotic infection of our land. Isolation is the solution. It must be started immediately and it must be total.

Isolation makes sense for two reasons. First, it removes those infected with the AIDS virus from the general population. Secondly, it will be cheaper to treat the failing faggots and their companions in a government operated hospital. As the oncoming wave of this deadly plague breaks upon us, the vultures of the medical profession swarm to the AIDS related fields of care and research like their feathered counterparts over rotting carrion. The financial drain will be overwhelming if the AIDS carriers are not isolated and treated in government facilities.

Each Aryan warrior must stand up in his own community and demand that the faggots be isolated from the general population. Each PTA meeting, city council meeting, Letters to the Editor column are platforms for expressing the Aryan's concern for their family if the plague is not immediately contained.

At the present time, the AIDS virus has not yet spread into the general population. It is contained within a relatively narrow range of sodomites, I.V. drug users, and the unfortunates who have been contaminated by blood transfusions. The I.V. drug users contaminated with the virus are mostly contained in the Jew Mecca of New York City.

Why is AIDS not treated as any other deadly and contagious disease? Because it is destroying the *Weltanschauung*, the world view, of the Jew/Commie/Liberal philosophy. The liberal view has been sold as one portraying all "life styles" as being equal. This means that if a sodomite and his queer friend wish to engage in anal intercourse, that is fine. They have just as much right to practice their degrading acts of lust as the Aryan warriors who unite in marriage to rear those who will carry their genes and values into the future. Our governments have supported this as they are completely dominated by the Jew view.

The liberal *Weltanschauung*, though, forgot to consider one factor: Natural law. Nature did not intend the male bowel as the receptacle for sperm. Such a receptacle is contrary to that intended by nature for the continuance of the species, and those who have violated that law are paying the price. Even before AIDS entered the scene, perverts were subject to a wide range of diseases which do not normally infect the average person. Why? Because the sperm which enters the male's body via the avenue of anal intercourse comes into contact with the thin-walled rectal mucosa and the trauma during intercourse and such other depraved activities as "fisting" (yes, that is what they do!) permits the semen to enter the recipient's blood stream. As the sperm enters the sodomite's system, the immune system seeks to expel what is a foreign, dangerous substance, the male sperm. Repeated episodes of contamination cause the immune system to go awry and the sodomite becomes susceptible to all sorts of maladies which a normal person's body readily throws off.

Given the weakened population, nature's destroyer, the AIDS virus, by what ever means, entered into the world of the

queers. It found its ecological niche and is flourishing. The virus has found that it can live and multiply within the human body and that it can spread its colonies via semen. It has found the practices of the sodomites ideal, and it is now flourishing within that population. The AIDS infection kills the host in a relatively short period of time and the virus can live dormant within a host for an unknown period of time before it becomes active.

Those who jab infected needles into their bodies to introduce drugs are also, particularly in the New York area, introducing the AIDS virus. The addicts there have "shooting galleries" where the junkies congregate to share the needles. The virus, introduced directly into the blood stream, acts quickly to kill the I.V. drug user.

The Aryan warrior's first reaction must be, "Great! Nature is cleansing the gene pool, let it happen!" There is, however, a darker picture, for the AIDS virus might be introduced into the general population through avenues which are not yet suspected. To prevent that, the carriers of the virus must be isolated from the general population. They can be placed in quarantine in unused military bases where facilities for feeding and caring for them are already in place. It must be our goal to see the sodomites and all carriers of the deadly virus are removed from our communities. Isolate them from the wholesome members of Aryan society. Shed no tears for their demise as nature's laws are just.

*But there is only one right that is sacrosanct and this right is at the same time a most sacred duty. This right and obligation are: that the purity of the racial blood should be guarded, so that the best types of human beings may be preserved and that thus we should render possible a more noble development of humanity itself.*

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

## KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE  
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**

# AMERICA'S DECLINE

## THE EDUCATION OF A CONSERVATIVE



REVILO P. OLIVER

**ABOUT THE AUTHOR:** Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

### SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

**On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition):** "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

**On Race:** "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them; gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

### AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—\$8.50

plus \$1.00 for post. & handlg.

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

# Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$3.00

## THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor  
page 21

### ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS BY PROFESSOR REVILO P. OLIVER: A Voice from Japan, page 1; Kleptology, page 4; Aftermath, page 8; Whose Treason?, page 11. MANFRED ROEDER: Hero of Our Time, from *Spearhead*, page 16. TYPHUS AND ETHNIC IDENTITY IN POLAND, by Dr. J. Walbaum, translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber. BOOK REVIEW: THE FOUNDATIONS OF CONSERVATIVE THOUGHT, by Dr. Edward Straitthought, page 47.

VOL. 14 - NO. 12

AUGUST 1987

## Voice Of Thinking Americans

## LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA - Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983

by Liberty Bell Publications

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

### ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints .....	\$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS - U.S.A. only .....	\$25.00
FIRST CLASS - U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only .....	\$32.00
FIRST CLASS - All foreign countries .....	\$35.00

AIR MAIL - Europe-South America .....	\$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa .....	\$49.00
Sample Copy .....	\$ 4.00

### BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies .....	\$ 18.00
50 copies .....	\$ 65.00
100 copies .....	\$110.00
500 copies .....	\$400.00
1000 copies .....	\$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

### FREEDOM OF SPEECH-FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

## POSTSCRIPTS

by  
*Revido P. Oliver*

### A VOICE FROM JAPAN

You may be interested in a new periodical, *Survival in the 21st Century*, published monthly in English by the Jei-Ai Co., P.O. Box 31, Tokyo 180. What appears to be the first number is dated June 1987. A few articles are reprinted from American publications; the rest are written by Japanese in more or less idiomatic English, which often is made emphatic by printing in bold-face italics, underlined. There are three really significant articles.

The Japanese editors report with alarm that Japan has no legislation against espionage, with the result that Soviet spies, chiefly Orientals from Red China, North Korea, and other Communist states in Asia, are filching the secrets of Japanese technology, which, it is implicitly and perhaps correctly assumed, is the most advanced in the world and much superior to what Western countries, such as the United States, now have. Furthermore, one large Japanese corporation, Toshiba, was so greedy and unpatriotic that, in defiance of existing laws, it sold to the Soviets the technical knowledge that will enable them to construct more effective and formidable submarines. What is worse, there are Japanese, including the publishers of the influential newspaper, *Asahi*, and others, who, whatever their motives, are in effect traitors and are trying to prevent the enactment of laws that will repress espionage in Japan and provide for criminal prosecution of venal Japanese businessmen, who, like their American counterparts, gladly betray their own nation for profit.

The editors summarize the present status of nuclear warfare, pointing out the obvious fact that the United States is now fearfully, and will soon be hopelessly, inferior to the Soviet in such weapons, and quoting with approval the conclusion of Dr. Jastrow that "the United States has only five years left before it must surrender to the Soviet Union." Dr. Jastrow assumed, of

course, that the necessity of surrender would be forced upon some government of the United States which, unlike the government now in power in Tel-Aviv-on-the-Potomac, would not be eager to liquidate the stupid Aryans in North America as soon as that can be done with a minimum of fuss. In the meantime, the Jews' organ grinders, with the aid of their trained monkeys, "Liberal intellectuals" and others besotted with Christian hooch, play over and over again the silly tunes about "World Peace," which childish minds think can be magically produced by making marks on paper.

The most important article is an excerpt from an address delivered in May 1985 by Joseph Sobran, who is probably the writer for the popular press who comes nearest to intimating to his readers some of the elementary facts of life, covering his indiscretions with Jesus-Jargon on occasion. He is one of the editors of *National Review*, and it will be remembered that in 1946 he was roundly censured by the editor-in-chief and owner of that publication for having made a mild comment that was interpreted as blasphemy against God's Holy Race. In what I have seen of his writing since that time, he has been more discreet.

In the speech he gave in 1985, Mr. Sobran evinced sound common sense. Naturally, he did not name the Jews' great Holofoax, but he both alluded to it and exposed its real purpose when he said that "the diabolization of Hitler robs us of our critical faculties. It deprives us of the power to make the kind of comparison a healthy moral instinct would make almost automatically." (Needless to say, what he identifies as a "healthy moral instinct" is one found in Aryans, not in other races, although some of them have comparable tendencies.)

Mr. Sobran also forces his readers to remember the performance of the self-styled "Liberal intellectuals" when they shrieked and spat at Senator McCarthy, accusing him of accusing the innocent, whereas they were really alarmed because he was beginning to identify the guilty. And he rightly concludes, "The people I really want to blame are the conservatives, the anti-Communists. We are soft on communism by being soft on liberalism.... We have been content to call liberals naïve and give them credit for good intentions." That silly sentimentality makes contemporary "conservatism" nugatory, because "By and large, today's liberalism is communistic. That's the operative

meaning of 'liberal' now, though it isn't considered very nice to say so."

Mr. Sobran has thus given you Lesson One in contemporary realities. When you have mastered the elementary lessons, you will doubtless go on to inquire what covert and racially conspiratorial force cozened and deluded our people with the Communist-"Liberal" Reformation of Christianity.

The rest of the June issue of the new magazine is commonplace: description of the atrocities committed by the Soviets in Afghanistan; an article on the almost undisguised Communist government in the Philippine Islands that the United States installed in power by kidnapping President Marcos; the instigation of terrorism throughout the world by the Soviets (without mention of the Soviets' sponsors); and even an editorial by a Japanese who declares, apparently without tongue in cheek, and in a paroxysm of bold-face italics underscored, that "President Reagan is the most remarkable, greatest, and most prudent political leader I have ever seen."

So far as I can tell, the editors did not intend to excite derision when they printed an article by a Japanese crack-pot who calls himself Juntei Kiritu and poses as a philologist as he turns somersaults. He argues that an assortment of Hebrew words meaning 'she,' 'he,' 'who,' etc. became the Japanese words for numbers one, two, three, etc. That ridiculous deduction from partial similarity of sounds, such as could be found easily in comparisons between any two languages,<sup>1</sup> proves that the Japanese are descendants of the Job mentioned in one of the tales in the Jew-Book, and that the Japanese were all educated in their mother tongue, Hebrew, until the wicked, wicked Prince Shotoku, in the Fourth or Fifth Century, gave orders to suppress knowledge of Jews' dialect of Old Phoenician, for the diabolic purpose of severing the people of Japan from their an-

1. If one may choose words of somewhat similar sound, regardless of their meaning, obviously the names of the numbers in Japanese could be traced to any spoken language. Such similarities are utterly meaningless unless there is a correspondence between the meanings of the phonetically similar words, and even such a correspondence must be regarded as merely coincidental, unless one can adduce a fairly large number of them. Perhaps the most famous example of such coincidence is the Nahuatl *teo*, 'god,' and Greek *theos*; especially when one remembers that the Greek theta was pronounced, not as *th* in English 'thin' or unemphatic 'the,' but like the *t* in 'top' when that word is uttered emphatically, as in 'top of the world' or 'top quality.' Given the difficulty of making that

cestral culture and isolating them from the noble race of Sheenies, who are their true kinsmen.<sup>2</sup>

One simply gasps to see such poppycock printed in a periodical that has serious pretensions. The publication of such drivel will give you a characterization of the new magazine's editors, and, unless I greatly overestimate the general intelligence of the Japanese people, it is not likely that *Survival in the 21st Century* will survive to the next decade of the Twentieth.

\* \* \*

## KLEPTOLOGY

In *Liberty Bell*, June 1986, pp. 12, 49-52, I gave a summary account of an incident in Bhopal, India, and wrote the chemical formula that was the only possible explanation of the emission of lethal gases from a plant that the Union Carbide Corporation had mistakenly built in India. The only question was whether the sabotage had been incited by the financial pirates in the United States who were trying to capture and loot Union Carbide or by the government of India to divert attention from an illegal transfer of power to the son of the defunct female who had been the Indian counterpart of Britain's less adroit Maggie Thatcher.

---

phonetic nuance clear to modern ears, most Classicists compromise by pronouncing the theta like the *th* in 'hothouse,' which is misleading, or simply give up when addressing a lay audience and pronounce theta as in 'thin.'

Now it is not absolutely inconceivable that the Aztecs and cognate Indians of Mexico learned the word for 'god' from some Greek-speaking White man who came to Central America in pre-Columbian times, but since Nahuatl and Greek are totally dissimilar languages, and no other clear correspondences of sound and meaning can be found, there is only an infinitesimal chance that the one correspondence of meaning between the phonetically similar words for 'god' is more than a random coincidence.

2. Needless to say, Juntei Kirita is peddling the old chewing gum in a redesigned wrapper. In "*The Yellow Peril*," pp. 12-17, I give a concise notice of the principal sources of the "Japanese Israel" buncombe that was imitated from the "British Israel" hokum, which still attracts some ignorant and credulous Americans, unfortunately including some whose racial loyalty entitles them to respect.

The simple facts of chemistry made it obvious that the incident in Bhopal was deliberate sabotage by one or more of the Hindus that the American company was compelled to employ in the Indian subsidiary it had so mistakenly built to benefit a mongrel people who are, by the unalterable facts of genetics and international politics, our enemies. Those facts were recognized by Jean Raspail, who based on them his brilliantly prophetic *Camp of the Saints* (available from Liberty Bell Publications):

For the benefit of persons who have little knowledge of chemistry and require ocular demonstrations, Union Carbide has prepared a videotape that shows how the sabotage *must* have been carried out by Hindus employed at Bhopal. I derive this information from *Chemical and Engineering News*, LXV,20 (18 May 1987), pp. 5-6. What makes this article interesting, however, is its report of the Indian government's attempt to shakedown Union Carbide by extortion worthy of the worst elements in the Mafia.

India has been passing legislation to fleece Union Carbide, no matter how the incident occurred or who is responsible for it. One jolly bit of pseudo-legal legerdemain, for example, makes penalties assessed against a corporation proportional, not to the actual damage, but to the total resources of the defendants. And the Hindu pirates are adopting the argument of the legal thugs employed by the anti-American government in Washington, who blatantly tell Americans whom they are persecuting, "Don't talk about your legal rights. Knuckle under or we, who have all the incomes of American taxpayers at our disposal, will make litigation so expensive for you that you will be bankrupt and then convicted because you no longer have money to defend yourself." (See the exposé in *Penthouse*, January 1980, especially p. 144.) India is telling Union Carbide that if it does not hand over \$3,100,000,000 to the robbers, they will make the litigation so expensive that "Carbide will be unable to survive as a company."

If there were an American government in Washington, it would act decisively to protect an American corporation from such flagrant piracy—but if there were an American government, it would never in the first place have exerted pressure on the corporation to export its technology and capital to please imbecile or malicious "do-gooders" and to hasten consummation of

the Jewish plan for "One World" and liquidation of the United States and the Aryans in it.

As things now are, however, Union Carbide can expect only hostility from the government in Washington because it is still an American company. When the wreckers began work in 1933 to dismantle American industry, they worked by calculatedly gradual stages, but the process is now nearing completion. The wrecking crew, under the protection of the unspeakably foul creature called Franklin Roosevelt, began with a Communist attack on the automotive industry, but it took time to destroy it. As late as 1937, what was, by universal consent, mechanically the finest automobile in the world was manufactured in Indianapolis, Indiana.<sup>1</sup> The other day, an official of General Motors predicted that, as things are now going, within five years *no* automobiles will or can be built in the United States.

Noteworthy recently was the shattering of American Telephone and Telegraph at the expense of American taxpayers, who, I am told, kept three hundred legal lice on Federal payrolls fat for years so that in the end subscribers to telephones could be gloriously ripped off by local companies and communication at long distance could become a shambles as wildcat companies compete for customers. The established company was broken up because it was an *American* company, not owned by aliens. Persons as old as I will remember that when the Americans still had a country of their own, stock in A. T. & T. was regarded as the perfect investment for men of the middle-class who wanted to leave estates that would provide stable incomes for their widows or children. But it will soon be a recognized rule that if Americans wish to lay up treasures, they must do so in account with Yahweh & Son's Trust Company, said to have offices somewhere in the empyrean, perhaps in the stratosphere. The ownership of productive property will be the recognized perquisite of superior races.

One may predict, therefore, that if Union Carbide simply abandons the subsidiary it so stupidly set up in India, the looting of the company by Hindu pirates will proceed in the courts of the United States, which by this time have been made as unprejudiced and independent of the central government as are the courts in the Soviet Union.

1. The last Duesenberg was made in 1937 for export to Germany; it may have been the only one manufactured after 1936.

I will mention a neat irony in the hope that it will amuse you.

Whatever the origin of the White race, perhaps akin to the Sumerians, who established an ancient civilization in the Indus Valley, historical India was the result of the Aryan invasion and conquest. One of the great characteristics of our race is a mentality that observes systematically and reasons logically from its observations, thus elaborating a scientific method in its treatment of any subject that attracts its serious attention.<sup>2</sup>

That explains why India eventually became, so far as I know, the only civilized state in which there was a recognized science of theft, kleptology (*cāuravidyā*), set forth in elaborate treatises, such as one finds in our "social sciences," of which the most authoritative was the *Čauradarśana* by an eminent professor of that art, Karpīsuta. There are others, which I forbear to mention and of which I know only the titles.

In the Indian society for which the famous political treatise, the *Arthasastra*, was written, there was still some understanding of genetics, and the king was charged with the duty of preventing crime by suppressing potential criminals. One suggestion in the treatise is that royal police forces should have agents who would pose as professors of kleptology and thus attract pupils whom they could identify as potential criminals, who were to be quietly eliminated in the interests of law and order.

In the "democratic" India of today, in which the major languages are Indo-European and there is still a minority that has predominantly Aryan blood, kleptology in a more sophisticated and pseudo-legal form has become part of government, even more blatantly than in the United States, where kleptology as applied to the tax-paying serfs is called "social justice" and is dumbly accepted by a population befuddled and drugged with Judaeo-Christian hashish.

2. The Aryan need to reason logically even about figments of the imagination accounts for the unparalleled elaboration in our civilization of such subjects as theology and its subsidiaries, soteriology, demonology, angelology, etc. What distinguishes much of the theology of the Christian West is the application of logic to religious problems, instead of the supposed revelations that produce doctrinal differences in Oriental cults. Mediaeval Scholasticism was a great intellectual effort and we must respect it highly, although we may regret that so much of it was used to bolster an alien superstition.

## AFTERMATH

In July 1986, under the rubric "The End of the Trail," I reported the murder of Dr. Dian Fossey, author of a major contribution to anthropology which I had reviewed in an earlier issue, *Gorillas in the Mist*. My article was in print before I learned about one episode in the dedicated lady's life.

She had established her camp for research at Karisoke in Ruanda, a territory which had been taken from Germany in the First World War and annexed to the Belgian Congo. Belgian rule was not as efficient as German rule had been, but the territory, although the natives belonged to two antagonistic races, was a fairly well-governed and peaceful colonial possession until "do-gooders," "intellectuals," and other waste products of our society initiated a program of "anti-colonialism" to appease the malice in their little minds and to make savages into "emergent nations" at the expense of the taxpaying serfs in the United States.

When Ruanda<sup>1</sup> was made an "independent nation," the relicts of the Stone Age that were set up as chiefs had Miss Fossey arrested by a detachment of "soldiers," i.e., niggers who had been given uniforms and guns. She was taken to their headquarters where she was gang-raped by the sub-humans. That experience is said to have inflicted on her a real psychic trauma as well as providing a cogent proof that gorillas are a much higher form of life than niggers. She evidently had not profited from the research of a ranking professor of sociology in a major university who, some years ago, over the radio-television station of that university, advised White women that when they are raped by niggers, they should relax and enjoy the privilege that they secretly covet in their canine souls. Or could a big-brained "Liberal" have been wrong?

1. The spelling was changed to 'Rwanda' when the territory was detached from the civilized world, but I use the geographical terms that you will find in your large atlas or on your globe. As soon as the savages were called an "emergent nation" and even before they sent a delegation to clown in the vaudeville show at Forty-second Street and East River, they celebrated the coming of "independence" in the way that could have been predicted with mathematical certainty by anyone not willfully ignorant of their nature: the Congoid majority almost completely exterminated the superior, largely Hamitic, minority. All of the pest holes created by White "Liberals" are ruled by boss niggers, who call themselves Presidents or Generals or Emperors as tickles their fancy. Persons who try to

The outrage, for which the real guilt falls on the Americans who liberated the savages from civilized rule and so encouraged them to behave naturally, forms an important part of the pathetic story of Miss Fossey's life and fate and should therefore be remembered.

The consequences of the murder are now becoming apparent.

The gorillas are doomed, for, as I predicted, the savages dressed in expensive European clothes are turning part of the reservation into a tourist trap to which they hope to entice itinerant idlers who are willing to pay extortionate rates to stare at the site of the murder and look at stuffed gorillas while swilling high-priced beer.<sup>2</sup>

It now appears that to appease their hatred of the race of White imbeciles who fawn on them and subsidize them, the savages decided to accuse Miss Fossey's assistant, an American research worker named Wayne McGuire, of having murdered her. When it became obvious that he was going to be arrested, Mr. McGuire found a way to leave the "emergent nation" in which 65% of the persons who are arrested on any charge leave jail as corpses. Savages naturally enjoy killing for the sheer fun of it, as any intelligent observer of their race well knows.<sup>3</sup> They are unlike tigers, which kill only when they are hungry and are therefore more humane by our standards, as Mark Twain remarked long ago.

---

understand nigger "governments" by drawing analogies with the governments of civilized nations are deluding themselves by ignoring the innate and unalterable nature of Congoids. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, May 1986, pp. 12-16.

2. The rest of the reservation will be turned over for settlement by the natives, who normally multiply like guinea pigs. The boss nigger currently in power in Ruanda recently declared that the number of creatures infected with the African Plague (commonly miscalled "AIDS") was a state secret, but, if the projections now made by experts prove correct, the epidemic will do much to improve conditions in all of Central Africa, and, as the dangers of contagion become more widely known, it will also diminish the tourist business.

3. I do not mean that all of the deaths in prison are caused when the jailors are in a sportive mood. There is no provision for feeding the prisoners, so those who do not have relatives or friends to supply them with food probably starve until they succumb to one of the many diseases that flourish in the filthy dens.

Mr. McGuire was "tried" in his absence, convicted as a matter of course, and sentenced to be executed by a firing squad. One White man familiar with the habits of the sub-humans suggested that the savages may have thought that executing him, if he had not escaped, would add to the tourist attractions by which they hope to reap millions of dollars from White idlers. He did not mention the pleasure of killing White men.

Mr. McGuire wrote an article, "I Didn't Kill Dian Fossey," published in the magazine section of the *Sunday Times* (London), in which he tacitly repudiates some odd statements attributed to him by the press at the time of the murder. He gives a circumstantial account of Miss Fossey's last days. Whether she was killed by "poachers" whom her employees had arrested for killing gorillas or by thugs sent by officials of the savages' "government" remains uncertain. Some suspicion naturally falls on a savage official who was "educated" by stupid Whites and poses as a great expert on gorillas, since he is known to have tried to force Miss Fossey to cease protecting the primates and to leave Ruanda, but the truth will never be known. Miss Fossey had said that she had found evidence which indicated that the marauders who killed gorillas did so with covert approval and support from certain Congoids in the "government." Since the boss nigger who ruled the savages had taken a sudden whim to favor Miss Fossey instead of harassing her, the patrons of the "poachers" may have felt an urgent need to efface the evidence by killing her.

Mr. McGuire's article will not satisfy an exigent critic. Although he is an anthropologist and we may be sure that he can discriminate not only between gorillas and chimpanzees, but also between the two quite similar varieties of gorillas, he does not even mention the quite obvious differences between the two species of savages that infest Ruanda, and he thinks himself obliged to feign that he is too stupid to perceive the great biological differences between savages and the several species of White men. He even pretends that he did not sense the racial hatred of which he was himself the object, and attributes the savages' behavior to calculations about what would be good for the tourist business. He does, however, give an account of the travesty of government by savages in Ruanda, even though some White men have remained in the territory and maintain some of the appurtenances of civilization.

It would be tedious to give the details of the travesty. Years ago, before Jewish censorship was so tightly clamped upon American publications, a literary Jew, Octavus Roy Cohen, contributed to the *Saturday Evening Post* a long series of short stories that illustrated the natural behavior of Congoids that have been forced into contact with civilization. He exploited its comic aspects, ignoring the ugly ones. In the "independent" nations of savages in Africa, the comedy becomes grim and disgusting, and can become horrible for members of our race who are at their mercy.

If we were to dilate on the behavior of what are called "police" and "judges" in Ruanda, we would distract attention from what is fundamentally wrong. One of the photographs reproduced with Mr. McGuire's article shows him seated in the living room of Miss Fossey's shack, drinking beer and fraternizing with seven niggers she employed.<sup>4</sup> Was his sense of self-respect so etiolated that he did not feel embarrassed and ashamed? The scene is symbolic of a pest hole in which White men can be arrested and tried by niggers, and the Vice Consul who represents the United States, once a respected nation, did not venture to protect an American citizen. Perhaps it is true that our race is driven by an insuperable death-wish, and that nothing can save it from itself.

\* \* \*

## WHOSE TREASON?

The press has somewhat reluctantly reported the arrest of two men, sergeants in the Marine Corps and also operatives of the C.I.A. stationed in the American Embassy in Moscow (and one of them later in the American Embassy in Vienna), who enabled the Soviets to install electronic surveillance in the American Embassy and also betrayed to the Soviet the names of the Russians who had been hired as secret informants by the C.I.A. The two men will be tried for treason, a crime of which they are not guilty.

4. All are evidently Congoids; one wonders what happened to the Watusi she employed when she wrote her book. A small number of those more or less mongrelized Hamitics survived the joyous massacre that celebrated the end of White rule, but it is likely that the lower race still actively resents them.

The men's reported actions certainly make them guilty of treachery, of violating the orders of their military superiors, and of serving the enemies of the United States. When found guilty of those crimes, they should, of course, be shot—or, if military etiquette is observed, hanged. One may add that they are also morally guilty of murder, since we may be quite sure that the Russian traitors whose names they betrayed were promptly "liquidated." But none of this is treason, properly speaking, of which they cannot even be suspected.

Treason is the act of betraying one's nation to its enemies. (This is sometimes called high treason to distinguish it from the now obsolete crime of petite treason, betrayal of a lesser unit to which one owes allegiance by birth or by a natural fiduciary relationship, e.g., a vassal's betrayal of his lord or a wife's participation in murder of her husband.) Now a nation is, by definition, a racially homogeneous people who belong by birth to the amalgamation of small, kindred tribes in which *nati sunt*. A nation, in other words, is a very large tribe, an ethnic unity, to which one belongs biologically by being born.<sup>1</sup>

The United States *were* a nation, but ceased to be one more than a century ago, when its Aryan population, seeking to curry favor with an imaginary god, destroyed it by giving legal citizenship to large numbers of enemy aliens, thus beginning the evolution to what the United States *is* today, a multiracial swamp, a territory inhabited by incompatible races, one of which will, by biological necessity, eventually subjugate, expel, or massacre all the others, though, perhaps, one at a time. There can be no loyalty to a multiracial cesspool and hence no treason against it. Treason now can be only betrayal of one's own nation.

It is true that, for the comfort of boobs who might otherwise begin to think, there is still maintained officially the fiction that the United States is a country belonging to an Aryan majority and governed by the Constitution (which was nullified in 1861). But even by that fiction, the men under arrest cannot be justly accused of treason.

1. This fact has been somewhat obscured by the feudal use of territorial titles (e.g., Earl of Southampton, Graf von Thurn, Marquis de Lafayette, etc.), so that sovereigns, who theoretically are the incarnate consensus of the nation, were misleadingly given territorial titles in modern languages, e.g., King of England. The Latin equivalent is socially correct: *Rex Anglorum*.

What the press tried to conceal from the public was the fact that one of the sergeants is an Indian, a member of the Navaho nation, who should have been on a reservation in Arizona, while the other is a nigger, who should have been shining shoes in your home town. The Indian belongs to a race that not only instinctively hates the Pale Faces, but justly hates the race that took from it the North American continent. The Negro belongs to a race that Aryans once used as domestic livestock, a race which justly despises the stupid and craven Aryans who now not only permit it to vote but degrade and tax themselves to toady to it. His race is now taking openly of what it will by instinct try to achieve, Black Supremacy, and degenerate Aryans, their minds rotted by viral superstitions, think that's just lovely.

Given the fiction that this is still an Aryan country, both sergeants in the service of the C.I.A. quite naturally obeyed their racial loyalties and gladly served the official enemies of the United States. That is the fundamental fact, although there is an attempt to conceal it by pretending that their urge to exploit, debauch, and degrade White women made them susceptible to solicitation by blonde Jewesses in the K.G.B's Whore Corps.

It is a truism that guilt falls on the person who causes a crime, not on the instruments he may use in carrying it out. If you put your children in a tiger's cage, you will be guilty of murdering them, not the tiger, who will merely have obeyed his biologically-determined instinct. If you hire a thug to kill them, you will be guilty of the murder, although the thug will also be executed to discourage others.

While the two sergeants are obviously and properly subject to the death penalty, the gravamen of treason falls on the Aryans who gave them the opportunity and power to obey their natural instincts. Who in the C.I.A. put them in the positions they occupied? Note that if that person is a Jew, he was loyal to his nation and so cannot be guilty of treason to ours. He is a member of a race we may heartily dislike and fear, but which we must also admire for its racial loyalty, which Aryans would emulate, if they were intelligent and fit to survive in the world they gave away.

If we wish to prosecute for treason in the correct meaning of that word, we must prosecute the member of our race who was responsible, directly or, if through alien subordinates, indirectly for enlisting an Indian and a Negro as *trusted* opera-

tives of a supposedly American intelligence agency. He should be identified, but it does not necessarily follow that he should be executed. He could defend himself plausibly and even cogently in terms of either the official theory or grim reality. He could allege (1) that as an American he belongs to a nation so mortally diseased that it has elected, consciously or subconsciously, to become extinct, and there could be no harm in expediting its dissolution; or (2) that as an Aryan he was not convinced that the welfare of his race would not be further endangered by perpetuation of the foul swamp in which it has mired itself. He could argue that the sooner the artificial and obscene agglomeration called the United States is shattered, the greater the chance that his race could break the bonds of its present servitude. □



Please help us expose  
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread  
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of  
THE HOAX OF THE 20th  
CENTURY

at these prices:

1/\$7.00—3/\$18.00—10/\$55.00  
100/\$450.00—1000/\$4,000.00

### THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. . . . . \$7.00  
Order No. 8012 plus \$1.00 for post. & handling

ORDER FROM:  
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

## OWN A PIECE OF AMERICA! THE TIME TO BUY LAND IS NOW!

**72 ACRES**, mostly pasture w/some woodland & timber; well fenced. Located 5 miles west of Reedy, off Seaman Fork. Owner will sell on **Land Contract** to qualified buyer with \$5,000 downpayment. **An excellent buy at \$25,000.**

**125 ACRES**, mostly woodland with some fine timber, ideal for hunting/vacation camp, or investment, located in Reedy District. **An outstanding buy at \$40,000.**

**20.6 ACRES** woodland with some fine timber and several good homesites in Reedy District. Mail & schoolbus route, electric & phone lines run by property. **An excellent buy at \$12,500.**

**5 ACRES**, 2/3 of it level bottom, balance in timber. Mail & schoolbus route, phone & electric lines run by property. **An excellent buy at \$10,500.**

**2 STORY BRICK BUILDING** on Main Street, Reedy. 2 BRs, LR, kitchen, bath, sundeck on 2nd floor; Store and efficiency apt. on ground floor. Also included, older, 2 story, multi-room building next door with block garage. Both apartments presently rented out. **An excellent buy at \$25,000**

**3-BEDROOM RANCHER** in Reedy, Roane County WV. Huge livingroom, country-size kitchen & large, paneled familyroom. Wall to Wall carpeting throughout. Natural gas forced hot air heat & central air, city water. All of this on 3/4 acre level lot. Store, churches close by; 10 miles from county seat. **It's priced right at \$36,500.**

**46 ACRES** in Reedy District, on State Route 14. 35 ac. pasture, 8 ac. meadow bottom land and 3 ac. timber. There is an older 2 story home w/3 bedrooms, 2 living rooms, kitchen/dining combo, bath; natural gas- & wood heat. Also one barn and other outbuildings. Annual taxes \$165. **An outstanding buy at \$55,000.**

**105 ACRES** in Reedy District, 4 miles up on Seaman Fork. 65 acres of well-fenced pasture, 20 ac. hay meadow, 20 ac. timber & woodland. There is an older one story home w/2 bedrooms, livingroom, kitchen, bath, cellar, wood heat. Also one barn and other outbuildings. Annual taxes \$141. **An excellent buy at \$45,000.**

## DIETZ REALTY

THE PROFESSIONALS—GEORGE P. DIETZ, BROKER  
MAIN STREET—REEDY WV 25270—PHONE: 304-927-4486

# MANFRED ROEDER: HERO OF OUR TIME

THE STORY OF A DISSIDENT  
WHOM THE WORLD'S LIBERALS IGNORE,

as told by  
Norman White

Reprinted from *Spearhead*, May 1987

In the popular imagination, Germany (or at least the Western part of it) is a country that in 1945 was liberated from 'tyranny' and now functions as a 'free democracy' where the state no longer locks up those of whom it disapproves. The reality is very different, as the story of Manfred Roeder will illustrate.



MANFRED ROEDER

Roeder, farmer and lawyer, married, with a family of six children, is at present a political prisoner—in fact one of many—of a system he totally rejects. He is serving a 13-year sentence in Butzbach Prison, Western Germany, imposed in 1982 on trumped-up charges of masterminding a terrorist group and of being an accomplice to a number of bomb and arson attacks.

Since 1970 Manfred Roeder has been regarded by the authorities in that part of Germany where he was raised, and by the bought news media, as the most outspoken and effective critic of the régime. Along with all those who expound patriotism and condemn American-imported

and -imposed decadence, degradation, and race-mixing that are characteristic of Western Europe, he is labeled a 'Nazi' and a 'racist.' Such terms are fast becoming badges of honour.

Manfred Roeder has risked all—his profession, his security, his freedom, and indeed his life—in the struggle to defend his country against the destructive forces of subversion and perversion which corrode all nation-states in Europe today: pornography, dissoluteness, drugs, modern art, the pollution of nature, the distortion of 20th century history, and the denigration of the white race. He has been pursued all around the world and forced to live 'underground' for several years, simply for making political statements and gestures, insisting on free speech and acting as an example for every German patriot in his country's present condition of servitude.

## HAPPY MEMORIES OF CHILDHOOD

Roeder was four years of age when Hitler came to power. His memories of childhood and youth are happy ones, of enjoying life to the full, playing, singing, and hiking with comradeship and excitement. His parents too were like almost all Germans of those days, happy to live in a healthy country which imbued a strong feeling of unity among all classes, with a sense of confidence between leadership and people of a kind scarcely known in the 20th century.

Roeder's father was an electrical engineer and civil servant, and officer in the German Army in both World Wars and a member of the National Socialist German Workers' Party [NSDAP] and its *Sturmabteilung* [SA] (defence force). "A man of honour from top to toe," in his son's words, he was barred from working in his profession after Germany's defeat in 1945—a fate shared by millions of his compatriots under the rule of the occupying forces who had brought [the 'blessings' of] 'democracy' to Germany (as well as communism). Treated like a criminal, Roeder Senior was forced to clean the streets under extreme physical hardship until he literally broke down—the penalty exacted by the Allies against those Germans who had supported and believed in National Socialism. [Yours Truly's father, a civil engineer (*Tiefbauingenieur*) by profession and an officer in, and a member for a number of years before Hitler came to power of, the SA, was one of those millions who shared the senior Roeder's fate after the war. He was not only prohibited from working at his profession and was forced

to work as a bricklayer, but was also beaten up by a gang of Red thugs, led by an old-time Red, *Stadtrat* (City Councillor) Goethe, who had been installed in the city government of my hometown by the U.S. Military Government because he was of the approved political persuasion. [Hall the 1945 Liberation from Tyranny!] – *Editor, Liberty Bell*]. But despite all, he refused to capitulate to the lies, deceits, and distortions of 'democracy's' propaganda machine.

As a loyal member of the Hitler Youth movement, the younger Roeder volunteered for army service at the age of 16, and fought during the last four months of the war in the bitter campaign on the eastern front and then in the defence of the Reich's capital, Berlin, against the Red hordes. He escaped from Russian imprisonment and probable transportation to the *Gulag* along with millions of other German fighting men who had been captured. Returning to school for two further years in Berlin, he studied literature and law and eventually took up the profession of attorney. His youth after the war was spent amidst the horrors and degradations of a shattered Germany in which the Allies ruthlessly imposed their so-called 'de-nazification' programme which resulted in tens of thousands committing suicide and hundreds of thousands of others being done to death at the hands of the vengeful Zionist-directed occupying powers.

## POLITICAL ACTIVITY

In adult life Roeder became active politically in the Christian Democratic Union (CDU) until, after five years, he came to see that, just like the Social Democrats, that party was actively participating in the destruction of Germany's moral foundations, in the persecution of German soldiers, and the defamation of some of the nation's finest sons, such as Hans-Ulrich Rudel and Otto Skorzeny. In 1970, together with his wife, he went out onto the streets to protest against the filth and the pornography that are endemic in all liberal-democratic societies. Within six months, and without spending one mark on publicity, he and his helpers had collected 1 1/2 million signatures of protest against these tendencies, and the lower house of the puppet parliament in Bonn was forced to abandon its plans to loosen anti-pornography measures contained in its Penal Law Reform. These were, of course, introduced later 'through the back door,' as is the way of 'democracy.' This action marked the beginning of the *Deutsche Bürgerinitiative* (German Citizens' Initiative), which directs its activities in apparently non-

political channels against environmental pollution, nuclear power stations, sex education in schools, pornography, drug-abuse, and the falsification of modern German history.

Later, and fired by his burning desire to free Germany from the treacherous stranglehold of 'democracy' and to restore to Germans pride in their nation, Roeder founded the *Freiheitsbewegung Deutsches Reich* (Freedom Movement of the German Reich) at the *Reichstag* in Flensburg in 1975. He was unanimously elected its official speaker and on 23rd May 1978, the 33rd anniversary of the unconstitutional arrest of the legally constituted German Government, the movement assumed the lawful administration of the Reich. Grand Admiral Dönitz, who on May 1st 1945 became the legitimate Head of State in succession to Adolf Hitler (who came to power constitutionally in 1933), vested in Manfred Roeder the legal and political consequences of provisional representation of the German Reich until such time as a free German government of all Germany could be constituted—that is when the American and Russian colonies set up in 1945 are erased from history.

From that date in May, nine years ago, the movement under the leadership of Roeder assumed the Imperial Conservatorship (*Reichsverweser*), thus securing the continued legal existence of the Reich. This was a legally correct act, although a revolutionary one, and it achieved the purpose of filling the vacuum left by Dönitz's statement that he no longer regarded himself as *Reichspräsident*. The marionettes in Bonn, content with the imposition of their satellite state authority set up by Germany's conquerors some forty-two years ago, have never acted to ensure the continued existence of the Reich. Manfred Roeder is thus *Reichsverweser* until Germany's freedom is regained.

## MOTIVATION

All of Roeder's actions have been generated by his determination to save nature from destruction and exploitation and to save nations in their historic structure and tradition with dignity and freedom. In the latter context his activities include demonstrating outside the Nuremberg Palace of Justice on the 30th anniversary of the execution of 11 German leaders in 1946; firing shots over the walls of Spandau Prison at midnight on the 80th birthday of Rudolf Hess; writing the foreword to Thies Christophersen's book *The Auschwitz Lie* (published by the German Citizens' Initiative and available from Liberty Bell Publications in the USA); speaking

out against the defamation of German patriot Albert Leo Schlageter, who was summarily executed by the French during their occupation of Germany in 1923; and publicly protesting against the scandalous life sentence imposed on an innocent German soldier by the stooges in Bonn after he, Windisch, had 18 years earlier been vindicated by Americans, Poles, and even Russians of alleged 'war crimes.'

For the content of his foreword to *The Auschwitz Lie*—a book which pained the raw nerves of the Zionist mythmakers—the German Bar Association deprived Roeder of his licence to practise law. These tools of the puppet state of Western Germany considered him 'unsuited' for the legal profession because he does not believe in "the accepted judgments of contemporary historians" (!) or "the secured facts and knowledge of history" (*sic*). Thus the system of liberal-democracy is determined to make us all compliant automatons not entitled to hold heterodox opinions. The foreword to the book also spelled trouble with the government, and Roeder was brought to trial for daring to expose the Holofoax and sentenced to seven months imprisonment. The judge at his trial delivered this exquisite piece of liberal-democratic casuistry: "Even if there was no persecution of Jews under Hitler, that would mean that all Jewish witnesses are liars, and you are not allowed to call them liars, since this would be disturbing the public peace and would stir up racial hatred."

Knowing he would be subjected to legal chicanery and that further charges would be pinned on him, Roeder jumped bail and went 'underground,' traveling extensively around the world and establishing contacts while keeping one step ahead of Interpol and his pursuers. In this time he discovered that throughout the whole of the 'free world,' and not just in Germany, many other patriots and nationalists were being harassed and persecuted.

## ARREST

It was the cruelest of accidents that Roeder was found and arrested on 1st September 1980. Following a number of firebombing incidents, including one in which two Vietnamese had died, the police were conducting a large-scale manhunt. In a raid on the place that was Roeder's hideaway in Hannoversch Münden, they unexpectedly came across him. After a last-ditch attempt to escape, he was carried off in shackles and placed in solitary confinement.

Continued on page 41

---

# THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE

*By Jim Taylor*  
(Foreign Correspondent)

**Victoria, Hong Kong.**—I am here to write a sort of death notice for the crown jewel of British colonies, which is scheduled to be turned over to Red China on July 1, 1997. Ever since representatives of Peking and London signed the Hong Kong termination agreement on September 26, 1984, the date of the demise of the British colony has become crucial in determining the future of one of my favorite places.

For the British, Hong Kong has always been a "borrowed goose" that was taught to lay golden eggs. Now the valuable goose reverts to its original owner.

For Peking, Hong Kong is a very rich cousin who will soon be coming home to enjoy a closer relationship with the family, after a rather lengthy absence.

The future of Hong Kong is in doubt. The promise of Peking that there will be one country, two economic systems, is not practical. If you examine it closely, you will deem it ridiculous.

For businessmen, Hong Kong is now like a jackpot slot machine, encouraging high rollers to try their luck.

For the five and half million people living here, this very successful capitalist enclave is home—for most of them, the only home they ever had.

A thoughtful Chinese editorialist here likens Hong Kong to the nightmarish motto in George Orwell's *1984*.

"Who controls the present controls the past,

Who controls the past controls the future."

I see it as a somewhat less political exercise in Communist ideology. To me it is not comparable to the fall of the Roman Empire; but more like a sacrifice to an angry and vindictive god—*Deo Tartareo constituta hostia* (a victim to be sacrificed to the god of darkness and death). The evil god happens to be Communism, although from all the flowery sentences coming out of the U.S. press about the coming change-over, one might get the impression that Washington believes that the Red Chinese are going to improve on things here.

Anyway, there can be no turning back; anymore than when Julius Caesar crossed the Rubicon. *Jacta est alea* (The die is cast).

The Hong Kong agreement consists of a Joint Declaration and three Annexes. Peking has pledged a high degree of autonomy, keeping the status quo in the form of a "special administrative region." Anyone believing this doesn't know much about Communists. It's double-talk, or double think, as George Orwell would say.

As I stood looking at the night view of the city and harbor from Victoria Peak, a landmark and a favorite spot of mine, I could not help but wonder how much longer these lights would brighten a free city.

Today there is little outward indication of the coming political crisis among the bustling crowds that rush along Nathan Road in the heart of Kowloon, bathed in a flashing sea of the most outstanding display of neon lights in the world. The Chinese are big on signs. Often their signs are way out of proportion to the limited business represented. Of course, the favorite colors are red and yellow for luck and good fortune. The department stores, restaurants, theaters, and majong clubs not only glitter, but do a fantastic amount of business. As in Japan and Singapore, all legitimate bath-houses here have signs reading "No Americans" out of fear of AIDS. No Chinese will sit where an American has been until the train seat has been sterilized.

I suppose the combination of the familiar, slow, double-decked streetcars and the new high-speed computerized subway trains establishes a link between Hong Kong's past and the ultra-modern present.

I remember well my initial visit to Hong Kong toward the end of the Chinese Civil War. I had been in Shanghai, which was then the most intriguing city in the world, with a large French Concession and massive White Russian settlements. As the Communist army closed in on Shanghai, I headed south, like everyone else. To reach a rail line to Canton, I drove a taxi, after leaving the Chinese driver at a gas pump because I feared he would turn me over to the rapidly-advancing Red army near by.

Later, I journeyed from Canton to Hong Kong, where I spent some time in a British hospital, recovering from a fungus infection and stomach disorders.

In those days, Cat Street and Ladder Street were the places for shopping. The Suzie Wong district reached its zenith a few years later when William Holden starred in a movie made there.

The last time I visited this doomed Crown Colony before this trip, was about ten years ago. When one of the super-salesmen, a street-corner tailor, approached me, he urged me to have a suit made in his

shop, saying it would fit much better than the one I was wearing. I simply pulled open my coat to show him the Hong Kong label, revealing that I was already wearing a suit tailored here.

Baseball is played with a passion by the Chinese all over the world. But, with space for a playing field at a premium in this crowded territory, it is difficult to find enough room to play the game. I watched one game being played on beach land where the left fielder had to stand in a foot of water to play his position. Now the Chinese are by nature a cautious people, even in baseball, which makes many of them "late hitters," meaning, as baseball fans know, hitting the ball to left field. Every team uses their best outfielder in this position. It means chasing a fly ball in the water on this field. And when the left fielder would catch one he would try to hold the ball aloft so the umpire could see that he hadn't allowed it to hit the water.

I suppose many people, including Americans, trust the Communists. I don't! The so-called experts believe that Red China will allow Hong Kong to go along the same way after the changeover. I don't believe it. College professors have pointed out to me that there is a written agreement on this. I simply point out to them an identical situation in Poland, where Lech Walesa also had a written agreement for great liberalization by the Red régime there. And Poland's "written agreement" didn't last very long, did it? It was revoked in a few months.

In another very famous "written agreement" the North Vietnamese Communists made the U.S. believe that South Vietnam would be allowed to remain democratic after the American pullout. Mr. Henry Kissinger and all the other American officials at the time may have believed this. I didn't! And this particular "written agreement" didn't even last for one single day after the Commie tanks rolled into Saigon. As a matter of fact it didn't last one hour, one minute, or even one second.

Readers are free to believe, as the British seem to, that there will be no important changes when the Red Chinese gang moves into Hong Kong. But I don't!

I enjoyed the world-famous buffet lunch at the Repulse Bay Hotel, which still seems to be the gathering place for what's left of British society here. There were more Rolls Royce automobiles in the parking lot than I ever saw in Beverly Hills. Only the most naive think that it will remain forever thus, as in the fairy tale being told by the White House and Congress. I might mention that this most exclusive hotel in Hong Kong was the scene of a battle during World War II,

when the Japanese were on one side of it and the British defenders on the other end.

I'd like to remind American readers of this column that the very same dream of Oriental harmony and good will was passed on to the American people during the Chinese Civil War by General George Catlett Marshall and the U.S. government, who professed belief in the good intentions of the Red Chinese at that time. General Marshall, a very great admirer of the Reds, said, "The Communist Chinese are good people, just simple tillers of the soil who care nothing for Marxism." Remember that quotation? I do. And the same old false hopes are being voiced again today about the Reds of the 1980's in Hong Kong. Will the world never learn?

The terms of one country, two systems, which gullible Westerners are relying on, appears only once in the lengthy Hong Kong agreement. It was never discussed or even mentioned by the two parties during the negotiations. It was never actually defined by the only people who could define it. But the press and the U.S. government defined it to suit their own propaganda by telling the world that it would work very well—no trouble at all in the future. What does this deception mean? I can tell you what it means. As an old China hand, I can assure you that it means the same as the words in the American agreement with the Reds for a South Vietnam democracy which caused Dr. Kissinger to compliment himself so much as he came out of the room all smiles and telling the press in Paris that South Vietnam was now safe from the grasp of the Communists. That's how much it means.

Also, I would like to remind the world in general that attempts to have two different political systems in such varied places as Cyprus, Northern Ireland, and Belgium have never worked well at all.

It would be absolutely impossible for the Red régime to allow a capitalistic democracy in Hong Kong even if that government really wanted to do so. The reason? It is simply that Chinese mainleaders would also ask or even demand that the same type of system be extended to them since it works so well in Hong Kong. And you know how that idea would go over in Peking. The living standards of the two would be constantly compared much to the obvious detriment of the Chinese Communist system. This they could not allow.

The lives of the more than five million Chinese in Hong Kong will be degraded and brought down to the Communist level; not the other way around, as so many trusting souls hope for after the changeover.

And I am not the only observer who sees it this way. Mr. Lao Ssu-Kwang, Professor of Philosophy at the Chinese University of Hong

Kong, said, "If unification is the real goal, then such a theory as one country, two systems could possess nothing more than instrumental significance."

As the year for the changing of the guard nears, more people here are exhibiting a lack of confidence in Peking's willingness to abide by the joint declaration.

To allay these fears, Peking probably made things worse by issuing a statement asking why Hong Kong should now require democracy to protect its freedoms when those freedoms have been protected over the past 100 years without the benefit of democracy?

The only logical answer to that tricky question is that in the past Hong Kong has been ruled by a governor appointed by Britain and assisted by a small and carefully-selected council. This may not sound democratic, but to draw an inference from it would be misleading, because Hong Kong owed its freedoms, not to the mostly ceremonial Hong Kong government, but to the British government, which was democratic. In essence, it was the British Parliament that ruled Hong Kong, not the local government. So this pretty well blows away the Red Chinese statement which, at best, is illogical and merely a tricky exercise in semantics.

In my long association with the world of Orientals, I have usually admired their logic. But statements issued from Peking are not logical. So with this fact in mind, I don't think that the Chinese of Hong Kong will be fooled by such declarations from Peking.

Many Chinese, like the dispersed and wandering Jews, have been living all over the world. 'Overseas Chinese' has long been a term applied to them by both Taiwan and Peking. They were not forced to disperse by religious pressure or the other common causes. Except for the ones who fled Communism, most 'overseas' Chinese voluntarily moved to every newly-discovered outpost of civilization. So the Chinese of Hong Kong have many Chinese settlements to live in other than Red China. The Republic of China on Taiwan is the most logical place for immigration and many people have already taken up permanent residence there. The California coast, from San Francisco to San Diego, will get some of these soon-to-be displaced Chinese. Singapore is another place with a large Chinese population.

Few, if any, Chinese here believe that the party-line propaganda about being safeguarded by the Communist National People's Congress in Peking, where the party remains above the law in practice, if not in theory.

The Chinese are a cautious people. They worry a great deal over the building of a large-scale Nuclear power plant (Daya Bay) just 30

miles northeast of Hong Kong. The thought of a serious malfunction at the plant where slipshod methods of construction are being used frightens some people as much as the coming Red rule.

Ever since Hong Kong was ceded to England in 1842, in the wake of the British victory over the Ch'ing (Manchu) Dynasty during the Opium War, the British here have lived extremely well. This was brought home to me by the high living standards. You have to give credit to the British, however, for taking a primitive and barren rock island<sup>1</sup> and making it into the most concrete instance in the world of Adam Smith's *laissez faire* theory of economics. It did not develop into the pearl in the Crown of Her Majesty accidentally. Right now, Hong Kong is the world's third largest financial center.

As I started out to say in this column, it has been through the years an extraordinary example of the ugly duckling that grew up to lay golden eggs for the British Empire.

As everyone knows, Chinese restaurants abound everywhere. But visitors to the bustling Hong Kong Central district are surprised to find that banks outnumber the ubiquitous restaurants and cafes. Currently, 44 of the world's top 50 banks have branches in Hong Kong. And these are not small branch institutions. The towering architectural edifices have re-designed the skyline. It looks like a larger-than-life Wall Street. Along streets shaded by these soaring skyscraper façades of venerable financial institutions, people walk briskly from place to place, giving the impression of an entire city geared for the pursuit of wealth.

Hong Kong is one of the very few places remaining on this earth with a totally free press. I regret to report that the news media here are much more free than the slanted U.S. news media. This colony has a vibrant, diversified press with over 485 mass circulation periodicals, including a record number of newspapers—57 of them. Newspaper readership in Hong Kong is among the highest anywhere, with 350 newspaper copies for every 1,000 citizens.

In addition to the local press, there are Chinese editions of *Time* and *Reader's Digest*, as well as of the leading European publications. I

1. It was one of the group of small islands known to the Portuguese as the Ladrões, because the rocks were inhabited by an outlaw rabble given to small-scale piracy. The Chinese, given to euphemisms that seem sarcastic, called the region "the place of sweet lagoons," *Hiang Kiang*, of which 'Hong Kong' is a mispronunciation by Westerners, who cannot imitate the Chinese intonation without long practice.

also noticed that the newsstands have Chinese language copies of both *Playboy* and *Penthouse*; although much of these two requires no translation into any language.

Criticism of local politics and foreign affairs abounds in the local press. And, of course, they criticize Communist China every day. I'm sure that this journalistic habit will change quickly when the big Red régime from the north takes over.

The first thing I asked one of the Chinese editors here was about coverage of the U.S.-Israeli arms to Iran scandal. It got full and complete coverage and was much less biased than what Americans read in their daily newspapers.

Aside from politics, if you have ever seen the sunset here as the water changes into a deep golden shade, you will understand why the Chinese describe it as "dusk comes to Hong Kong on little cat feet."

The durability of ancient Chinese customs always amazes me. In the New Territories<sup>2</sup> Border station at Lowu each autumn equinox the Moon Festival is celebrated as the quintessential Chinese holiday. Each year, beginning a few days before August 15 in the lunar calendar, an estimated 200,000 Chinese here cross the border to the Communist mainland through a tunnel-like bridge guarded by armed soldiers. They visit friends and relatives with heavy loads of presents and the delectable moon cakes. The full moon symbolizes family reunion.

By night, my view from high in the Furama Hotel is quite spectacular. Hong Kong's brilliant panoply of light is enhanced by busy Victoria Harbor which separates Hong Kong island from the Kowloon Peninsula. This channel moderates the crowding of packed skyscrapers by reflecting both celestial and man-made lights.

As I look at all this under a bright moon, I wonder how long these lights will continue to brighten the city with a night-time face lift. Communist law will change business, government, the quality of the newspapers, and perhaps even the creation of poetry. A final glance at the moon before I go back to the never-ceasing bustle of the city prompts a quiet wish that the moon in its silent majesty could preside over the future of one of my favorite places, Hong Kong.

Hong Kong is no paradise. There remains something mysterious here, even sinister to Westerners. People can still be followed. People can still turn up missing. But you can say the same about New York or San Francisco. One large department of the police agency is

2. 'New Territories' is the designation of a peninsula and adjacent islands that were added to British territory by agreement with China in 1898.

devoted entirely to controlling the local Mafia, only it isn't called by that name. It is known variously as the Triangle, the Triad, the Bamboo Union, and by many other misleading terms.

The U.S. consulate hasn't changed since I was here ten years ago. It's the last place an American should go for advice, assistance, or even information. The non-committal types in their three-piece gray suits and button-down shirt collars inhabiting the place won't tell you anything about anything. In fact, they will ask you questions about Hong Kong.

Out of mere sentimentality, I suppose, I walked slowly up a hill to the Regent Hospital, where I was a patient nearly forty years ago. It is not a large hospital, and it hasn't changed a great deal in outward appearances. I even located my old room.

The ferries still carry large signs in English warning passengers about pickpockets. But the most clever pickpockets in Hong Kong are not the ones riding the ferries. They are the expertly-trained bar girls, who are so dexterous that they can steal your money out of your wallet without ever removing the wallet from your pocket.

Every supposed expert has been discussing the prospect for human rights under Red Chinese rule. I think the "experts" are wasting their time in holding forth about such rights in the future because I don't think there will be any. According to the first annex of the agreement, the Reds agreed to continue all rights and freedoms now enjoyed in Hong Kong for the fifty years after 1997. But this will never happen. How could the Communists guarantee such rights to the rest of Red China's one billion citizens? There aren't many miracles in Peking. The long-constrained masses of mainland China need not expect their Red rulers to contravene their own long-held ideologies.

In fact, if the legal scholars would simply read some of the later clauses in the agreement, they would learn that it is clearly stated in them that no citizen or group of citizens may obtain rights not given to ALL citizens (Article 51). This means it would be impossible for this to happen.

Communists throughout the world always come up with high-sounding official government statements such as "nothing can infringe upon the interests of the state." Now how do you defend individual rights against those of the state when they always seem to conflict? It is only the Marxist state which decides upon the correct definitions of its interests. They don't take a popular vote on such matters.

All Americans should take note of this because some day these laws will apply to the entire U.S.A. The fall of the Roman Empire re-

quired approximately 350 years. But things change more quickly now. So don't expect it to take that long for America to go under.

Communist governments always have a lot of terms to describe what they call trouble-makers. Dissidents are termed hooligans, bad elements, class enemies, and finally—the worst label of all—counter-revolutionaries.

American members of Congress, after a hurried and closely-monitored visit to Red China, always come back home issuing such trite pronouncements as the one which states that there is vast change in mainland China on the human rights issue. They want you to believe that in just a few short years Red China will be one big happy democracy, patterned after the U.S. The changes in Red China, if any, are so minimal that it would require, at the present rate of change, about 10,000 years just to allow citizens some small basic rights. It is definitely not just around the corner, as Washington believes. The U.S. government is not the source from which to learn about Red China.

For the reasons I have just listed, the U.S. had better prepare for another massive onslaught of "boat people" or political refugees in 1997. All the Hong Kong Chinese won't want to settle in Taiwan. For those who choose to remain in Hong Kong after 1997, the prospects for elemental freedoms are grim indeed.

To Lord Palmerston, Hong Kong, when he saw it for the first time about 130 years ago, was "a barren island with hardly a house on it; plus there is the added inconvenience of nowhere to play cricket." Well, the British soon established fields for cricket. (Baseball is far more popular today.)

The naive appraisal of the Crown Colony by the English lord reminds me of what a colored maid in the Old South said to a lady from Paris who had just arrived in Louisiana. First, she asked the Parisian visitor if there were any colored people in Paris. When told there were none in Paris, the maid then asked, "If there are no colored people there, then who picks the cotton in Paris?"

Anyway, I supposed Lord Palmerston had no way of knowing the vast potential of Hong Kong for rapid development.

About 100 years after he made that statement, following the departure of the Japanese imperial armies who had occupied Hong Kong during World War II, A. J. Youngson described the Crown Colony as "run-down, war-torn, pre-industrial society with no very evident future."

Needless to say, both Lord Palmerston and Mr. Youngson were anything but prophets. If they could only see Hong Kong now!

For my own impression on Hong Kong after World War II, I must say that it reminded me vaguely of a rather silly quotation from the most famous of all writers of murder mysteries.

"Jane said passionately: 'what's needed is a new heaven and a new earth! And you sit there eating kidneys!' " — Agatha Christie, *An Overdose of Death*.

To make matters seemingly worse for Hong Kong, about fifteen years later, millions of Chinese refugees from Communist oppression poured into the Crown Colony, now labeled by newspapers as "dirty, over-crowded, often very thirsty, and obviously fighting hard for a place in the sun."

But then an interesting dimension appeared in Hong Kong. The nature and will power of the freedom-loving Chinese took over. They had no sympathy for public support and refused all attempts to give them welfare payments. Disorganized at first, and always opportunistic, those hard-working people, who had no respect for free-loaders, soon made Hong Kong the envy of the rest of the world.

To students of politics at American universities, who seem to regard a capitalistic society as exploitative, I have a word of advice from a thoughtful Chinese student. He said it simply: "The misery of being exploited by capitalists is nothing compared to the misery of not being exploited at all." And so it is.

This Chinese city under British law thrived in a short period of time as no other place on earth ever did. Family loyalties and sacrifices; and not just competition but that other indispensable ingredient of a free competitive society, voluntary cooperation, caused an unequalled upward swing in fortune here.<sup>3</sup>

Something else, I believe, caused Hong Kong to prosper, and enabled it to rise to the top in production, sales, distribution, and business profits. A lack of bureaucratic government is one of the greatest factors in the success of this Crown Colony. Per contra, in the U.S., business is hampered and hog-tied by an asinine Congress that has imposed impossible regulations and restrictions. And this is one of the many reasons why both quality and production haven fallen drastically in the United States, rendering our industry unable to compete in either foreign or domestic markets.

3. [To this must be added the free gift of all of Western technology by Western governments that were engaged in promoting "social welfare" at home by strangling their own industries and dismantling their own manufacturing plants. *Editor.*]

Alfred Marshall aptly said that a government should never be involved in "the ordinary business of life." How right he was! The Hong Kong government's policy of 'active non-intervention,' as it is called here, leaves ordinary business to individuals and families to do as they please. The break up of the telephone companies in the U.S. is a shining example of what a government should not do.

I do not mean to imply that government fails to perform necessary duties here. The government protects society from violence, invasion, and subversion. It protects every member of society from injustice or oppression by other members. It runs public works. Beyond this, the people govern themselves. Even critics of Hong Kong will agree, I think, that the government here has discharged its duties in an exemplary manner over a period of many years. Washington should send a committee here to study and learn from Hong Kong. They would find that under this benevolent non-rule, where every man has been left perfectly free to pursue his own interests in his own way, and to bring his industry and capital into competition with those of others, Hong Kong has grown and prospered. Success speaks for itself.

As for statistics, the gross national product (GNP) for Hong Kong was \$10,080 per capita last year while at the same time in Communist China the GNP barely reached \$310, making China comparable to such ramshackle countries as Somalia or the Central African Republic. Although you'd never know it in Washington, this proves the value of free enterprise unrestrained over the highly-praised system of Red China.

Get this! Only 10 percent of investments in Hong Kong are foreign. The rest is local Chinese money, much of it in very large amounts. Swiss banks and Chase National of New York would love to have the vast amount of funds available here. And bear in mind that, unlike the Rockefellers and the Rothschilds, these people did not inherit their money. They earned it. Practically all local Chinese money belongs to people who are either themselves refugees from Communist China or are descended recently from such refugees. Which goes to prove that when mainland Chinese have the same opportunities as free Chinese they can be equally successful in the business world. Most of the wealthy men in Hong Kong came from Red China as refugees and paupers; now they have become millionaires.

Most of these prosperous one-time refugees will leave Hong Kong before it is turned over to the Communists. They all answer with the same statement: that they escaped Red rule once and don't want to be under Communism a second time. A few of them will stay, who have already been playing up to Peking by building luxury hotels in Red

China or endowing university buildings and scholarships there. I believe they are making a mistake. They have told me that the best insurance policy for survival *post diluvium* is a network of highly-placed personal connections (*kuan hsi*) with the men in charge in Peking. Well I hope, for their sake that the "kuan hsi" can save them. But I doubt it. These otherwise very intelligent business leaders seem to believe, despite the precedent of what recently happened in Shanghai, that they can "educate" mainland Chinese leaders in the capitalistic methods and ethics of Hong Kong. And, although they didn't say so, I believe that feeling for the ancient motherland and old-fashioned Chinese patriotism also enter into their delusion. At best it is a high-stake gamble. And one that even Las Vegas would not be willing to underwrite.

Hong Kong, as most people know, is the world's largest exporter of garments, plastic toys, and watches. It is near the top in exporting transistor radios, cassette recorders, computers, calculators, and computer memory systems. And they are challenging Japan with semi-conductors, electronic modules, TV games, TV sets, photographic equipment, textile yarns, fabrics, electric household goods, upholstery, clothing, floor tiles, indoor paneling, metal manufacturers, and travel goods. Reacting to quotas against them, the Chinese here have moved up in the market place and many of them are now working on expensive designer clothes for Pierre Cardin, Calvin Klein, and Yves St. Laurent.

But success has not made Hong Kong respected throughout the world. Just the opposite. Its reputation as a money machine does not help create a favorable image. Nobody loves a slot machine, except, of course, its owners.

The ancient Chinese fatalism of "Drink your wine today and feel good" applies well to Hong Kong of today. There may be no tomorrow, after the *Anschluss* agreement is in force.

Economists seem to overlook exports to Hong Kong, which ran to five billion dollars last year. Hong Kong is the leading global importer of U.S. razors and blades, ginseng from Wisconsin (of all places), dressed poultry, cigarettes, buttons, studs and cuff links, oranges, lemons, and diamonds.

About half of all foreign investments in Hong Kong are American. The Japanese and the British are more reluctant to invest here at this time. This prompted one Chinese banker to tell a correspondent from the *Wall Street Journal* that "it strikes some Chinese business people [in Hong Kong] to term American investors as the

entrepreneurial equivalent of rats swimming toward a sinking ship." Perhaps Wall Street knows something we don't.

The corporate headquarters of many businesses here have already been moved to such diverse places as Bermuda, Taiwan, and Singapore. The branch offices left here will be able to leave at any time on short notice.

One element of the impending takeover here strikes me as quite childish in the world of big business and big bucks. Ever since the British preemptively surrendered this Crown Colony to the Commies in 1983, things have been much more amiable around the negotiating table between Hong Kong Chinese and representatives of the Chinese mainland. With insouciant bonhomie, the Red Chinese have now promised Hong Kong almost everything short of an annual six-week paid vacation in Paris or a trip to sunny Bermuda for all workers.

The super-deals that are promised to the people of Hong Kong by the Communist leaders remind me of what another Communist leader once said about such promises. It was the despicable dictator (Franklin Roosevelt's best friend and confidant) named Iosip Visarionovich Dzhugashvili, alias Stalin, who said that in the rather simplistic terms of a Georgian, "Paper will put up with anything written on it, but we need not go by it at future times."

Despite the obvious fact that it would seem to be best for Communist China if Hong Kong were left alone, I am sure that Peking will not do so for very long.

I was told that during the early stages of the negotiations, the British (and some Hong Kong Chinese leaders let it be bruited about that the most rational way for the Chinese Communist side to demonstrate its grasp of what Peking's economic self-interest meant, would be to throw a big party at which Communist sovereignty over Hong Kong would be vociferously acknowledged, and then, quietly, to let the British continue to run the place.

This sentiment was not lost on Peking, I'm sure. But, in my opinion, this would have to be interpreted by the Reds as an admission that they were not capable of running Hong Kong. No Communist Chinese leader is dumb enough not to realize this. The raw nerve of Communist Chinese nationalism would then have become the issue. They could not save face if the British continued to run Hong Kong. Vanity is about all the Reds have to uphold their morale after many years of failures. You cannot take that from them just for the sake of the future of Hong Kong.

However, I will admit that the British made a real point. Perhaps it was not tactful to imply it, but the Reds are not capable of running

Hong Kong, now or ever. A market economy is the opposite of Communism. I am certain that once nationalist vanity was at stake in the discussion, the idea of Communist sovereignty with the British administration was dead.

The Reds can always offer the old argument that without mainland China's help in food, water, and labor (albeit of the refugee variety) Hong Kong would not be the thriving metropolis it is today.

This argument goes far back in history. It even outdates and precedes Communism. In 1839, Lin Tseh-hou, then the imperial commissioner in Canton, wrote a letter to Queen Victoria pointing out Britain's dependence on Chinese rhubarb, without which the English would certainly all die of constipation.

But what all this theoretical discussion really does is raise serious questions about the validity of the argument for economic self-interest *über Alles*. There is a definite problem even concerning the present and future intent of the Communist Party. Experts here have told me that within the Red Chinese government neo-Stalinist conservatives, such leaders as Chen Yun and Ten Li-chun, have demonstrated uncommon staying power. And there are still many strong Maoists.

Chinese scholars in Hong Kong, who know the Communists better than anyone else, say that Americans are being taken in by "market socialism" talk out of Peking. It is a contradiction in terms, like Australian cuisine or Egyptian Europeanism. False terms, in other words.

Ineluctable damage is done to all markets when Leninists lay their crude hands on the delicate mechanism of economic freedom of choice. "A speck of rat dirt will spoil the entire bowl of rice," as the Chinese say. The entire history of Marxism everywhere has been that of a dream destructively applied. And even that pejorative deduction gives the Communists the benefit of the doubt. Their record in fact is even worse.

Peking, more than Moscow, always objects to adverse comments about Stalin. That should be a warning, even though it is totally unheeded by the American government, which has a current policy of headlong and total agreement with anything that comes out of Peking. The Soviets now cringe at the name of Stalin. Mainland China, by contrast, still admires Stalin, the Marxist most dear to their hearts—and to many Americans too.

For an obvious parallel, you only need to recall that in 1945, the late George Orwell wrote an article defending another British foreign correspondent who was at that time criticizing the then Soviet occupation of Vienna. The writer in Vienna was taken to task by many

English readers for reporting unpleasant facts about the occupying Russians, on the ground that the facts reflected very unfavorably on Stalin's régime. Many Britons argued that the Soviets were allies and such frank reporting would increase Russian "suspicion of the sincerity of the West."

Mr. Orwell, not noted for beating around the bush, countered by raising a key question: "In the long run can the cause of progress be served by lies?" Such distortion may work for a short while, but people generally react violently when finally the truth leaks out. However, I might add, it doesn't seem to me very likely that the truth will ever surface in Washington, where rose-colored glasses are *de rigueur* when confronting either Communism or Zionism.

Also, I should point out that I have already noticed that here in Hong Kong, a certain type of censorship by proxy has already appeared. Many editors have stopped criticizing Peking adversely. They realize that such assessments will be remembered and they will be very unwelcome in Hong Kong after the takeover. The long arm of the Big Red Bear is already reaching this Crown Colony. If I can feel it, the Chinese and British must feel it even more.

Chinese businessmen here tell me the same things as their counterparts in Japan and Taiwan about U.S. legislative pressure and restrictions on trade. They claim that the international Zionists who now run Washington are out to ruin the economy, and are in some ways a greater threat than the Red Chinese.

"America is a Jewish nation," said a prominent Hong Kong banker, who did not want his name used. "And I blame the Jews of the U.S. for these setbacks to our economy," he added.

This theory is directly in line with the thoughts of the Japanese and South Korean business communities. Last March 15, the *New York Times* came out with a story from Tokyo by Mr. Clyde Haberman. This article was also printed in many other large American dailies, including the *Los Angeles Herald*. The headline read:

#### JAPANESE BLAME JEWS FOR BASHING THE NATION'S ECONOMY.

Generally speaking, neither the Chinese nor the Japanese criticize the U.S. publicly with such frankness, but nevertheless they are very upset by the fact that the Zionists, and no one else, now run the American government. Things have gone so far, however, that the Japanese feel that something must be done about it. One of Japan's most popular authors, Masami Uno, has written a book detailing Japan's present economic woes, which he blames entirely on greedy

American Jews and a conspiracy by international Zionist capital. This book, read by several hundred thousand Japanese, became a best-seller within a few days after publication.

"Jews in America form an unseen, behind-the-scenes nation controlling major American policy and corporations," wrote Mr. Uno, who also repeated the Chinese accusation that America is a totally Jewish nation. And South Korean businessmen have made the same assessment.

Now a good many American citizens, probably most of them, do not even know who runs our country. But the Japanese, Chinese, Europeans, Arabs, and Iranians know. Personally, I think it is a tragedy when foreigners here in Hong Kong and elsewhere know more about the American government than most Americans. But that's the way it is.

"Jews in Washington have targeted a bashing for Japan, engineering our country's economic slowdown," Mr. Uno told the press.

Mr. Uno's surging popularity has produced expressions of concern from Jewish residents of Tokyo and they have complained bitterly to the government about him. Sound familiar? It's the same old story throughout the entire world. The Jews worldwide are going after Mr. Uno for spreading the truth. It will not be tolerated. When I wrote a book in 1980 exposing the Zionists, it cost me my job as an editor of *TV Guide*, a position I had held for 25 years. When Mr. Ernst Zündel in Canada exposed the Jewish myths, he was arrested and put through a mock trial on a long discarded legal statute that had been lost in the cobwebs of history. So it goes. Now, Mr. Uno is in trouble. If you write the truth, you will suffer greatly for it at the hands of the most powerful entity the world has ever known—no matter where you live in Japan, the U.S., Canada, or Timbuktu. They will come after you. It has cost me one attempt upon my life by four Zionist agents, and many threats. Remember what happened to Alex Odeh in California, the leader of an Arab-American group? They murdered him. Then they had the audacity to call up the church during his funeral and warn everyone not ever to say anything against the Zionists or Israel again. And to top this off, our Zionist president ordered the FBI not to arrest anyone for this crime, despite the fact that the culprits were known to the police and admitted their crime on the pages of Los Angeles newspapers. Now do you realize what we are facing? When I came here to Hong Kong, I thought I could just forget about the evils of international Zionism for a while. But such is not the case. The tentacles of that race of terrorists reaches into

every corner of the globe. You cannot run and hide from them. Your only choice is fight or die a slave. There is no third option.

And if you think this Japanese author is an isolated case and that all Japanese do not know of the Zionist conspiracy, I call your attention to another powerful book, in circulation since 1984, entitled (in Japanese) "The Secret of Jewish Power to Control the World." It was written by a highly respected member of the Japanese Parliament, Mr. Eisaburo Saito.

Another of Mr. Uno's books blames Jews for the Great Depression and the starvation of Germans during the 1920's.

The gist of it all is that most Americans may be stupid enough not to realize what is going on, but the rest of the world is not.

As I say a last goodbye to Hong Kong, a place I will most probably never see again, I must mention something that pertains, not just to this Crown Colony, but to the entire world. I have come to the conviction that Asians, such as the Chinese, Japanese, and the intellectual segment of the Indo-Chinese, are smarter than we Europeans and Americans. This does not mean that all Asians or Orientals fall into a superior category. Obvious exceptions are the dullards of backward civilizations, such as the Mongolians, Tibetans, and many in southern Asia.

Proof of Asian excellence is all around you. You don't need me to cite examples of it. But here are a few. Every high school in California and other places which has even a small percentage of Japanese, Chinese or Vietnamese students, always awards top honors in academic work to Asians, who outstrip all others, year in and year out. In spite of the fact that many of them did not even speak English when they arrived here, they have nevertheless outscored all other students in intelligence tests and academic work to become the valedictorians and salutatorians of their classes.

Now if you want an example of excellence at the university level, a couple of years ago the top graduating "cadet" at West Point was not only non-white, but just happened to be not even male. She was a female Vietnamese. When I went to school I was taught that the word "cadet" was a noun for males at military institutions, so I hesitate to call her an actual "cadet," though she must have been one under our new unisex designation of everything from Congresspersons to person-hole covers in the streets. However, there can be no doubt about her ability in both military science and academic studies generally.

Personally, I do not consider the success of Orientals in schools and business to be a serious threat to America or Americans. But the Jews do consider the Asians to be a grave threat to their easy way of

life and plunder in these united states of our union. That is the very reason why Jewish capitalists, as they are called here, are so frantically concerned about the dramatic success in business and trade of Hong Kong, Singapore, Taiwan, and Japan, and determined to stop it. President Reagan is not placing severe restrictions on trade with Japan to protect the average American businessman. He is doing so to protect the interests of his beloved Zionist capitalistic mentors, who are now running our nation. Americans do not seem to want to do anything about throwing off the yoke of Zionist control either in politics or the business world. It seems to me that Americans are in no way alarmed by the recent scandals in the stock exchange, where Jewish brokers have stolen billions but got off with relatively small fines and warnings. But the Asians are not as servile as Americans. Businessmen from Singapore to South Korea want to fight back.

The death of America will come from Communism, Zionists, and the great influx during the next ten years of black Africans from the population explosion on that continent. Asians are not the ones who are going to take your way of life from you. Of course, I am not overlooking the threat to our nation from having an open border for the least skilled and least intelligent human beings from Latin America, mostly of Indian lineage with extremely low IQ's.

Asians will help America, rather than harm it. This does not mean that I approve of unlimited immigration for Chinese or Japanese. I do not. This nation cannot hold them all.

I do admire the skill and intelligence of the Chinese and Japanese. Many people reading this do not hold such an opinion. But even if you don't like them, you have to respect their efforts to achieve and even over-achieve in all fields of endeavor. They do not cost the taxpayers money. They are not first in line at the welfare or unemployment office. Per capita, they pay more taxes than the rest of us. They don't fill the prisons either. They don't bring lawsuits about job discrimination or march in civil rights uprisings. They don't even criticize the American way of life publicly or privately. They just work hard and obey the laws of the land. They are not dual citizens like American Jews. They are loyal to America, unlike American Jews who put Israel first, last, and always above everything else.

America, like Hong Kong, has many problems. But Asian-American Phi Beta Kappas are not causing any of our difficulties. ♣

This article first appeared in the August 1987 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription \$25.00. Sample copy & booklist \$3.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: **THE NEXT VIETNAM** (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/\$1.50 10/\$3.00 50/\$13.00 100/\$25.00. **HAMMERING THE U.S.** (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/\$1.00 50/\$9.00 100/\$16.00. **BUSH AND ZION** (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/\$1.50 10/\$4.50 500/\$20.00 100/\$35.00. **REAGAN AND ZION** (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **ANTI-AMERICANS** (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES** (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **HOW ZION TRIUMPHS** (March 1987 issue): Single copy \$1.00 10/\$8.00 50/\$35.00 100/\$60.00. **FRIENDS WE BETRAYED** (April 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **THE GREAT TERRORIST** (May 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT** (June 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **YOUR ENEMIES** (July 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE** (August 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00.

For Postage and Handling include \$1.00 for orders under \$10.00, 10% for orders over \$10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.



To bear  
Witness  
To the  
Truth!

# LIBERTY BELL

## NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK  
AND DATA BASE

### The Hot-Line

West Virginia

## 304-927-1773

Chicago

## 312-863-4347

NO I.D. REQUIRED  
FREE ACCESS

NOTHING BUT HARD  
FACTS! NO GAMES -  
NO FICTION!

ON LINE 24 HOURS  
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

## FOR MY LEGIONARIES



The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., \$8.00), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WW II. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing

pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhentzsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

## THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu. (307 pp., hb., \$8.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.) "A searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr.A.J. App).

### FOR MY LEGIONARIES

ORDER No. 6003  
\$8.00

### THE ANTI-HUMANS

ORDER No. 1013  
single copy \$7.00, 3 for \$15.00

plus 10% for postage and handling

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 today. Please include 10% for postage and handling.

## MANFRED ROEDER, CONTINUED FROM PAGE 20

From then until his trial 17 months later, Roeder was a prisoner on remand subject to the same dire conditions accorded to convicted terrorists. Conveyed to and from prison and courts in chains; incarcerated in the maximum security prison of Stuttgart-Stammheim, locked in the foulest of detention cells at courts, with mail restricted and censored and family visits severely curtailed, he was treated like a terrorist belonging to the Baader-Meinhof gang. During the whole of this time, the press waged a war of vilification against him in which the vilest insinuations, charges, lies, smears were laid at his door.

The 'trial' was, needless to say, a travesty of justice. Three other people involved in bomb and arson attacks on buildings housing Auschwitz exhibitions and on hostels and camps harbouring immigrants were charged and convicted, two receiving life sentences and the other six years. Roeder's connection with them was tenuous. Although he knew them and had conversed with them, he played no part in planning, approving, or executing bomb attacks. Nonetheless he was accused of masterminding a terrorist group and of being an accomplice to the murder of two immigrants on the grounds of "spiritual influence" and "previous consent" and of taking part in the attacks "by omission"(!) The argument was that he could and should have prevented all the actions of his acquaintances—even if he did not know anything about them! As suspected terrorists, they were not tried before a jury but by five judges. Prosecution, defence, and court were all 'arranged' by the Zionist Occupation Government of West Germany. Even though Roeder had had nothing whatever to do with these mindless attacks (gnat-bites on the hide of a hippo), the trial was billed "Roeder and others" and the court changed the indictment five times in its determination to 'prove' that Roeder had masterminded the operations. The five judges twisted and turned the evidence which did not substantiate the charges, even admitting that Roeder had done nothing, but intent on proving that he had known about the attacks and was therefore under the law obliged to inform the authorities.

As a Stuttgart paper wrote: "From the beginning, the main difficulty of the whole trial was to make Roeder responsible for the acts of his friends. This could only be done by some rather twisted and complicated legal phrases called 'action by non-ac-

tion' or 'commission by omission.' With this very unusual theory, the court got the problem Roeder under control." By this court's criteria, God would have been sentenced for omitting to put away the Devil for ever. God had the chance to get rid of the Devil for ever but he did not do it. Therefore this court finds him guilty of omission!

### VICIOUS SENTENCE

The sentence of 13 years' imprisonment was vicious and barbaric—but wholly in keeping with the system which pronounced it, terrified as it is of ideas and politics Manfred Roeder represents. In his summing up, the presiding judge expressed the hope that Roeder would be forgotten in a very short time, that his circle would disintegrate, that his newsletters would be discontinued, and that his wife and six children would undergo extreme suffering. Typical of the Talmudic spirit of spite and vengefulness, of visiting the 'sins' of the father upon the children! The essential purpose of the judgment was to silence Manfred Roeder for many years and to destroy the basis of his family's livelihood. That judge was utterly wrong. It is he and his like, and the corrupt, imposed system that spawns them that will be forgotten long before the name and works of Manfred Roeder are forgotten. The German Citizens' Initiative has now developed into *Teutonic Unity*, a worldwide organization that unites all Teutonic peoples in the fight against Communism, Zionism, and the shoddy system of bogus 'democracy.' Manfred Roeder may now be in prison for his loyalty to his country and for his stand on behalf of the self-determination of all peoples against Bolshevism and Plutocracy, but his newsletters continue to circulate in many languages around the world, and Traudel Roeder, his brave and loyal wife, is sustained by financial, moral, and physical support from friends at the family home on the Knüll.

Contact can be established for newsletters with **A.E., P.O. Box 148, Buffalo NY 14225, U.S.A.**, and for support of any kind with **Frau Traudel Roeder, Haus Richberg, D-3579, Schwarzenborn, West Germany.**

Says Roeder in defiance from his prison cell: "They can do to us whatever they want, but our spirit will rise and our idea will triumph!"



## TYPHUS FEVER AND ETHNIC IDENTITY IN POLAND

by Dr. J. Walbaum

Translated  
by  
*Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.*

Translator's note: The following is a translation of an article which appeared in the *Münchener medizinische Wochenschrift* of 24 May 1940. Its author is Obermedizinalrat (chief public health officer) Dr. J. Walbaum, who at the time had the position of Gebietsgesundheitsführer (district health supervisor) in Cracow, Poland. The article is of considerable significance in revealing the health problems which German authorities encountered in those parts of Poland which had been occupied by German armed forces in September, 1939. Note the concern for the health of the Polish population and the concern about false impressions that foreign journalists might obtain from the prophylactic measures undertaken against typhus, a disease which is so serious that it is often fatal and which is sometimes the concomitant of wars.

As is well known, Poland was a government of nationalities, in contrast to most of the European states to the west, which in most cases are governments of nations and which thus include, in addition to the *Staatsvolk* (main ethnic group), only small minorities of other nations, often hardly worthy of mention.

If one examined the statistics on the spread of typhus fever in Poland, which played a large and disastrous rôle, and attempted to create a picture of its spread within the political boundaries of Poland by use of a map, the fact became im-

mediately clear that the frequency of the disease within Poland declined from east to west and was least frequent in the areas bordering along Germany. If the disease were completely absent here in some instances, there were nevertheless particular areas in which it always occurred incessantly, as was especially the case in the larger cities. On the basis of ethnic identity one would have had to assume that the disease had its maximal incidence amongst the Ukrainians and White Russians, a somewhat smaller incidence amongst Poles, and the smallest incidence among Germans. One could have assumed from this that the cause was the difference in cleanliness of the various aforementioned ethnic groups, since the infestation with lice, after all, is a sign of a lack of cleanliness. However, this assumption would not have completely corresponded to the truth because a factor would have been disregarded which plays a chief rôle in the spread of typhus. That factor is the Jewish component of the population, which occurs over the whole area but is not uniformly distributed. The Jews are located in the greatest numbers in the east, are present to a lesser extent in central Poland, and are most thinly present in the western provinces. Here, in fact, typhus has well-nigh died out, because, in addition to the relatively small component of Jews in the population, a large component was German and this strong intermingling of Germans had a decisive, contributory influence on the cleanliness of the population as a whole, especially inasmuch as considerable remnants of German administrative work could still be found here. If, in these areas, the Jews would have had the same percentage of their presence in the urban population as in the eastern part of Poland, then the balance would probably have looked less favorable. That can be seen in the case of the former area of Galicia [the area north of the Carpathian Mountains, including Cracow in the west and Lwow in the east], where the Austrian administration had done quite a great deal for the health care of these areas, but could not quite completely attain the same level as in the former Prussian provinces. The Jewish component of the population of Galicia was simply too large and to some extent it frustrated the general successes of the Austrian administration, which had unquestionably done great things here, of which one can convince himself even today by an on-the-spot examination of the area.

To what extent the Jewish component of the population influences the health statistics can be seen in no instance more clearly than in the case of typhus. Here one can say that typhus is a purely Jewish disease, at least so far as the conditions in Poland are concerned. This sentence is true, not even with certain reservations, but almost absolutely. During the latest half-year period in the Generalgouvernement [the Polish state established under German occupation] all cases of typhus, without exception, had their origins in Jewish circles. Even if one case or another occurred amongst Poles, these cases could practically always be traced to Jews. Amongst Germans typhus is an unknown disease. That is also true of the Germans from foreign countries who have returned to the Reich. In the case of epidemics that have been observed, typhus always began in the ghetto, spread there and then jumped to individual houses outside the ghetto. When the circumstances were examined it was always learned that Jews had lived in these houses, in whose apartments the fever first appeared. Only then did the disease occur amongst individual Poles, and in nearly all cases direct evidence was present that the Poles had come in contact in some manner with the people who dwelt in the infected apartments. In some instances the contact had taken place with Jewish physicians, so that I had to issue a directive avoiding as far as possible the treatment of Poles by Jews and permitting the treatment only by Polish physicians. Naturally, there are exceptions in this directive when not enough physicians are available. However, this measure was not sufficient in itself. We had to resort to cordoning off dwellings and thus it came about that whole residential quarters or streets had to be hermetically closed off from the outer world, while, of course, food was supplied to the population. This measure involved almost exclusively Jews, but was simply the result of actual conditions. The possible atrocity stories resultant from this, with which one must always reckon on the part of foreign reporters, can be easily refuted, since it is a matter of a measure to which we had to resort in the interest of the rest of the population. The one hundred percent success of our measure proved us to be completely justified. It is absolutely certain that typhus would no longer be any problem at all in Poland if the Jews had been removed. The Jews became the misfortune of Poland not only as a result of exploitation but also by the transmission and spread of disease. For the Ger-

mans the danger of the transmission was less, inasmuch as their much greater cleanliness and hence freedom from lice reduced considerably the danger of contagion. However, even in this instance the possibility exists, now as previously, because even with the greatest effort at cleanliness it is not always possible to prevent a transmission of the body louse. Whenever a German is infected in such a case, the danger is all the greater as a rule, since in the case of Germans a certain amount of immunity caused by the protracted infestation of the population is not present, while it is present in the Jewish population and to some extent in the Polish population. This immunity causes the course of the disease to be milder than usual.<sup>1</sup> Nevertheless, cleanliness is such an effective protection that in the case of the Germans from the Reich an infection has only occasionally occurred and even the *Volksdeutschen* [ethnic Germans], who, after all, were living in Poland, were completely free of typhus. Here, too, in only quite isolated cases did an infection occur by contact with Jews. These individual cases never led to a further spread because immediate isolation and the cleanliness already present blocked a further transmission from the outset. Even if not quite so clearly, things are similar in the case of other infectious diseases and it is becoming increasingly clear that the Jewish population is a danger to its surroundings as a source of infections with diseases of all kinds. Not only the Poles, but the surrounding peoples in a broad area are threatened by the constant center of epidemics within the eastern Jewish population. Furthermore, I am convinced that when further research is done, similar conditions would be observed in the peoples of the east and of the Orient.

The problem of the Jewish population certainly deserves very serious concern on the part of the health administration involved and is in need of a basic solution.

1. Dr. Walbaum is by no means the only observer to note the special incidence of typhus, the chief vector of which is the body louse, amongst Jews. Cf. *Encyclopaedia Britannica*, 1970 edition, Volume 22, p. 447, s.v. TYPHUS FEVER: "In 1910 Nathan Brill called attention to a disease in New York City which resembled typhus but differed from it in its relatively mild course and epidemiological features. It occurred sporadically among Jewish immigrants and showed no tendency to spread." — C.E.W.

## BOOK REVIEW

**THE FOUNDATIONS OF CONSERVATIVE THOUGHT**, by William R. Harbour, Notre Dame Press, 1982.

reviewed by  
**Edward Straitthought, Ph.D.**

That the following review takes place in the form of three letters may be explained in this way: that is actually how it did take place. William Makepeace—the “Bill” of the letters below—recommended that I read Harbour’s account of conservatism, *The Foundations of Conservative Thought* (henceforth *FCT*). He thought it a pretty good account; in fact, good enough to have assigned it to a class of his. So I borrowed his copy and read it. I made my critical observations available to Makepeace in a letter—the first letter below. Bill responded, defending Harbour against the main thrust of my criticisms. This comprises the second letter below. I responded to Bill’s defense of Harbour, while attempting to provide my own account of conservatism. This response and account comprises the third letter below. Taken together, these three letters form, it seems to me, not only an instructive review of Harbour’s particular work, pro and con, but of the foundations of conservatism themselves.

### LETTER TO MAKEPEACE

Dear Bill,

I find Harbour’s feebly disguised definition of “Conservatism” in *FCT* irritating, unfair, and theoretically inchoate.

It is irritating because Harbour, first saying (with a pious grimace) that he is not trying to define *conservatism*, then not only proceeds to do so but to present his own cooked-over Kirkean brand of conservatism as the definiens. For instance, he repeatedly says (pp. 4 ff.), “*The Conservative*. . . blah, blah, blah.” In so using the definite article, he both appropriates to himself what is not his to appropriate—the term “conservative”—

and sneaks in his disclaimed definition by the back door. A pox on him!

It is unfair because it unfairly turns conservatism into something stupid and obnoxious.

According to Harbour, "Conservatism begins with...the Cosmological principle...[that] God is at the center of all things; God is the divine ground of all existence. God, not man, is the measure of all things" (p. 4, *FCT*).

Concomitantly, "The Conservative account of human nature stresses man's shortcomings and subordinate status within the chain of being. In contrast to the attributes he assigns to God, the Conservative perceives man in terms of his imperfections. The Conservative believes that man's moral nature is tragically flawed and that man's greatest sin is found in his pride" (pp. 4,5 *FCT*). On the basis of these two principles, God's ontological and epistemological primacy and man's ontological and epistemological subordination and even meanness, Harbour purports to ground such secondary and more particular features of conservative thought as its opposition to "utopian thinking" and its "skepticism" regarding such things as "criminal rehabilitation" (p. 34, *FCT*).

Now one can see, I think, that if a person supposes that perfection belongs only to God and that imperfection belongs intrinsically to the human being and his condition, that person is not so likely to put stock in utopias or criminal rehabilitation programs as someone who believes that men and society are perfectible. Is it not stupid, though, to require someone to travel six miles where he need travel only one? What I mean is this. It needs only a modicum of peasant shrewdness and a few years of experience to know that utopian thinking and most criminal rehabilitation programs anyway are the bunk. In short, simple, natural wisdom and observant experience of human kind and human institutions convey one directly to these conclusions: the reason, incidentally, why most persons become notably "more conservative" as they grow older. It does not need the so-called "Cosmological" principle or the dogma of man's sinful original nature to carry one to them. In fact, as history abundantly shows, these unnecessary wheels and cogs have to be, if not mere nuisances, a most pernicious adjunct to man's natural wisdom, often crushing under themselves not only spectator but be-strider. Thus, to connect conservatism to them has to be both gratuitous and stupid.

But Harbour goes farther and this is where he may be accused of turning conservatism into something that is not merely stupid but downright obnoxious. He explicitly indentifies his so-called Cosmological principle or, more accurately, its sub-theorem of "theocentric humanism," with "Judaeo-Christianity" (see pp. 6, 14-15, 118 *FCT*)! Now if Christianity is obnoxious because of the slave mentality it inculcates, and if Judaism is obnoxious because of the genocidal mentality it inculcates, their union has to be doubly obnoxious, besides being inconceivable in the way that a round square is. Judaism proclaims, for instance, "An eye for an eye" (in some versions, "Ten eyes for an eye"); Christianity, "Turn the other cheek." Judaism says that Christ was a whore's spawn and a blasphemer; Christianity that Christ was God's only begotten son and *the truth*. So what Harbour would have one found conservatism on is a monstrous chimera of contradiction, which no one in his right mind could possibly take seriously, except that a failure to show proper obeisance to media overloads and their shibboleths can have serious consequences. In its own right, though, (or perhaps one should say, "in its own, insulting chutzpah"): *Judeo-Christianity* is mere, pernicious nonsense.

Returning to my original charges, I said that Harbour's account of conservatism was "theoretically inchoate." I said this for a variety of reasons, minor and major. A minor one would be, for example, "Core Belief 6's" claim that Conservatism subscribes both to "classical philosophy" and "the Judeo-Christian tradition" (p. 14 *FCT*). Now just how can conservatism do that? How can one both subscribe to so-called Judeo-Christianity's claim that pride is the greatest sin and to the classical evaluation of pride as a virtue—indeed, a supreme virtue? Harbour obviously has not thought through what he is saying. He is simply echoing the media-approved pronouncements of various "safe" conservatives who have not thought through what *they* were saying. Parenthetically, let me say that I have noticed throughout *FCT* Harbour's meticulous care to see to it that "the Conservative" say Nothing that could remotely offend media or establishment sensibilities. What we have, therefore, is a "sanitized" conservatism that is hardly distinguishable, sans microscope, from liberalism. In fact, however, conservatism by definition has to maintain many things that it would horrify not only Harbour to avow but establishment and media sensibilities and censors to have avowed. Conservatism, for example, is intrinsically committed to what goes by the name of "racism." Can you im-

agine, Bill, our "safe" Harbour expounding the virtues of racism? Yet, how boldly he marries conservatism to good-old-boy, white-hat "localism." Does not, though, a parallel logic call for his marrying conservatism to (shrieks of horror!) nasty, black-hat racism? Well, I am sure that logic will call in vain. There will be no cup of hemlock for Harbour.

To turn from minor to major sinning on the part of our friend, I should want to cite the following two. In his analysis of conservatism no explication of the word "conservatism" is advanced which elicits the meaning of the word "conserve." On the contrary, Harbour attacks those who, attempting such an elucidation, have defined conservatism in terms of "defending the status quo" (p. 1, *FCT*). Now it is his refusal to define conservatism in its own terms that results, first of all, in his merely tacking together this and that very problematic and at most merely accidental feature of conservatism as representing "essential" conservatism: espousal of so-called Judeo-Christianity, espousal of natural law theory, espousal of theo-centric humanism, and so on. And second: this refusal or incapacity results in his preposterous attempt to boil a definition of conservatism—what "the conservative" thinks—out of the hogwash of some particularly timorous and well-behaved conservatives' pronouncements on conservatism: as if a majority vote somehow decided such matters, and a majority vote of fawning milquetoasts, at that.

If I may, William, let me here put in my own two cents. Whatever conservatism truly is or is not can be accounted for, I should say, if one regressively applies the definition that conservatism is defense of the status quo. Then also Harbour's attack on that common definition of conservatism will be found wanting.

Sincerely,  
Edward

### **BILL'S RESPONSE TO MY LETTER:**

Dear Ed,

I think you are quite unfair about Harbour. You seem not to realize what Harbour is doing and what he has accomplished. He has transformed conservatism from a peasant boor, as it were, into a civilized and cultured gentleman. The hallmark of savagery is rigid beliefs and customs held without

examination, fierce religion, unforgiving and bloody codes of honor and morality, and xenophobia. The hallmark of civilization is, in one word, philosophy and that is to say, the reasoned rejection of savagery. The reason that Harbour's conservatism seems to you to be practically indistinguishable from liberalism is that liberalism is, among other things, civilized. Since Harbour's conservatism is also, civilized it does bear a resemblance to liberalism. And well it should, or lapse into savagery.

What is even more imperceptive in your critique is the plain non-sequitur with which you close your diatribe. You propose that conservatism be defined in terms of defending the status quo: this in spite of Harbour's unanswerable arguments in his very first pages showing that this definition is absolutely untenable. Need I remind you that according to such a definition, a conservative in contemporary America would have to defend such things as the welfare state, moral permissiveness, the income tax, things that he might loathe as he might typhoid. But then, right away, in your last sentence, you say, without one jot of proof, as airily as if Harbour had not presented the most unanswerable of unanswerable arguments, "then also Harbour's attack on that common definition of conservatism will be found wanting!" One has to feel like Alice in Wonderland, confronted with such silliness.

I also take issue with your contention that conservatism is intrinsically racist. Savage conservatism may be; not civilized conservatism.

Yours in wonder,  
Bill

Dear Bill,

I must confess: I had thought Harbour was merely pandering to the powers that be in *FCT*'s Goody-Two-Shoes version of conservatism; and while I am still not convinced that he wasn't, witness his groveling to that whited nonsense, *Judeo-Christianity*, I grant that it is possible that he also entertained, as you maintain, a more serious purpose; namely, to "civilize" conservatism. Anyway, I shall suppose for the sake of argument that that was his main intention.

Now I am sure that almost anyone today, brain-washed as we have all incessantly been, will feel a cold shiver go up his

spine at the thought of a conservatism of stern principle, harsh punishments, racist prejudice, and narrow views—except, that is, it be orthodox Judaism or Black Islamism or Chicanoism; in short, except it be non-European; and he will feel a warm shiver go up his spine at the thought of a conservatism of permissive principle, gentle punishments, “rainbow” integrationism, broad views, and so on—at least, if it is of, by, and for Europeans. I only want to point out these instructive anomalies in the rather forlorn hope that it will make it easier for you, Bill, to appreciate my own position and arguments on this matter of “civilizing conservatism. For what I want to maintain is that, appearances to the contrary notwithstanding, the civilizing or “liberal” principle is in the end absolutely barbarizing while illiberal principle, or conservatism unreformed, is, where humaneness is truly called for, humane. In other words, in this area things are just the opposite of what they superficially appear to be.

Consider, first of all, what history has to tell us. Has there ever been a time or place where liberal principle has been more paid court to than in France during the Revolution of 1789-1793? The ideological password was “liberty, equality, fraternity.” But what in fact obtained was barbarity and cruelty decanted with geeful shouts, not on invading aliens or others to whom no humaneness was due, but innocent Frenchmen themselves, peasants as well as nobility, on a scale and in a volume such as had never remotely been contemplated by the reactionary, illiberal ancient regime. And looking through history one finds this same sort of contradiction between liberal profession and liberal practice occurring over and over again: at least where liberalism and its adherents have been given a free hand. Thus, given a free hand in the post-war treatment of National Socialist Germany and its citizens, the concerned, caring, liberal-professing, humanitarian-professing American, French, and English governments immediately decreed the brutalization and kangaroo-court terrorization of the conquered people of Germany: quite in contrast, one might point out to the treatment accorded the conquered French, Poles, Belgians, Dutch, and Danes by the illiberal-professing German government in 1941. Nor should one ignore the fact that the bloody, savage communist governments of this century and the bloody, savage Paris commune of the last century all professed and profess to be dedicated to “liberal” principles: “social justice,” equality, humane laws and punishment, people-caring, and so on.

But what, it may be objected, has all this to do with civilization and the civilizing principle? Well, as it psychologically expresses itself, does not the civilizing principle—do not the criteria of *being civilized*,—enunciate themselves in just what are commonly called “liberal principles”? To the extent that a people were in fact not rigid and unyielding in their beliefs but always ready to discuss them with those who disagreed, were in fact equable and gentle in their conduct, legislated in fact humane laws and punishment, treated one another as equals, were in fact without racial, sexual, or other prejudices—would we not to that extent feel impelled to say that their views and behavior were liberal and at the same time say that they were civilized? And to the extent that a people entertained in word and practice views opposite to those just described, would we not want to say that their views and actions were illiberal and at the same time say that they were not civilized? In short, does it not appear that, if not the very same thing, still liberal principles and the civilizing principle are most intimately connected and practically interchangeable?

Why then, though, should not we want to “civilize” conservatism? Is not a people who philosophically discuss the pros and cons of their beliefs, who behave equably and gently, whose laws and punishments are gentle, who treat one another as equals, who have no sexual, racial or other prejudices a paragon to be emulated? One is almost with inexorable force impelled to agree; or one is, anyhow, when considering the matter *abstractly*. Yet, continuing to stare us in the face is the recurrent testimony of history which seems to say that when the adherents of liberal principles,—even the most sincere adherents—occupy the seats of political power and are free to put those principles into practice and do so, then bursts out, both from governors and governed, the most hideous cruelty and inhumanity, quite as if those principles were a poison of some sort, which, swallowed, must cause fever and sickness. This is not mere metaphor. Thus one observes that as a people pass from a tribal, pre-civilized state into a highly civilized state, in tandem a severe moral decline sets in and an abdication of nerve and will. Thus, even at the height of their empire and in the very culmination of the civilizing process they had been undergoing, the more knowledgeable Romans complained of the loss of the ancient virtues and the flowering of depravity and violence.

May we not, however, be talking of mere accidents here? May not the civilizing process and liberal principle be entirely

innocent of the crimes we have been imputing to them? We cannot, within the present confines, present all or even much of the evidence we should like to on behalf of an emphatic "no" to these negative suggestions. Let the following excursion into the anatomy and functioning of the brain suffice.

Liberal principle and the civilizing process would seem to be functions of the more verbal operations of the neo-cortex. At the level of words, as opposed to concrete objects, *man* and *woman*, *black person*, *yellow person*, or *white person*, seem only to possess accidental and inconsequential differences, for the words themselves are more alike than different and what differences they possess are accidental and inconsequential. If, then, we stop at words, as we do when they are written on a classroom blackboard or in a book, equality has to seem well founded and all prejudice unfounded; nor in the cool sphere of words does violent emotion, rigorous morality, severe punishment seem to be in order; one belief seems no better than another and argument always appropriate; and so, stopping at words, we naturally lapse into liberal principles and thus into being civilized.

But, of course, the natural man is not simply a walking neo-cortex. Indeed, insofar as he is immersed in a world of particular, concrete beings and objects, often hostile, and insofar as he needs to relate himself to other members of his species, he needs to perceive and act in terms of concrete identifications, appropriate emotions, and social ritual. These have their source, not in the verbal neo-cortex, but in the mammalian limbic system and the reptilian brain (see, Paul D. Maclean, *A Triune Concept of the Mind*, Toronto University Press; also "A Difference of Minds," *Instauration*, July 1979). Therefore, as an environmentally effective organism the natural man acts and reacts physically and perceptually upon the world first on the basis of his mammalian and reptilian brains. His verbal neo-cortex enters as, so to speak, their man-servant, not their master. Thus, not very different from the lion, he hunts but he deliberately employs verbal directives, these deliberations all resting upon the neo-cortex. It is not the other way around. He does not construct conceptual or verbal systems of hunting and then try to fit his actual hunting to them, as might a philosopher, the epitome of civilized man.

Natural man is man before being civilized: the man of tradition, of rigid and sometimes bloody moral codes, a staunch prac-

itioner of caste, privilege, and prejudice, liable to short-run violent action and feeling but long-run loyalties, with horizons and interests pretty much limited to self, family, tribe, neighborhood gods and ritual—in short, to the outsider, literally and sociologically, the savage. Turning Plato's civilized image of the soul upside down and expanding it, we might say that instead of reason, aided by the spirited element, ruling over the monster, appetites, we have the two-fold rule of the mammalian and reptilian brains, like king and queen, with the neo-cortex being their obedient chancellor and chamberlain. Where first things come first, this has to be the natural order of things, constituting the integrated, whole person.

When a tribe succeeds in so dominating its environment that its members can feel free to engage in physical and intellectual adventure and when at least some of its members possess unusual neo-cortical activity and power, we have, evidently, the basis for an advance from the savage to the civilized state. Realizing that what I am going to say involves certain personifications that do not in fact exist but which will shorten discourse by pretending they do, one might say the following. No longer having to tie itself to immediate concrete tasks and, no doubt, with leisure and boredom to prompt it, the verbal-associational neo-cortex begins to operate in its own terms. Of course, it first does so in a society which has retained and insists that its members continue to retain intact erstwhile traditions, castes, prejudices, and so on. Thus it can seem that the new thinking going on is simply an extension of precedent thinking. But this is not so. It is different in kind. Issuing from a neo-cortex that is operating in its own terms it is a primarily verbal thinking that is detached from its previously non-verbal contexts. The neo-cortex, one might say, is going its own way, no longer acting as the mere councillor and chamberlain of the limbic and reptilian systems, though still appearing so.

On the basis of this new, detached thinking, artistic, material, ritualistic, and theogonic invention flourish. Probably also, beneath the surface of the society's still rigid codes and accountabilities, stirrings of doubt and cynicism make themselves felt, especially as the new thinking spreads among the populace. Now it can happen, either through deliberate suppressions of a ruling class that recognizes the dangers this new thinking presents to its traditional rule or through a mere lack of neo-cortical activity and power in the members of the par-

ticular tribe or society, that this new thinking never succeeds in breaking through the crust of the old mammalian-reptilian ethos. Looking from the outside at such a society, we are half-inclined to term it "savage" and half-inclined to term it "civilized." In its art, material inventions, and theogonies we recognize the new, detached thinking at work and to that extent are prompted to say "civilized." For the rest, "savage" or "uncivilized." This would be one's response, for example, to the Incan and Aztec cultures.

Where an opening presents itself—though, perhaps in the person of an all-powerful ruler who happens to be irresistibly carried away by his own new thinking, like Iknaton, or perhaps because of a heightened neo-cortical activity of the populace at large, as in classical Greece—this new thinking will assume its own natural form; and it is then that liberal principle—for example, moral permissiveness, skepticism, egalitarianism, the rejection of racial and other prejudices, and so on, emerges and competes for sovereignty both in the individual and the society. In short, the individual and society become at this point fully civilized.

In spite of the honorific connotations the adjectives of the civilized condition, "tolerant," "liberal," "gentle," and so on, possess, and none more so than the very word "civilized"—possibly because "birds of a feather flock together" and being in that condition ourselves we naturally express an elective affinity for it—as I was saying, in spite of the honorific connotations the adjectives of the civilized condition possess, the civilizing principle and its works are actually in their effects and consequences destructive of both the individual and society. The path to Hell, it will be remembered, is a primrose path.

For one thing, when the associational-verbal neo-cortex or, in psychological terminology, one's reason, operates separately from the limbic and reptilian brains, this means that the latter as well as the former are left operating on their own. For, it needs constantly to be kept in mind, the neo-cortex does not replace the limbic and reptilian systems; it is simply added on to them. Thus, on the one hand, when the neo-cortex or reason detaches itself from them, it is no longer tied in with the realities of the surrounding world and society. It has for its world merely faceless words and symbols, as expressed in its liberal principles of universal equality, universal fraternity, universal or unrestricted liberty, universal passivity: all so fair and seeming-solid to the merely contemplative eye but so un-

manageable and insubstantial to the touch. On the other hand, no longer working through the associational restrictions and deliberations of the neo-cortex or reason, the limbic and reptilian systems express themselves in unrestricted, blind violence and incoherence. One might recall, for instance, the so-called "flower children" of the sixties: one moment all talk of peace and universal brotherhood; the next, crossed by an innocent question or glance, raging almost as if in the throes of hydrophobia.

But this is not all; indeed, we are so far merely at the tip of the iceberg, so to speak. Inducing as it does a split in the person by dissolving the natural bonds between the neo-cortical, limbic, and reptilian systems, the civilizing principle not only produces chronic states of self-alienation, repression, and frustration but a constant gravitation toward depravity. The natural and healthy man is the whole and self-integrated man. That wholeness and self-integration being dissolved in the solvents of the civilizing principle we have the unnatural and ailing man. Since these are conditions of his psyche and not merely his flesh, the outcome has to be depravity or an inclination and sympathy with depravity. And so today, in those circles where the civilizing principle with its attendant liberal principles are most entrenched, we find all the evidences of a limitless depravity run rampant: the cult of ugliness elevated into a religion and beauty denigrated, bestiality and homosexuality extolled, racial integration and even miscegenation not merely condoned but propagated with holy zeal, and a concomitant zealotry to commit racial and moral suicide. These depravities are the true and final legacy of the civilizing principle: a very opposite pole from the healthy spirit and condition of the savage's rigidly maintained traditions, rituals, harsh moral sanctions, caste differences, family, tribal and theogonic loyalties, and that natural xenophobia which finds its broadest expression in an insistence on racial purity and, within one's own territory, not only one's own race's supremacy but ideally the total exclusion of other races. Presumably, for instance, this last was the healthy belief and practice of the pre-historic Cromagnons, Goths, and Aryans, and still is the practice and belief of the Japanese in Japan and the Jews in Israel, witness the latter's expulsion by terror of Palestinians in 1948 and the virtual disenfranchisement of those remaining.

My answer, then, to the first challenge you addressed to my critique of Harbour—namely, your claim that he is attempting to “civilize” conservatism and, by implication, that one ought to commend him for the attempt,—can be put in a sentence. The attempt is not commendable. In fact, far from serving the ends of either society or conservatism it amounts to injecting both with a mortal infection.

I agree with the literal statement of the last sentence in your letter where you say, “Savage conservatism may be [intrinsically racist]; not civilized conservatism.” Indeed, there is no “maybe” about it. What I emphatically disagree with is the tone of voice in which you say this: as if “savage” in the sense of “primitive” or “tribal” designated something objectionable and vile and “civilized” something commendable and noble. As I have tried at some length to show, beneath glittering appearances, the solid truth is almost the very opposite. I say “almost” because, while the fully civilized condition is, humanly speaking, the worst condition, the purely savage condition is probably not the best condition. The latter would seem to be that condition where the neo-cortex or reason is detached from the limbic and reptilian brains in things that are not their concern, but in things that are, is still in their loyal and non-questioning service. Where this internal state exists we seem to find a society that is flourishing in art, theogonies, and material invention but that abides in the realm of social and territorial relations by unchanging and unquestioned precepts. One might think here of those societies of the Middle East pre-1800 B.C. which Jaynes refers to in *The Origin of Consciousness in the Breakdown of the Bicameral Mind* (which, more accurately, should have been titled *The Origin of Detached (or Schizoid) Self-Consciousness in the Breakdown of the Triune Mind*), where evidently both harmony and material prosperity flourished as never before or since.

I am now, Bill, in a position to answer your second challenge. You take me to have defined conservatism as “defending the status quo” and rightly point out that such a definition is untenable. As you say, a conservative in America would be committed to defending and preserving myriads of things that he could not possibly want to defend or preserve; for example, the present sexual permissiveness, income taxes, and so on. But, Bill, if you will look more carefully at what I said you will see that I proposed that this definition be *regressively* applied. Now what do I mean by saying “regressively?”

Even when we merely say, “defending that status quo,” we imply that innovation is to be eschewed and thus suggest that what we received from the past is best. Our present status quo, however, contains much that resulted from innovation in both the recent and the long-ago past. If, then, we are to apply the above definition regressively and thus to each past innovation we in effect return ourselves to that condition just before innovation commenced; at least, the sort of deliberate innovation that issues from the detached neo-cortex or reason when operating over social and territorial relations. As regressively applied, therefore, the definition of conservatism that it defends the status quo in no way has us defending such past innovations as moral permissiveness or the income tax. Instead it has us returning and defending just that semi-savage conservatism that expressed itself in those conditions of harmony and material prosperity that Jaynes identifies, among others, with various Middle East societies before 1800 B.C. To be sure, the members of each race or sub-race will have a different returning point and where post-civilized mergings of races and sub-races have occurred it is probably impossible for one to pinpoint any single such “returning point.” At best, in the case of certain but not all sub-racial mergings, a person might determine which of his blood-lines is qualitatively strongest and opt for that. In the case of post-civilized mergings of races, however, the victim sustains within himself such incompatible strains and instincts no integrating “reach back” into the pre-civilized past is possible. Whatever one, particular racial blood-line is elected as the bearer of this person’s wholeness has to conflict with the tenor of that or those rejected, resulting eventually in a wholeness of self once more divided. This person may well curse his progenitors or ancestors for the living mockery their acts have made him. There would not seem to be much else he can do.

The question remains for others: just how any returning point is to be located, considering the general obscurity in which the early and pre-civilized past lies. As a beginning, I would suggest that one try to be what he may not be but can be: the natural or wholly integrated man. Then, having consulted instinct and feeling and having resolutely banished from his mind all liberal principles and especially those condemning racism, one might commence applying regressively to his own particular race, nation, and family the status quo definition of

conservatism. In this endeavor one should want, of course, to make use of whatever science, histories, epic literature, and so on were available. Thus, if one were of Germanic origins he would want to consult the Roman historian, Tacitus, and even that more speculative evidence which tends to show that Odinism itself was, at a certain time in Germanic history, a deliberate innovation. In this way his true conservative allegiances would be separated from those spurious ones that a witless thinker like Harbour would have him (and all other conservatives) adopt, like that to natural law theory or to theocentric humanism or to that not merely spurious piece of conservatism but pernicious absurdity, "Judeo-Christianity." On the other hand, while opting for "localism" and the centrality of family he would, to Harbour's infinite distress and horror, opt for that xenophobia, tribalism, and, where called for, racism that were the very leaven of the Germanic ethics and ethos.

Truthfully,  
Edward.

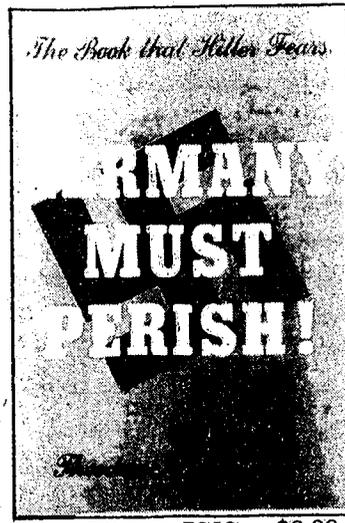


ORDER No.: 7012 — \$4.00

For postage and handling, please include \$1. for orders under \$10.; .10% for orders over \$10.

**Liberty Bell Publications**

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA



ORDER No.: 7009 — \$3.00

## KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty and White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

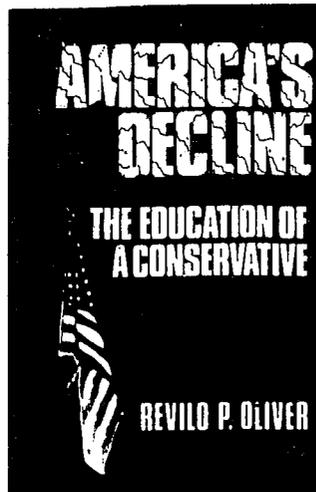
Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE**

**RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



**ABOUT THE AUTHOR:** Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive

defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

**SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE**

**On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition):** "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

**On Race:** "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

**AMERICA'S DECLINE**

ORDER No. 1007—\$8.50 376 pp., pb.  
plus \$1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:  
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

# Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$3.00

## ZION'S HIT-MEN

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor  
page 17

**ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:**

POSTSCRIPTS BY PROFESSOR REVILO P. OLIVER: Protecting Our Freedoms, page 1; Poor Old Ronniel, page 3. Ernst Zündel on the Death of RUDOLF HESS, page 10. CONGRESS vs. THE PRESIDENCY, by Hans Schmidt, page 11. A NEW AMERICAN HERO?, By Major Donald V. Clerkin, page 45. NORDIC PRESS: Needed: A United Racial Front, page 48. HAROLD COVINGTON: Status Report, page 52; Phased Plan for Recovery, page 54; Phased Plan for Recovery II, page 56.

VOL. 15 - NO. 1

SEPTEMBER 1987

Voice Of Thinking Americans

## LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA - Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983

by Liberty Bell Publications

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

### ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints .....	\$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS - U.S.A. only .....	\$25.00
FIRST CLASS - U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only .....	\$32.00
FIRST CLASS - All foreign countries .....	\$35.00

AIR MAIL - Europe-South America .....	\$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa .....	\$49.00
Sample Copy .....	\$ 4.00

### BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies .....	\$ 18.00
50 copies .....	\$ 65.00
100 copies .....	\$110.00
500 copies .....	\$400.00
1000 copies .....	\$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

### FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

# POSTSCRIPTS

by  
*Revido P. Oliver*

## PROTECTING OUR FREEDOMS

It is generally believed that the Pacific Northwest is the least polluted and filthy part of the country that once was ours. There is, therefore, some significance in a bit of news published in the *Peninsula Daily News* (Port Angeles, Washington) on 26 June 1987.

A despatch from Portland, Oregon, informs us that in the tiny village of Noti, which lies about a third of the way from Springfield, Oregon, to the shore of the Pacific, there was a White man who had not yet learned that he belongs to the race that has made itself the most degraded and despised species of mammals in the whole world. He thought that he had the right to determine whom he would welcome onto property that he "owned," i.e., rented from the tax-collectors and usurers. He even had the temerity to put on the door of his small tavern a sign that said, "No Niggers."

A female Congoid from Eugene, and perhaps from the stinking slum that is called the University of Oregon, came to the small village for some undisclosed reason and saw the sign. Her delicate, flower-like soul withered at the thought there was a place into which she was asked not to intrude to annoy the white slaves who must work to subdimize and pamper her parasitic and terribly prolific race. The distressed negress complained to the regional Soviet, and a Deputy Commissar immediately ordered the White wretch who had imagined he owned the tavern to pay to the Black female five thousand dollars to compensate her for the anguish his sign had induced in her sensitive spirit.

It must be noted that there was no indictment, no trial, no formal process whatsoever: the lordly Commissar just commanded to the lowly peasant to pay up to the swart superior who had been so well educated (at public expense) that she could read his sign.

The Commissar, by the way, was a female who bears an Aryan name and may be a defector from our race, which she evidently hates with Yiddish fervor. She screeched that failure to kowtow to the African species that is at present petted by Yahweh's Godly Race was "a particularly noxious form of bigotry," and she said, in effect, "You white swine! Do you dare to imagine that you have rights under the Dictatorship of the Proletariat's Masters?"

It is true that the regional Soviet was officially called the State of Oregon, and the Commissar bore the title, State Labor Commissioner. Some simple-minded folk think that makes a difference.

So far as one can tell from the press, none of the Aryans, who are still a majority in Oregon, noticed what was done to one of them, or had the slightest perception of the degradation in which they cheerfully acquiesce. Or if some did feel a sensation in the cerebrum that might have become thought, they hastily took another slug of Jesus-juice, a narcotic that is more insidious and deadly than heroin or cocaine.

There is nothing peculiar about the situation in Oregon. Democracy functions more efficiently in Utah, where there was a young German farmer named John Singer, who refused to send his children to have their brains addled in the public boob-hatcheries. Ten brave deputy sheriffs drove out to his farm and shot him in the back as he was walking from his mail-box to his house. That simplified matters and doubtless taught his widow and children the place that Yahweh allotted to pigs and Aryans in the world he gave to the Superhumans who are his divinely begotten Children, as all good Christians know from his statements in the Jew-Book (*Exodus*, 4.22, *et passim*).

Members of our self-doomed race are being taught their place everywhere. In Arkansas, for example, some members of an organization called (oh, horrors!) Aryan Nations are about to be subjected to a Communist-style showtrial by pseudo-legal terrorists from the still slightly disguised dictatorship in Tel-Aviv-on-the-Potomac. The gabble of the Federal lawyers you pay to harass and oppress you does not cover up the fact that the prisoners are really charged with having had thoughts that had not been certified as kosher. And neither in Arkansas nor elsewhere do the millions of epicene and spineless dumb brutes who are descended from Aryan men seem to be in the least worried.

Incredible as it would seem to an observer come to the earth from a civilized planet somewhere in the universe, there are Americans who chatter about "fighting Communism" in Nicaragua or some place even more remote. And I predict that when our "democracy" is fully implemented a few years hence, Americans who have watched a neighbor being beaten to death in the street by the Thought Police, will nod sagely to one another and say, "Isn't it nice we are protected from extremists who think we are fit to live? We must preserve our Jew-given freedoms."

\*\*\*

## POOR OLD RONNIE!

We are a peculiar race, unlike all others. We, for example, feel compassion for the exhausted and faltering caribou when the wolf-pack closes in for the kill. We feel compassion for the caribou although the wolf is an animal, both courageous and prudent, that our race instinctively admires, as is obvious from the very large number of men who bear personal names or surnames that are compounds of *wulf*. What is more, we feel that compassion although we know it to be irrational, since predators and their prey are the very basis of the cycle of organic life on earth, and innumerable caribou will be brought down by wolves endlessly, so long as there are caribou and wolves.

Our sympathies, needless to say, extend only to the higher mammals. No one ever felt compassion for a rat, and although Robert Burns waxed sentimental about his wee mousie, and Walt Whitman declaimed that a mouse was a "miracle" to confute atheists, we feel no compunction when we rid our houses and barns of mice. And if we could exterminate rattlesnakes and cockroaches, we would.

When we consider the species of mammals that have articulate languages, we have two quite different attitudes. When we think with the cold objectivity that may be a peculiar ability of our race, we can attain a limited understanding of other races, as of speechless mammals, by observing their conduct and inferring from it their instinctive morality and intellectual capacity, in terms of which we judge them dispassionately and without reference to our own standards. But when it is a question of emotional response and sympathy, we necessarily judge in terms of our own racial morality and, unless our minds have been per-

verted by poisonous superstitions, of the well-being of our own people and race, to which we have been indissolubly linked by birth and to which we owe a biological and imprescriptible loyalty. We may admire intellectually the achievements of other races, but our sympathies are engaged only to the extent that they conform, or we imagine they conform, to the morality of our race and they represent no menace to it.

Our deepest sympathies, naturally, go to persons of our own race, most of all well-bred women or children, who encounter misfortune through no fault of their own, while our most intense reprobation is focused on traitors to our race, whom we can no more pity than we can pity piranhas or termites. In our attitude toward individuals, however, we are affected by another racial characteristic, our instinctive sympathy for the underdog, which not infrequently perturbs or supersedes strictly moral judgments.

Thus we all, I think, felt twinges of sympathy for the broken-down actor when his advisers came running out of the White House as frantically as rats from the hold of a sinking ship and he faced prosecution by ambitious gangs in Congress, as had his predecessor, "Tricky Dicky" Nixon, who was forced to resign because he had engaged a team of amateurs who bungled an operation such as the C.I.A. carries out routinely and regards as its own province, which it shares only with its affiliates, the Jews' Mossad and the Soviets' K.G.B.

Ronnie seemed such a stupid old galoot! He was reliably reported to be so gullible that he actually believed wild tales in the Jew-Book about a decisive battle to be fought in an unknown place called Armageddon or Harmegedon or Hermigadon or something like that. He naively chose as agents such misfits as Colonel Oliver North, who is said to be a "Pentecostal" and subject to spasms in which he babbles out streams of nonsense syllables, and Robert McFarlane, who, with a team disguised in a manner worthy of boys playing "cops and robbers," went to an Islamic nation, bearing comical gifts, including a Bible autographed by Ronnie with an inscription that only a simple-minded old duffer could have written as other than a calculated insult to Moslems.<sup>1</sup>

1. That the burlesque expedition was merely inept and stupid blundering is no longer certain, since Jim Taylor disclosed the fact one member of the comedy team was a Jew, who would probably have been in charge. (See *Liberty Bell*, May 1987, p. 36).

The latest addition to the evidence that Ronnie's skull is crammed with silly superstitions is the report in the press that another of his coadjutors, fat-faced Meese, the Attorney General, opines that Satan himself must be at work in the District of Corruption, for only instigation or possession by the Devil could make men so wicked that they do not spontaneously revere Yahweh's Sacred Sheenies.

Ronnie, moreover, seemed so bewildered when, after six years, he was caught arming Iran to fight the Jews' war against Iraq, and his Jewish directors did not protect him. One could imagine how he would have felt in the old days, if, after he obeyed a film director's instructions to mount a horse and ride away, he had been arrested as a horsethief. He seemed so dazed and alone that we impulsively said, "Poor old Ronnie!"

On consideration, however, we had to check our impulse to sympathize with the aging underhead who appeared to be the underdog. A survey of his record dried up the founts of pity in a hurry. He was a national disaster. And although we may be certain that in the White House, as formerly on the cinema lots in Hollywood, he performs to please his Jewish directors, he cannot be so stupid as not to know that he is now acting in real life, not in some claptrap bit of make-believe. However dim his intellect, he must perceive that he is an accomplice in treason against his nation and race.

His early career in the dirty business called politics should have disqualified him for election to any office. It was outlined almost twenty years ago by Kent Steffgen in *Here's the Rest of Him*, published in April 1968 as a paperback by Foresight [sic] Books in Reno, Nevada.

Ronnie's career through his first year as Governor of California was ample proof that his director was not to be trusted. Remember, we are not talking about politics in the Aristotelian sense, the determination of what is to a nation's advantage and will ensure its future, which now interests no one except Neo-Nazis and other wicked people who think our race should not commit suicide. We are talking about politics in the American sense, i.e., the game that is played for profit by two opposing teams in a kind of grandiose football. Ronnie not only double-crossed the voters who had elected him because they were impressed by his recitation of spiels made up by his speechwriters: that is only normal and commonplace today. Posing as a "conservative Republican" and elected by the support of the "con-

servative Republican" politicians, he regularly double-crossed them for the benefit of the "Liberal (i.e., proto-Communist) Democrats."

That Ronnie, with a record that even a ward-heeler could understand, was given a political office after his term as Governor was simply proof that the old game of politics is now "fixed." The teams no longer play to win or lose, but to amuse the bovine public.

In the autumn of 1984 it was more than ever clear what made the old hooper perform. Despite the efforts of the liepapers to give the impression that the election in November was to be a contest, it was obvious that Reagan's opponent, the despicable hero of the homosexuals, and the moll who had been chosen as his companion were stooges, employed to make the election entertaining and even exciting to individuals who thought the result would make some appreciable difference in what they would suffer at the hands of "their" government.

By the spring of 1984 it was indubitable that the Jews had decided to reemploy Ronnie as their *shabbat goy* in the White House, and that, of course, meant that he would be reelected in November. To reassure European Jews, who might misunderstand conditions in the United States, the *Tribune juive*, edited by Rabbi Gruenewald, published in its issue for the fortnight 20 April-3 May 1984 an article that was reprinted in the June issue of the *Revue de la politique française* from which I translate the following extracts:

Political circles in the United States, which are not easily surprised, were nevertheless amazed by the final struggle in the clash between the two principal candidates for nomination by the "Democratic Party." For a whole week, the war in San Salvador—which millions of Americans regard as the beginning of a new Vietnam—was forgotten. The unemployed in Detroit, the economic crisis, American support for Honduras, President Reagan's trip to China, and even the Soviet "peril" were topics that were temporarily shelved and relegated to an indefinite future. What Walter Mondale and Gary Hart, in their contest in the primaries in New York State, wanted above all to prove was that each was more faithfully devoted than the other in his "gut attachment" to the State of Israel....

The Jewish community enjoys an influence far in excess of its numbers, which it uses at the crucial points in deciding nominations, first of all in the committees, then throughout the campaigns to raise funds, and finally during the primaries....

In the electoral process, what really counts is the money that is available at the very beginning to start a snowball and so put a candidate in the running. And that is where the organizations of Jews have their power. Even in the states in which there are fewest Jews, the Americans' political organizations can raise money....to support or combat a candidate. More than half the money that is spent to launch political campaigns comes from individual Jewish contributors or from Jewish organizations. Jews are a tiny minority, but the way in which they are organized, their sense of discipline, and their long-standing policy of subsidizing causes they have at heart, make them the financially preponderant pressure-group. Since the Six-Day War in 1967, their power has become even more formidable, and it is simply inconceivable that there should be a candidate, no matter who he is, who does not have his "treasurer," that is to say, an associate whose duty it is to take care of subventions from Jews....

As is only logical, Reagan's Jew is Max Fisher, one of the wealthiest individuals in the United States....

The principal [Jewish] organizations follow a candidate's career from the very beginning of his advancement in his own state, in which it is customary for him to seek a seat in the senate or house of representatives [of the state legislature]. Everyone knows the connection that linked President Harry Truman<sup>2</sup> to his former partner in their hat-store, Eddie Jacobson, who induced Truman to be the first to extend diplomatic recognition to the State of Israel. Most of the American Presidents, especially the ones whose background and education left them imperfectly acquainted with the manners and customs of the Jewish community, appointed an Administrative Assistant for Jewish Affairs in the White House. Franklin Roosevelt had David Niles, Eisenhower had Maxwell Robb, and Lyndon Johnson had Harry MacPherson.... John F. Kennedy, who had dozens of Jews among the intellectuals who surrounded him, appointed Meyer Feldman, while Nixon obtained the services of a great legal light in Jewish affairs, Leonard Garment, who had been one of the principal directors of the Jewish community....

2. It is noteworthy that Rabbi Gruenewald ignores the fact that Truman's father was a Sheeny. The pious rabbi may have been applying the orthodox criterion that the sons of Jews by White women are not really Jews, or he may have thought it tactless to mention that Americans, with their simplistic notions of heredity, thought Truman half-Jewish but were evidently not alarmed. A little later, he likewise makes no mention of the Jews' share of Franklin Roosevelt.

Immediately after the election of Ronald Reagan, dozens of Jews, most of them millionaires coming, like him, from California, invaded the White House. Max Fisher was the man in the background, the secret counsellor. But Jacob Stein, the rich real estate promoter, was appointed to the post of Adviser in the White House. He was succeeded by Albert Spiegel, a leading director of B'nai B'rith and an old friend of Reagan....

Rabbi Gruenewald was as explicit as he could be without reaching the indiscreet candor of the famous "Protocols of the Elders of Zion." It was not necessary to add that his international nation had achieved virtually total dominion over all the means of communication, the public schools, the colleges and universities, and even the public libraries (as had been at that very time demonstrated in California, where the librarians had been affrighted by a suggestion that they be seen in possession of books disapproved by God's Master Race). In addition, the Jews' government in Washington had all the tax-paying animals by the neck and could punish insubordination in whatever way its Jewish owners might ordain. That is what the dumb brutes who are descendants of Americans call "democracy," as they pride themselves on their abjection.

Rabbi Gruenewald wrote to reassure European Jews that their herds of goyim in the United States could never get out of control, and he clearly meant that Reagan would be continued in his job.<sup>3</sup> That indicated what would be the result of the "election" in November, which, of course, had already been decided when he wrote in April. It did not necessarily mean that Reagan's employment would be continued for four years. Needless to say, the Jews have only contempt for the venal creatures whom they hire to gabble at the stupid Aryans, and when one of them ceases to

3. Just to avoid possible misunderstanding by stupid Jews, the *Jewish Chronicle* (London) published, with a chuckle, a photograph that showed young Mondale when he was harranguing an assembly of Jews about the urgency of a "fight against Fascism and Anti-Semitism" in London in 1949. The witless face of a mentally underdeveloped youngster, attired in the slovenly garments that punks affected in 1949, and waving his clenched fist in the Communist salute, made the old photograph a satire in itself, but the editor, with a sneer, added that while the photograph was proof of Mondale's effort to win Jewish favor thirty-five years before, he had been so piddling a personality that no one remembered him or could recall having seen or heard him.

be useful, they have no more compunction about junking him than you would have about discarding a broken monkey-wrench.

The only noteworthy result of the election was the size of the majority given Reagan, which corresponded almost exactly to the majority given Nixon at the very time that our masters were preparing to eliminate him with the factitious scandal called "Watergate." That showed how tirelessly American "conservatives" take sucker-bait, but it also suggested that Ronnie might be fired before his four-year contract expired. He might be forced to resign, as Nixon had been, or assassinated, as Jackanapes Kennedy had been, to incite hysteria among the boobs, or, given his age, nature might be helped to take its course.

Now that McFarlane has testified before the Congressional committee under the accipitrine eye of the Garment whom Rabbi Gruenewald identified as the mentor of the ill-fated Nixon, it does not at present seem likely that the Jews' Iranian ploy was exposed for the specific purpose of providing a pretext for firing Ronnie. There is, however, a distinct possibility that the scandal was precipitated to distract the attention of the Aryan boobs in this country while the system of open terrorism under which they are to exist henceforth is being perfected. Thus Ronnie will have climaxed his career of service to Yahweh's Master Race, who may or may not reward him with an "Academy Award."

That Ronnie acted under direction does not alter the fact that he, as President, is morally responsible for all actions that he authorized or could have prevented—is responsible for the present and probable future plight of White Americans. That calls for a new chapter. ♦

<b>UN</b>	WAHRHEIT — KLARHEIT OFFENHEIT Probeexemplare anfordern!
<b>Versöhnung auf polnisch</b>	
UN 3/87: Bilder in einer Danziger Kirche zeigen deutsche Soldaten bei der Kreuzigung Christi. Wie reagieren unsere Politiker und Kirchen auf solche Hetze?	
<b>HASS in alle Ewigkeit?</b>	
<b>UNABHÄNGIGE NACHRICHTEN</b>	
Postfach 400215, D 4630 Bochum 4	

ERNST ZÜNDEL ON THE DEATH OF  
**RUDOLF HESS**  
17 AUGUST 1987

A German hero has died in Allied captivity. Rudolf Hess, Adolf Hitler's Deputy, risked his life, his career, and the prospect of ever being with his beloved family again when, in 1941, he made his famous Peace Flight to England for the purpose of bringing to an honorable end the disastrous war which was about to ruin Europe and destroy the British Empire.

He came not as a supplicant, for Germany was at the apex of her power, but as a generous and just victor who wished to see Europe in general and England in particular not only survive, but prosper.

Rudolf Hess flew to England with the full knowledge of Adolf Hitler, carrying with him an offer of peace in a war-torn world. That England's corrupt oligarchy failed to rise to this historic occasion will forever be England's shame.

That the Allies, who were not parties to the war at that time, since France had been defeated and America and Russia were not yet at war with Germany, would not only keep this brave and idealistic man in captivity, but they would drag him to their kangaroo court at Nuremberg to convict him for "crimes against peace," says much more about the evil of the Allied powers than it does of Rudolf Hess.

The Allies' mistreatment of Rudolf Hess also reveals the utterly fraudulent basis of their legalistic lynchmob who accused Germans of crimes which the Allies themselves had perpetrated.

We of the postwar generation of Germans shall not forgive the malefactors responsible for the imprisonment of this innocent champion of Peace and Justice, for the injustice committed against Rudolf Hess was truly a crime against humanity.

**Rudolf Hess,  
your heroism and sacrifice will not be forgotten!**

**CONGRESS**  
**vs.**  
**THE PRESIDENCY**

**The Interrogation of Lt. Col. North**

*by Hans Schmidt*

writing in *GANPAC BRIEF*, August 1987, the monthly  
Newsletter of the

GERMAN-AMERICAN NATIONAL POLITICAL ACTION  
COMMITTEE, P.O. Box 1137, Santa Monica CA 90401

Dear Members and Supporters:

These lines are being written while the IRAN-CONTRA hearings (the "ISRAELGATE" interrogations on Capitol Hill) are still being conducted. By the time this *BRIEF* reaches you, some of my conclusions and assumptions may have been proven wrong. If this is the case, I hope you forgive me. Currently there is little chance to overcome the time lag of nearly three weeks between my (latest) writing and your receipt of this newsletter.

Lt. Col. Oliver L. North, the star witness of the Congressional hearings, is still being interrogated by Arthur L. Liman, the Jewish "New York" lawyer and main inquisitor for the Democratic majority of the Senate, as I type. Needless to say, the unfolding drama is of utmost importance for the fate of this nation, and there is little doubt that it will have serious ramifications for the future.

Not unexpectedly, I will be drawing different conclusions from these alleged exercises in "democracy" than the pundits of the establishment media. As usual, I keep my eyes on the racial/ethnic angle, for it is there, in my opinion, that the greatest impact will occur.

*As is stands today, Col. "Ollie" North is the hero of the proceedings.* We know that untold millions of Americans are glued to their television sets, and since most of these people are what we call "red-blooded" Americans, there can be little doubt where their sympathies lie when they have a choice to choose between an obnoxious minority-type lawyer, an inscrutable Asian-descent senator, or a young, boyish-looking and bemedaled Marine colonel of majority (European) background.

(To the best of my knowledge, "ethnicity" has so far been mentioned only once. It occurred at approximately 2 pm on July 9th, 1987, at the start of the afternoon session, when ABC TV anchorman Peter Jennings made reference to the large amount of adverse mail attorney Liman had received after his aggressive interrogation of General Secord. According to Jennings, "much of the mail had anti-Semitic undertones".)

One must realize that the Americans are — by and large — politically not the most sophisticated people on this earth. As a matter of fact, there seems a determined attempt (by whom, do you suppose?) to imbue Americans with a certain kind of gullibility and naiveté beginning with the first grades of elementary school. To put it bluntly: the more stupid the mass of a people is politically, the easier it can be ruled. To me, a native European, it is still a shock when I see how a *genetically intelligent* people is being kept uninformed through the incessant propagation of generally totally useless trivia.

However, there is — in my opinion — a great danger to the mind-manipulators in this. A people purposely kept uninformed has a great susceptibility to rumors, and also a tendency to form judgments according to "gut feelings" (i.e., instinct), as we see in regard to the current Congressional hearings. And there is no guarantee that such judgments are always correct.

It is hard to believe that the Democratic leadership of the American Congress would permit itself to fall into such a trap as these televised hearings. They ought to have realized that for numerous reasons the American "STAATSVOLK" (i.e., "WASPS") are in desperate need of *heroes of their own kind* right now, and that it could only backfire when they pit "aliens" against someone like North. On the other hand, it may well be that the Democrats do believe their own propaganda about the wonderful state of the pluralistic "ethnic" melting pot, and do not even conceive that all their decades-long efforts in this regard have been for naught.

There is no need to describe **Arthur L. Liman** in detail. I cannot see that he is the type of man who would be winning the masses through his outward demeanor, unless, of course, they are of his own ethnic/religious stock. **Senator Daniel K. Inouye**, a decorated combat veteran of World War II (he lost an arm in Italy), probably has lost most of the sympathies that had derived to him from his war sacrifice, through his curt and inscrutable manners as the Chairman of the hearings. If the American people were told the truth, namely, that Inouye has been a former "Israel Bonds" salesman, and that he is known as an avid Zionist, his stock would go down even further. Unfortunately, I

have so far been unable to discover the ethnic background of **John W. Nields Jr.**, the House counsel. I have my doubts. The *New York Times* of July 9th, 1987 (page A12) had an interesting description of both North and Nields that might be of interest to you:

The two men, both boyish in appearance, both projecting intensity and commitment, both leaning forward on the edges of their seats in the crowded, ornate hearing room, seemed to personify a generational cleft tracing back to the 1960's. The dichotomy was most sharply drawn in the split-screen television images: Colonel North in his crisp uniform, his thick dark hair closely cropped, his face baleful; Mr. Nields, a battered tan briefcase at his side, his thinning blonde hair falling over his ears and collar, his expression suggesting restrained and righteous anger.

Of the senators, Rudman is known to be Jewish, and Senator Cohen will be perceived as being Jewish — in spite of his Christian affiliation — because of his name. Therefore, majority Americans will get the impression that North, "one of theirs," is being hounded by "minorities" (although the people will not use such a polite description). Oliver L. North may yet play an important rôle in American politics, and I think his actions and motivation ought to be judged in greater detail. Please read the following article [from the *Miami Herald*, of 5 July 1987, deleted here for space reasons. — *Editor*.] with care, considering that some of the facts may have been exaggerated. My own comments will follow.

There is no question that at this very moment tens of millions of American patriots (Rightists!), including most of the members and supporters of GANPAC, applaud Col. North. But a careful reading of Mr. Chardy's article, **and** the realization that since 1970 (when these contingency plans were developed as a result of the black riots following the Martin Luther King assassination), the United States Government has fallen almost totally into the hands of hardcore Jewish and "Christian" Zionists, does show us that *Oliver North could easily have been a major instrument of the suppression of freedom-loving majority Americans!*

In writing this, I am not criticizing North, "auch er kann nicht aus seiner Haut heraus" ("he also can't leave his skin") — a German expression. The Colonel was born in 1943, and is therefore a typical product of the postwar era, and particularly of the past twenty years, when not only the truth about historical events but also our moral and ethical values have been turned upside down. We ought to be glad that

this whole ISRAELGATE fiasco occurred, and that as a direct result well-meaning and patriotic American officers and officials *may* be awakened to the true facts of the political life of the present. In this sense, North's sympathies (and close coöperation) with the Israelis must be understood. It is doubtful that he regarded Israel as anything but "just another nation" that is "closely allied" with the United States. And before you, my friends, fault Oliver North for this kind of thinking, you must remember that untold numbers of American Christians believe the same. The full realization of Israel's true rôle will have to wait a while.

*Oliver North is an extremely astute and articulate man.* Almost single-handedly he managed to get these (mostly) unsympathetic characters of the Congress of their high horses, and he even accomplished the feat to get them to fight amongst themselves. There is every reason to believe that North will go far, and I am of the opinion that due to various circumstances his philosophical outlook will turn further to the right, with all that this entails. *However, the American power establishment is mortally afraid of military people who have proven an ability to think for themselves, and cannot be bought with material incentives.* As far as I can remember, *every single live American war hero with a good personality and a healthy dose of intelligence was either murdered, eliminated through character assassination, or else relegated to oblivion.* Do I have to mention General Patton, whom the power élite could not permit to return to the United States because tens of thousands of G.I.'s who had served under him were ready to help him "clean up America"? In the context of this discourse it might well be worthwhile to note that Colonel North is now just about the same age as Hitler was in 1933, when he became Reich Chancellor. At any rate, "Ollie" North will henceforth have to be continuously on guard, and I do hope he realizes from which quarters he is in greatest danger.

Perhaps *the greatest lesson from the "Ollie North affair"* is something I have been saying all along:

1. That the mood (and opinions) of the American people can change incredibly fast.

2. That the "political education of the Americans" can occur rapidly when certain unforeseen circumstances prevent the media masters from exerting their monopoly on the news.

This bodes ill for those who try to make the alleged "Holocaust" the central event of our time. Just imagine Ernst Zündel's next "Holocaust" trial receiving as much coverage on *American TV* as the first one got in Canada!

In assessing Lt. Col. Oliver North's actions we must not forget that the Congressional hearings, in fact the whole hullabaloo now called the

"Iran-Contra" affair, centers around the so-called "*Boland Amendment*," *an illegal and probably unconstitutional attempt by Congress to interfere with a Presidential prerogative; namely, to conduct the foreign policy and the foreign affairs of this nation.*

I personally find it ironic that the very people who continuously curtail the rights of the fifty states (another illegal act!) scream so loudly when other, more sensible people, give a hoot about an amendment that had been tacked onto a huge appropriations bill the President practically was forced to sign in order to retain a functioning government.

Unfortunately, "democracy" means that we hire ("elect") so-called lawmakers who spend most of their working hours creating mischief. *Almost every "law" they pass takes away some of our freedoms.* That these people are (almost) useless can be clearly seen when we compare today's dismal state of this Union with that of decades ago, when members of Congress devoted only a fraction of their time to public matters. *The greatest amount of freedom exists there, where people within a self-created society adhere voluntarily to such high standards of ethics and morality that only a minimum of written laws are necessary to have a well ordered state.* Such was the original intent of the American Constitution.

The title of this treatise is "CONGRESS vs. THE PRESIDENCY," and that is what it really boils down to. Certainly, no nation can be governed well by 535 members of Congress. The fact that such an attempt is being made proves the mediocrity and irrationality of most of these people. It took a lowly Lieutenant Colonel of the U.S. Marine Corps to set the record straight.

Looking back in history, we can compare Lt. Col. North to the mediaeval knights who defended even an inept Kaiser (emperor) against all attacks because the very position of the emperor was symbolic for that of the Reich (the empire), which again guaranteed security and order for all those within its borders. Just read German, French, British, Spanish, or Russian history and discover how important a strong emperor always was for the well-being and existence of the whole nation. Do American Congressmen really believe that these lessons of history do not also concern them?

Writing this, I am fully aware that "President Reagan is the best American president Israel ever had," as a Jewish newspaper recently wrote (in so many words). In a way, American patriots are between a rock and a hard place. On one hand they have a president whose policies seem to favor that little theocratic nation in the Middle East over his own, and on the other side there is a Congress, most of whose members have been elected with Jewish/Zionist money (and the consent

of the great number of Jewish/Zionist organizations), and who always genuflect when Israel wants something.

Nevertheless, Col. North, one of the former personal representatives of the President, has epitomized through his very stance of loyalty, bravery, and intelligence the best *Western* values we can imagine. If he had been imbued with Jewish thought, he would have tried to wiggle out of his rather uncomfortable situation through the use of legal shenanigans. Someone has suggested to me that President Reagan should come forward and admit (correctly or incorrectly) that he knew of the diversion of Iranian "residuals" to the Contras. I do not agree with that. Even the President has to consider The Presidency as something above and beyond his own person. He cannot allow that it be weakened further.

In closing, I would like to point to the fact that the American Marines occupy within the U.S. Armed Forces a position similar to that held by the famous *Waffen-SS* of the German Armed Forces of World War II. Both are considered élite troops. Both consisted mainly of volunteers. Both *Waffen-SS* and Marines soon outgrew their original reason for being, and finally, both are known for a tremendous *Espirit de Corps*. Col. North would have made a fine *Waffen-SS* officer.

In the afternoon of July 13th, 1987, Senator Rudman belabored Col. North for his actions, and while doing so he made some statements that ought to be answered. Rudman spoke as if Congress really represents the American people, i.e., that this whole affair arose because of the "American people's right to know." It would be interesting to find out how many people in New Hampshire really voted for this senator, and to what extent Jewish money helped this Jewish senator get elected in a state with a minuscule Jewish population. Let's face it: in today's America nobody gets elected who doesn't have the nod (and the money) of the Zionists. Anybody who is interested in politics and doesn't believe this statement ought to try his luck and go against the "Israeli Lobby." Therefore, Senator Rudman's utterances cannot be taken seriously. *Few members of the American Congress really represent their hometown (home state) constituents!* ♦

\* \* \* \* \*

For a related article by Major Donald Vincent Clerkin, *A New American Hero*, see page 45 of this issue.

# ZION'S HIT-MEN

By Jim Taylor  
(Foreign Correspondent)

Undoubtedly, you have read many distorted reports concerning Nicaragua. Now you are finally going to hear the true facts about that small Latin-American nation. I am going to level with you. You are going to hear it straight down the line, not slanted either way.

But first, I want to make it very clear that I do not support the present Communist government in Nicaragua. Nor did I ever support the previous Somoza government.

Let us go back a few years in the history of Nicaragua.<sup>1</sup> The extremely corrupt Somoza dictatorship was run almost entirely by the small Zionist community in Nicaragua, with the assistance of the powerful Jewish Lobby in Washington. And, of course, the Israeli government was also in on the deal.

1. It is well to remember that during the greater part of this century Nicaragua stood in a special relation to the United States, and that American intervention there was more than the interventions in other regions of what is called Latin America, which were only to carry out the obligations the United States had assumed under the Monroe Doctrine. Nicaragua was at one time the favored route for an American canal between the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans, and is still believed by many to have offered a more feasible and less costly route than the one through the Isthmus of Panama, which was adopted in 1902, when lavish bribery of American Commissioners and Congressmen resulted in purchase of the French concession in the Isthmus. Since the opening of the Panama Canal, there were various projects for the construction of the originally planned canal through Nicaragua to relieve congestion in Panama and to provide an alternative, if the Panama Canal was closed by an earthquake or foreign aggression; and American rights were reconfirmed by a treaty with Nicaragua in 1915. Of course, our rights in Nicaragua ceased to be relevant when the Panama Canal was given away as part of the famous strategy, formulated by Lenin and Stalin, to encircle the United States until it falls like a ripe fruit into the hands of Soviet Russia. The American people have evidently resigned themselves to awaiting the fate they have chosen for themselves.

Now, as everyone knows, the present Sandinista<sup>2</sup> government in Nicaragua is Communist-led, all the way down to the smallest village council.

The only decision for world history to make is whether the previous Zionist government of Nicaragua was better than the present Communist régime. And that's about like asking a condemned man whether he wishes to die in front of a firing squad or be hanged.

As far as press reports in the U.S. controlled news media go, constant publicity has been given to the Sandinista government; but not one single critical word is allowed to be written about the prior and very corrupt Zionist government in Nicaragua. Sort of one-sided, wouldn't you say? And, even now, you aren't going to read the truth any place except in this magazine. It is still *verboten*, in toto.

Under the U.S.-approved, Zionist-run Somoza government, Nicaragua was the first and only Latin-American country to endorse and promote Israel and the world Zionist movement in the United Nations. And, in return, Nicaragua received privileged treatment from Israel.

2. The 'Sandinistas' have taken that name to exploit the local reputation of Augusto César Sandino (1895-1934), whom a considerable part of the variegated and hybrid population venerates as a 'martyr' and a foe of 'Yankee Imperialism.' He was a farmer and unsuccessful mining engineer who joined a "Liberal" revolution in 1926 against the "conservative" government of President Díaz, who was supported by the U.S. Marines, who had kept order in Nicaragua since 1911 — the first period in the history of Nicaragua since colonial times in which there had been a domestic peace that was more than a short interval between revolutions, civil wars, and wars with Honduras or Costa Rica. Sandino became a leader of the insurrectionists, who were favored by the American government of President Hoover, which arranged for "elections" that installed the "Liberals" in power, whereupon Sandino promptly, in 1927, revolted against the "Liberals" for whom he had taken up arms in the first place. Favored by the broken terrain of mountains and jungle, he carried on a guerrilla war against the Marines until 1933, when the Marines were withdrawn, thus enabling a leading "Liberal," Anastasio Somoza, to carry out a *coup d'état* that made him the absolute master of the country. In the following year, 1934, Sandino was invited to a conference with Somoza and was arrested and executed. His memory was cherished by all who hated the Somoza family and the United States. Somoza was assassinated in 1956 and succeeded by his son, Luis, who also inherited his father's friendship with Eisenhower.

The harsh Somoza régime allowed the Jewish community in Nicaragua to run every detail of the government — just as in Washington today. The large land and property holders under Somoza were either Jews or controlled through loans and mortgages, many of which were held by New York banks. Of course, the U.S. backed Somoza to please Israel and to stay in good graces of the world Zionist entity.

Since most of the valuable property in Nicaragua under Somoza had been in the hands of Zionists and their friends, one way or another, the world Jewish community, trained to do so, was the first to scream out the old canard about "anti-Semitism" when the victorious Sandinistas took over plantations, factories, and stores that had been abandoned by the Jews, who fled the country during the revolution. Then President Daniel Ortega ordered all abandoned and un-maintained property handed over to the people. This really angered the Jews in Washington and that is why you then had Mr. Reagan running around like a chicken with its head cut off, trying to please them by sending as much aid to the "Contras" as possible. He said it was to prevent the spread of Communism. It wasn't. It was to preserve and re-establish Zionism.

The world Zionists exploited Nicaragua even during Franklin D. Roosevelt's administration. Old FDR was quite fond of saying repeatedly, "Somoza is an SOB; but he's our SOB." Well that statement was only half correct. There is no doubt that Somoza was an SOB. That is indubitable. But he never was our SOB. He was the SOB of the Zionists only.

Somoza echoed the Zionist pretense that all Palestinians are terrorists, so it was all right for Israel and the U.S. to deprive these starving, displaced people of their own land. But when the Sandinistas took over, all this changed quickly, not necessarily for the better in all respects, but changed. The present Sandinista government is not only anti-Zionist and anti-Israel; it is very much in favor of human rights for all Palestinians. In recent years, Nicaragua, along with Libya and Syria, has become one of the strongest supporters of the Palestinian cause and therefore one of the chief opponents of Zionism.

Somoza not only recognized Israel, but praised everything about Zionism. The Sandinistas did just the opposite. They condemned international Zionism in no uncertain terms. Mr. Yasser Arafat and the Palestinians now have a fully-accredited embassy in Managua. In fact, the Palestinian leader was greeted in Managua by Minister of the Interior, Tomás Borge, who told him, "Nicaragua is your land since we have driven out the Zionists and the PLO cause is the cause of all Sandinistas."

Of course, all this relentless opposition to Zionism and unqualified support of the Palestinians brought Nicaragua under immediate attack from world Zionists and from the U.S. government, which the Sandinistas rightly call nothing more than an arm of the hated Zionist entity. Senator Chic Hecht (R-Nevada), the trendy Arab-hating senator from the West, is the most outspoken of the eight Jews in the U.S. Senate; so he has taken the lead in Washington against Nicaragua. Since this gentleman happens to be a member of the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence, he utilizes this position to attack any and all targets selected for him by the Israelis. And, like all Jews, he uses the time-worn classic Zionist smear charge of "anti-Semitism" in every sentence by saying such things as "Nicaragua has an institutionalized policy against Jews that rivals Hitler in everything but scale."

It was Senator Hecht who gave President Reagan all that information about Jews in Nicaragua, which the president used twice in his annual speeches to members of the International Congress of Jews, one of which I quoted in the December 1986 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Mr. Reagan never tires of telling the story of Isaac Stavisky, an old Jew in Nicaragua, who claims to have been "discriminated against" by the Sandinistas. The president emphasizes that Jews in Nicaragua never encountered "anti-Semitism" until the Sandinistas took over. Of course not. Under Somoza, Zionist Jews ran the government and discriminated against all real citizens of Nicaragua, as they always do when they have the upper hand. And that's exactly why German-Americans are so discriminated against in the U.S. today, because the Jews still control the U.S., even if they did lose Nicaragua temporarily.

What Mr. Reagan "forgot" to mention is the fact that Mr. Stavisky and the other Jewish businessmen in Nicaragua got rich by cheating Nicaraguans out of their legitimate incomes for over thirty years until the Sandinistas put a stop to it. You have heard only half the truth about the situation in Nicaragua from the President of the United States. That's why I believe you should read the entire truth before you accept any story that comes out of Washington officially about the situation there and the "Contras."<sup>3</sup>

Naturally, Dictator Somoza was a very dedicated Zionist of the Ronald Reagan-George Shultz variety, who placed the interests of the world Zionists above those of his own country, in exactly the same manner as is done in Washington today.

3. The term is presumably an abbreviation of *contrarrevolucionarios*, i.e., supporters of the régime attacked by the revolution, which implies support of the overthrown government of Somoza and his clique.

And since the general American press is never going to mention it, I want to tell you exactly the type of Jewish immigrants to Nicaragua whom Mr. Reagan praises so highly. As Mr. Reagan stated in his servile speeches to the world Zionist organizations, these people arrived in Nicaragua during the 1920's. He stated that they immigrated from Eastern Europe. He could have been more specific. But I suppose whoever wrote that speech for him didn't care to be more exact about it. However, I will be more specific and detail their real background. They were old-line Bolshevik Jews, the type you used to see on the streets of New York. Bathing and cleanliness were foreign words to them; so when talking with them you had better not be downwind of them.

Anyway, these protocol-pushing Khazars landed in Nicaragua under an agreement with Washington that they would be protected by the United States Marines, who just happened to be there occupying the country. Now these patriotic Marines followed orders, unlike the traitorous Marine guards in Moscow, who mistook Russian girls for members of the U.S.O. They provided complete protection for this band of untidy leeches from the slums of Poland and Russia so they could legally rob the populace of Nicaragua, with no fear of any native uprising against them until the Sandinistas came along.

These Russian Jews even brought their own "hetman" with them. If I am correct in my interpretation of that word, it means something on the order of head man, top dog or the boss of the outfit. His name was Solomon Voinarovsky. I believe that the Slavic term *hospodar* ('lord' or 'landlord') is another word used to designate the head man of this mob of the same kind of people who murdered the last Czar and his entire family, and millions of civilized Russians and Ukrainians.

So for over fifty years, those Khazar Jews, well-protected by the Somoza family and the constant threat of American intervention and a return of the U.S. Marines, became very wealthy indeed by fleecing the peasants and townspeople in Nicaragua. But this exploitation ended in 1979, when the national revolution (FSLN) overturned the long-entrenched, U.S.-backed Somoza régime and installed a slightly less oppressive Sandinista government under President Daniel Ortega.

Now one can argue back and forth from now until doomsday about which régime was worse — the Zionist Somoza dictatorship or the present Communist régime under Mr. Ortega.

More than two centuries before the Bolshevik revolution in Russia in 1917, Peter the Great, in 1701, issued an *ukaz* (an official proclamation) which defined his official opinion of the trouble-making Jews in that era. Here is a direct quotation from his decree, which you will find

translated on page 204 of the biography entitled *Peter the Great, Emperor of All Russia*, by the well-known British historian, Ian Grey.

Jews are hereby excluded by implication from this general manifesto. Jews are the one exception to my wide tolerance of all races and religions. I prefer to see around me the best people of the Mohammedan and heatherns faiths, rather than Jews. They are rogues and cheats. I am uprooting the evil, not multiplying it; there will be for them in Russia neither dwelling, nor trade, no matter how hard they strive and no matter how much they bribe those close to me.

(Signed:) Peter the Great  
Emperor of All Russia  
August 2, 1701

The descendants of the trouble-making Jews whom Peter the Great described so accurately are the ones who settled in Nicaragua and who are now running the government of the United States of America, as well as the unholy state of Israel. They are the very people who have recently stirred up trouble in such widely diverse places as Lebanon, Iraq, Libya, South Africa, Argentina, Chile, and the Soviet Union. They are also responsible for acts of treason against the United States from the days of Alger Hiss right down to the Jonathan Pollard case of last year. And to these "citizens" the people of America have entrusted the future of our nation! For being stupid enough to turn our beloved country over to these people, what do you think we deserve in the way of a government? Just about what we are getting.

We Americans are at this very moment serving as the surrogate mother of the Israeli terrorists who are committing crimes all over the world. And some people still cannot understand why the rest of the world hates us — from Japan to South Africa. We have no friends. Even Israel is not our friend, despite the fact that every single one of the 535 members of Congress has been computer-programmed to spout off silly phrases, "Israel is our best friend." It is a robot Congress. We also have a robot White House, State Department, and CIA. There are no dissenters in Washington. And I am beginning to believe that there are none left anywhere in the vast nation, from the rock-bound coast of Maine to the fern-dotted dells of Southern California. Fear rules. But what else could you expect in a country where the press, Congress, the churches, universities, and big business all continually praise the inherent evils of international Zionism? George Orwell had it right.

So, as for my views, I didn't like the Zionist Somoza régime in Nicaragua; nor do I particularly admire the Communist government set up there now by Mr. Ortega and company. But, if one is forced to choose between the two, I would have reluctantly to admit that the Sandinistas seem to be the lesser of the two evils. In the end-time, which is drawing nearer day by day, I would prefer to cast my lot with the Zionist-hating Sandinistas, rather than the American-sponsored Zionist régime. If there is no third choice, no alternative of any kind, in the showdown, which is close at hand, I shall be forced to side with Mr. Ortega and Mr. Castro in Cuba rather than bring back the previous Zionist control of the two Latin-American states.

Through his brother, Raúl, and via the Cuban mission at the United Nations, I have pinned Fidel Castro down on the question of world Zionism. The Cuban leader has assured me of his whole-hearted opposition to both Israel and the American Zionists in Washington. He says he will never give in to the many evils of international Zionism, which the U.S. allowed to monopolize industry and the fishing business in Cuba under the dictatorship of Batista. I have no reason whatsoever to doubt him.<sup>4</sup>

Now we come to the question of the Contras of Mr. Reagan and Mr. Shultz. Both the White House and our Secretary of State claim that the Contras are to be compared with Washington's brave men at Valley Forge, since both fought for freedom of their countries. This sounds real nice, doesn't it? Even patriotic! It seems like something every

4. [This interpretation, however, does not explain why the Jews permitted the United States to establish Castro's rule in Cuba, as the United States most certainly did, beginning with the activity of agents of the C.I.A. (one of whom was caught in the act by the honest American Ambassador to Cuba), who prepared the way for Castro suborning the officers of the Cuban Army under Batista, assuring them that Castro had the support of Washington, and threatening them with dire consequences, if they did not betray the government of Batista. Castro's rule was thoroughly consolidated and established by President Kennedy and the C.I.A. in the infamous affair at the Bay of Pigs, where the United States not only betrayed the anti-Communist Cubans whom it had landed on the beach and left without support, but the entire anti-Communist underground in Cuba, which had been instructed to rise at the time of the landing and thus was easily identified, arrested, and liquidated by Castro's troops, who were waiting for the anti-Communists to expose themselves. It seems exceedingly strange that the Jews should have permitted the United States to act against Jewish interests in Cuba. — *Editor*]

patriotic American should endorse with no reservations at all. That is, it does until you stop to analyze the Contra movement in detail.

I will be the first to admit that the Contras are well meaning. They are patriotic. They have lofty motives. But they are mere pawns and don't know it. They are not shedding their blood on their own soil to regain their country for themselves. They are merely fighting to re-establish Zionist rule in Nicaragua, so that people like the old Bolshevik Jewish friends of Mr. Reagan, such as the aforementioned Mr. Stavisky, can return to Nicaragua and again cheat the people out of their heritage, land, and businesses, as they did for about fifty years prior to the Sandinista revolution. The Contras who are fighting in Nicaragua will be treated again like slaves after they secure the country again for resumed plundering by the almighty Zionists — if the Contras ever win. It is as simple as that. Those poor dumb Contras don't realize that they are being used. But they are not quite as stupid as the American taxpayers, who work hard all year to maintain the parasitic state of Israel and to extend its foul power over all mankind.

Now Mr. Reagan, Lieutenant Colonel Oliver North, and Vice Admiral John Poindexter are obviously not quite as stupid as the Contras or the American taxpayers. These three Zionist hirelings at least know what they are doing, even if the Contras and the U.S. taxpayers do not.

They are conning the Contras into laying down their lives on behalf of the world Zionist entity. But even these three American leaders are not free to make their own decisions about Nicaragua any more than they were free to make a choice about supplying arms to Iran for Israel. They are also working solely for the Zionists, regardless of how it harms the United States of America. So, are they really any better off than the Contras? They use the Contras. And, in return, the Zionists use them. It is a vicious circle, with the good old reliable and never-complaining American taxpayers caught right smack dab in the middle. Know what I mean?

President Daniel Ortega, down Nicaragua way, is not as dumb as either our leaders, the American taxpayers, or the Contras, if my latest reports from the country are correct. For many years, the palatial estate of the dictator, Anastasio Somoza, worth perhaps a billion dollars, stood on the beautiful cliffs above the Pacific Ocean in Montélimar, Nicaragua, as a symbol of the tireless pursuit of extravagant living by a clique of privileged citizens. The world Zionists allowed Mr. Somoza all this — so long as he obeyed their orders. Today, the revolutionary government of Nicaragua wants to keep that palace as precisely the same symbol. It is spending about thirty million dollars of Communist money to concert the mansion into a world-class casino that will feature

a nightly cabaret, bungalows with women included in the price on an exclusive beach, an international airport, and complete docking facilities for private yachts. Now, naturally, they are not going to all this expense in a poor nation just to entertain Communist lords from Moscow or Fidel Castro, who doesn't go in for such things. They are doing all this to attract world tourists of the capitalistic sort with money to burn in the newly-furnished casino. All prices at the international resort, from the blackjack ante to poolside drinks, will be in only one currency — good old American dollars. People in Managua tell me this will beat taxing the people to pay for running the government. They hope the capitalist will pay the tariff for them. And I am certain they will do so.

The real reason this poor government is increasingly embracing projects catering to high-rolling foreigners and wealthy Nicaraguans of the Sandinista persuasion is the pursuit of foreign exchange, meaning U.S. dollars. Every Japanese businessman or West German family visiting Nicaragua must bring with them plenty of those U.S. dollars. And the latest information I have direct from Managua states that this turn of events is appalling to some old-line Communists, but it appears to have strong backing from the Sandinistas' national directorate that runs the country.

There is more news about Nicaragua's quest for the almighty dollar: in recent months, the government has gone out of its way to accommodate the crew of "Walker," the first major Hollywood company to make a film in Nicaragua since the 1979 revolution. Construction of the country's first major convention center, named for the slain leftist Prime Minister of Sweden, Olaf Palme, is proceeding around the clock. A ten million dollar expansion of a large luxury hotel, the Intercontinental, is now finished.

The government is also opening a chain of supermarkets in seven cities modeled on the Managua "dollar store," where customers can find shelves stocked with American goods from Pampers to Pringles, available only for American money.

So there is not going to be any shortage of American dollars in Nicaragua. At the same time, officials estimate that over 40,000 people now living in Nicaragua receive a regular income of U.S. dollars, most of them having earned retirement pay while working in the U.S.

Unlike Red China, which is being praised highly by both Mr. Reagan and Mr. Shultz for beginning to make small and meaningless advances toward capitalism, Nicaragua is condemned by Washington for taking much larger and positive steps toward institutionalizing capitalistic enterprises. And that, to me, doesn't make a hell of a lot of sense.

I was shocked as much as everyone else when Mr. Shultz, who is not Jewish, bragged that the highlight of his entire trip to the Soviet Union was a Passover Seder service at the American Embassy, of all places. But Soviet leader Mikhail Gorbachev saw this unusual event in a different light. He complained to Washington about Mr. Shultz's forcing Ambassador Jack Matlock to invite a bunch of Jewish trouble-makers to the embassy under the shallow disguise of holding religious services, which were in reality not religious at all but only a means of getting publicity for Jewish dissidents. "Not a single normal person was there," said Mr. Gorbachev. "Only people who were willing to speak out against the present government here were invited. Why should Mr. Shultz do these things against the Soviet Union? It is really a shame."

For once, I agree with Mr. Gorbachev. It was a shame. It was a sham. It was disgraceful and totally anti-American. Besides, whatever happened to the vaunted separation of church and state, about which the Jews howl every time they catch some one saying a prayer in a public building or trying to decorate for Christmas some downtown area of U.S. cities? Or doesn't this prohibition by our founding fathers apply to the Hebrew religion?<sup>5</sup>

Now I rarely agree with anything Mr. Gorbachev says, but I also agree completely with another bit of advice he gave to Mr. Shultz and Mr. Reagan. The Soviet leader said that the U.S. could solve its racial problem quite easily by setting up a separate state for American blacks and maintaining strict segregation of the black and white races. And Mr. Gorbachev said he was in agreement with European anthropologists and scientists of the 1930's, especially German ones, who came to the conclusion that the two races are totally incompatible and cannot live together happily ever after in the way American politicians now depict the ideal way of life. As expected, Washington refused to accept even a hint of this logical advice and condemned Mr. Gorbachev for issuing such a crazy assessment of the American racial problems.

5. According to *Instauration*, August 1987, Rabbi Yisroel Rosenfeld wants the Jewish menorah erected everywhere to take the place of Christian symbols, such as crosses, Christmas trees, and the like. He says that whereas Christian symbols are religious, the menorah has religious significance only for Jews, while for the rest of the world it has a profound historical significance (of Jewish ownership of the planet?). As everyone knows, every Hanukkah, the Jews erect a huge menorah in front of the White House to remind its occupant of who own the place and employ him. *Instauration* foresees that in the next century Americans, under penalty of law, will celebrate Hanukkah — and only Hanukkah — every December.

Mr. Gorbachev may be many things, most of them bad, but he is not crazy when he talks about this subject. Congress put on a very wry face and appeared to be offended greatly by this advice. They said they were startled by it and extremely shocked. This is just political talk. In their hearts they know it is correct. The NAACP, to which all members of Congress belong, in spirit if not technically, would eliminate any Congressman who agreed publicly with Mr. Gorbachev.

To get back to the Passover service which was officially promoted in Moscow by the United States Government: what if some Catholics or Protestants wanted to hold a service at the Embassy so it could be publicized all over the world? What do you think would happen? American Jews would tear Washington apart and eat Congress alive for breakfast at the mere suggestion of such a breach of our policy of separation of state from any religion. But, did even one person, other than myself, protest the Jewish religious service held on U.S. government property and paid for by the U.S. taxpayers? I don't think so. No one cares. It has gone too far already. People have given up. People have abandoned their belief in America. And that, my friends, is exactly why you are in the sad situation of being a mere docile and servile unit at the bottom of the ladder today in American society.

The official spokesman for Mr. Shultz, a certain Mr. Richard Schifter, told the press, "I hope this religious service at the embassy sends a message of our sincerity and our humanity." What this Jewish press statement, which is the official word of the U.S. government, really means is that the Soviets had better send more Jews to promote Zionism in places like Nicaragua when the Contras take over, if they ever do.

All you fans know what a designated hitter is in the major leagues. Well, Mr. Schifter is the State Department's designated trouble-maker on the religious and human rights front. His official title is Assistant Secretary of State for Human Rights and Humanitarian Affairs. That high-sounding title means, in simple language, that he has the power and is highly paid by you gullible taxpayers to promote a foreign country — Israel — and the many other Zionist evils around the world. In other words, he is the designated Jew pusher of that department. And all departments in Washington, as well as all members of Congress, have them on the payroll.

The plan of Mr. Shultz to worship with Soviet Jews at the U.S. Embassy was a simple ploy to promote his status as a dedicated Zionist worker and to show rich American Jews his hatred for our own nation and things American. Zionist protocols must supersede American values when the two conflict, which they do most of the time. Mr. Shultz

looked like a snout beetle running around Moscow kissing the backsides of every Jewish renegade dissident he could find. And if anyone doesn't know right off what a snout beetle is, it is a small, scaly weevil with an extremely long beak, which Mr. Shultz certainly needed in Moscow.

Mr. Shultz did not visit Moscow to take care of American interests, but solely to do the bidding of the Zionists and the many Jewish hate groups now riding high in America, since there are no more Benjamin Franklins, General U.S. Grants, Henry Fords,<sup>6</sup> or Charles A. Lindberghs to denounce them.

Even the Department of State back in Washington issued a shallow sort of statement to the public to test the feelings of Americans in general, saying that this religious gesture to the Hebrew practitioners was extremely unusual. I guess this was to allay any complaints. However, there were no complaints at all. American taxpayers, in general, took this slap in the face without protest. The State Department was correct in stating that it was indeed unusual. What the State Department did not say was that it was also utterly unlawful.

In the past, according to a statement recently issued by the government in Washington, all American officials before Mr. Shultz had declined to meet with Jewish dissidents and law-breakers in the Soviet Union to avoid souring relations with Moscow. But all that has changed. The U.S. government has now stepped forth for all the world to see and is promoting a specific religion and a special people — the Jews, to the exclusion of all other races and religions.

What Mr. Shultz was attempting to do was encourage more Soviet Jews to become traitors to their own country and announce to the world community that Zionism and the promotion of that evil doctrine is much more important than either the U.S. as a nation or the Soviet Union. According to the latest official statements by representatives of the United States in Moscow, nationalism and American patriotism are passé and must yield to advancing the Zionist conquest of the world and all the concepts devised to ensure its triumph over all mankind.

Admittedly, most Americans, myself included, don't particularly care for the Marxist doctrine enforced in Cuba and Nicaragua. As Americans, we don't like it. But when you realize that places like the present Nicaragua may be one of the few remaining outposts, outside the Arab world, where the evils of Zionism are steadfastly opposed, perhaps we may want to re-examine our priorities and our thinking just a bit. When you finally realize exactly what Mr. Reagan's Contras are fighting for, you may not want to side with them.

6. The complete text of Henry Ford's *The International Jew*, in four volumes, is available from Liberty Bell Publications (\$26.00 + \$2.60).

In essence, the Reagan administration, Israel, and the Contras are fighting to restore Zionist control over Nicaragua. As for me personally, I prefer to let the Sandinistas run Nicaragua.

Take the insignificant island of Grenada, where Mr. Reagan won a glorious victory because it was undefended. Even there, our Army's firing-control center fouled up and we shot up the insane asylum instead of the targeted public buildings. In Libya, we aimed at a military barracks and hit a hospital for children. This should serve to remind Americans that military defense of this nation is now quite out of the question. We do not have armed forces capable of such a task.

Remember when Mr. Reagan was running around showing the press and everyone else what were supposed to be satellite photos of the Grenada Airport, then being completed, which he said was a secret military base? At that very moment, tourists in Grenada were photographing that same airport, which had no military installations or purpose whatsoever, and was anything but secret.

And Mr. Reagan spoke at great length to the press, warning us about the great danger to America that the airport in Grenada would bring upon us. He said work on it should be halted, and he threatened to send the U.S. Air Force to bomb the hell out of it.

But what happened? The British were building that airport with some assistance from Cuban labor and carpenters. After the shabby invasion of Grenada by U.S. forces, Mr. Reagan suddenly changed his mind about the airport and used your tax dollars to complete it. British and Cuban engineers working on that "evil" airport were booted out and replaced by Americans, who did exactly the same thing they had been doing, finishing the airport. Does that make sense?

The fruitless trip last spring by Mr. Shultz to Moscow only served to emphasize the absolute grimness on the "glasnost" front. That is a word the Soviets have been using to mean openness. My limited knowledge of the Russian language does not permit me to expand the meaning of it; however the only openness I have observed is the open access to the U.S. Embassy by Soviet spies, courtesy of our Marine guards. Aside from the international Jews, the next greatest threat to our national security seems to be the United States Marine Corps. From the halls of Montezuma to the bedrooms of Moscow, the Marines have landed and have the situation well in hand — for the KGB. To all ex-Marines reading this, I am not blaming the entire corps. However, it seems certain that individual Marines or a small group of them breached security in a dozen different countries. So, if you can't rely on the U.S. Marines, whom do we have left to carry our flag? Certainly not the proverbial liars in the White House, the State Department, and the CIA.

The seduced Marines got all the publicity. However, the Department of State, which has been a disaster for over forty years, is one place where spies have usually outnumbered the others and national security disappeared back in the days of Alger Hiss, the Rosenbergs, David Greenglass, John Stewart Service, and Harry Dexter White. The State Department's big new embassy in Moscow has turned out to be nothing more than a large broadcasting studio for the KGB's benefit. It was built with loving care by Soviet labor over a 15-year-period. It has been duly noted that the Kremlin can hear the flushing of every toilet in the building. And for doing this to us, we had to pay them 191 million dollars from the pockets of you taxpayers.

The agony in all this is that the U.S. never learns that the basic economic lesson provided us by the liberals is totally false. This nation fell for the liberal notion of détente, which was the fairy-tale belief that Western pliancy on all important matters would induce the Soviets to make reforms to our advantage. It didn't! It only aided Soviet opportunists to gain the upper hand over us, which is exactly what the liberal Senate Jews and Senator Ted Kennedy wanted. We've been taken.

The so-called liberal détente theory has produced a bright, new Soviet Embassy on the highest hill in Washington and a new U.S. Embassy in the lowest trough in Moscow. That, my friends, is what détente has accomplished. The real spirit of détente is the many unreciprocated U.S. concessions since World War II and unanswered Soviet aggression around the world.

In the 1940's, liberals like Walter Lippmann and other Jewish writers filled the newspapers with such nonsense as "after the war, the Russians will certainly move toward becoming a complete democracy." In the last forty years have you seen any indication of that happening? I have not.

In the 1980's our liberals in Congress and the Jewish hate groups are still at it. Now they keep telling us that democracy is certain in the Soviet Union because Mr. Gorbachev talks about democracy, so he must intend to convert to one. I would not imagine that you could make even retarded six-year olds believe such a fair tale. But most of our leaders in Washington have swallowed this bait and seem to believe it.

This liberalized thinking has now gotten us into the position whereby the only safe way for our officials to communicate in Moscow is by using a child's magic slate. And we have to do this inside a trailer brought for that purpose. It is indeed a dark blot on our nation that the U.S. actually had to send to Moscow a Winnebago motor vehicle to permit our representatives to discuss crucial problems without being monitored by listening devices of the KGB. Of course, as I have pointed

out many times, Mr. Shultz is not noted for his intelligence. But the latest round of ill-advised decisions is not even up to his usual low standards.

In all fairness to the wanton Marines, I rather doubt that they enabled the Soviets to gain information they had not already received from traitorous American Jews in Washington, who run both the Soviet and Israeli embassies with every detail of every secret we have.

The recent *New York Times*-CBS News joint poll revealed that 61 percent of American Jews have no use at all for Mr. Reagan. They are his strongest critics despite the well-known fact that Mr. Reagan has done more for them than any president in history. He worships Jews. He would die for them. He is so proud of this fact that he never tires of retelling sad stories about so-called bias against Jews in America, including the big one about his own father, a shoe salesman who refused to sleep in a hotel in Illinois that did not accept Jews. Instead, his old pappy slept in his car on a very cold night, caught pneumonia to vindicate the sacred rights of Jews, and soon died. Mr. Reagan swears it is true. If you believe that, you will believe anything.

Now you might think logically that with such a history of worshipping Jews running back several generations in his family, Mr. Reagan might well be honored by Jewish leaders as a friend. But just the opposite is the case. They simply despise him. They use him. But they do not like him. They, of course, like very much what he has done for them since he has placed the Jews ahead of all Americans; but they must be laughing out loud at the tale about the presidents's old man dying because he would not spend a night in a place that did not welcome Jews. That really takes gall.

Sergeant Clayton Lonetree, the 25-year-old Marine guard who was the first to be arrested, thought he was engaging in a furtive sexual rendezvous with his Soviet girl friend. That's what he thought. But the KGB had other ideas. He didn't meet her "accidentally," as he assumed. That fateful subway meeting with the tall and willowy Violetta Seina (not her real name) was planned by the KGB to seduce Sergeant Lonetree. It was not romance. It was her work, just as guarding the embassy was his duty.

There is something else you should know about Miss Seina, or whatever her true name may be. Like most KGB women, she is Jewish. I have been sent a complete run-down on her activities. She is 29 years old, not 25 as the U.S. press stated. She is very tall, over 5 feet, 9 inches, and weighs about 130 pounds; she has light brown hair, just like the heroine of Stephen Collins Foster's famous song, "Jeannie with the Light Brown Hair." Violetta was born in the Ukraine. She has languid

grey eyes, fair complexion, and wide cheekbones. There is a small scar on her left knee.

Of course, the sergeant was invited to her home, where the bedroom encounters took place, under the watchful eyes of dear "mama," the woman assigned by the KGB to play the rôle of Violetta's Jewish mother. Soon Violetta introduced him to her "uncle," who supposedly did not know one word of English. Uncle Sasha just dozed off while they talked and, of course, reported every word straight to the KGB.

Old Sasha, it seems, with Violetta doing the unnecessary translating, was a history buff and asked Sergeant Lonetree to identify the name, rank, and place of residence of members of the U.S. Embassy staff. And this kindly old uncle just happened to have a folder of photographs of everyone at the Embassy. Wasn't that convenient? And the rather dumb Marine identified the entire staff for Uncle Sasha. He even told old, kindly Sasha that the ambassador's desk was made of wood, and gave him the exact location of it. This Marine told U.S. investigators, "I did this because I was interested in knowing what the KGB wanted to know." You see, he had been reading a lot of spy stories, such as John LeCarré's novels.

Then an odd thing happened. After Sergeant Lonetree was transferred to Vienna, who shows up there but Uncle Sasha, despite the ailments that were supposed to render him almost an invalid. He just happened to be visiting Vienna to talk over old times, this time in English, with the Marine guard. Lonetree finally told the investigators that he gave secret documents to Sasha because of the poor treatment of American Indians by white people in America. Sound familiar?

Sergeant Lonetree is an Indian from Kentucky, or, at least he claims to be one. At various times he has told Indian leaders that he is a Navajo, a Winnebago, and a member of a couple of other tribes. So even the Indians don't know for sure his ancestry.

I have a better and more accurate dossier, via Interpol, on Violetta than I do on Sergeant Lonetree. Not only is Violetta Jewish, but most of the other Russian women involved are also Jewish, as well as most of the KGB personnel involved in this spy scandal. And your daily newspaper is not going to tell you these facts. The Russian girl friend of one of the high-ranking officials in the American Embassy is also Jewish. And the KGB did not get all the secret information from Marine guards either. They received many secrets from people much higher up in the Embassy. Naturally, Washington has put the lid on this. The Marines are going to take the blame for this entire mess.

This scandal goes back to the time when so many Russian Jews were working at the U.S. Embassy before they were forced out, and with so many Jews in the KGB, this should tell you something. This explains the big U.S. campaigns to "free Soviet Jewry." I can also tell you that most Soviet Jews have an easy and very good life in the Soviet Union. That's why so many homesick Russian Jews in New York and Israel have returned to the Soviet Union. They know they are better off in Russia. The only Soviet Jews who run to the U.S. are either the stupid ones who think the streets of America are paved with gold or bunglers who have committed crimes against the country in which they were residing.

There is no shortage of experienced lawyers willing to defend Sergeant Lonetree and the other Marines without pay. Some twenty-nine attorneys, most of them Jewish, have volunteered to try to save these traitors from any penalty. Headed by the infamous William Kunstler and his chief assistant, Mr. Michael Stuhff, Sergeant Lonetree will most likely never be convicted of anything, despite his lengthy confession.

I suppose most Americans believed that after all the embarrassment and admitted lies by President Reagan about sending U.S. arms to Iran, no more would be sent there. If you believe this, you don't know the power of the Zionists in Washington. Mr. Reagan is still approving weekly shipments of all types of arms to Iran, plus computer sales for better control of the fire power of these weapons. Israel will not allow him to stop these shipments or even slow them down. Since Israel forced the U.S. to send arms to Iran way back during the Carter administration, when the serious fighting between Iraq and Iran had not even started, it has never ceased. For eight years, despite the complete exposure in the press, the shipments continue and even have increased since the secret became public knowledge.

When this unholy scandal was finally publicized in your daily press last year, Americans assumed in their collective minds that these sales of arms to Iran would be ended quickly. Wrong! Very wrong! In fact, *sales to Iran have increased about 20 percent since the American public learned about them.* As you are reading this, ships and planes with cargo from both Israel and U.S. are arriving in Iran. A short time ago, a cargo plane owned by Southern Air plunged into a field and exploded just outside Travis Air Force Base in California. It was loaded with Arms for Iran. Four people were killed. The spokesman for Southern Air, Jack Thale, freely admitted that the plane was bound for Iran.

If that isn't enough proof for you, two planes leased by retired Air Force Major General Richard Secord have flown arms to Iran from Lis-

bon, Portugal. The total payment for the two Boeing 707 jets, leased from Southern Air, was about \$630,000, paid entirely in cash.

These records of Southern Air leases, filed with the U.S. Department of Transportation, show that two other 707's flew from Kelly Air Force Base in Texas to Tel Aviv, where they picked up arms and delivered them to Iran. These files are open to public inspection. Anyone can look them up.

Anti-aircraft missiles and TOW anti-tank missiles have been pouring into Iran from both Israel and the U.S. all this year. Israel will keep forcing the U.S. to do this until Iraq is thoroughly beaten. That's the way it works in Washington. Whatever Israel wants, she gets, and always in a hurry with no questions asked. Press exposure of such scandalous deals makes no difference at all. The anti-Zionist government of Iraq has to be destroyed. Only then will the Zionist stooges in the White House stop sending arms to Iran.

In your daily paper, you have read that the Red Chinese supplied missiles that have been used by Iran against Baghdad and shipping in the Persian Gulf. This is not true. Every single missile fired on Baghdad has been American made. The missiles of the Chinese Communists are so inferior that their stated range is a maximum of only 50 miles. Baghdad is 77 miles from the front lines at the nearest point, completely out of range of all Chinese missiles.

Iran is reluctant to make any use of Chinese missiles because several of them have blown up on firing. When a country like Red China cannot even produce a successful rat trap that doesn't electrocute people, how can they be trusted to build complicated missiles? They are so inaccurate that if they were fired at Baghdad, they would probably hit Teheran.

Don't be fooled by that "Great Satan" stuff and believe that Mr. Reagan and the Ayatollah Khomeini are enemies. They are by necessity the best of friends, American hostages notwithstanding. These two leaders are both doing the bidding of Israel by attempting to destroy the small but hard-fighting nation of Iraq. Mr. Reagan and old Khomeini are very good buddies, brought together by Israel and American Jewish organizations to combat Iraq. By combining American weapons with the Iranian armed forces, the war against Iraq continues. It is truly an unholy pact, but a pact nevertheless. Overriding the objections of Defense Secretary Caspar Weinberger, Mr. Reagan recently approved the sale of a \$900,000 computer system for Iran. The approval of the sale was necessary because Iran needed it to control an electric power grid that directs the firing of missiles at Baghdad and other Iraqi targets. Mr. Shultz contends that the PDP-11 computer, manufactured by

Digital Equipment Corporation of Maynard, Mass., has little military application. If it didn't, Iran would not have purchased it.

But sending arms and computers to control them is not the only military cooperation going on between Khomeini and Mr. Reagan. These two pals by necessity worked together on another important project of military terrorism. I refer to the U.S. bashing of Libya. The White House and the Navy both say that these raids could not have been carried out without the vast amount of secret intelligence information sent to Mr. Reagan by Khomeini about the exact location of Libyan ruler Moammar al-Qaddafi's headquarters and the plans of several Libyan military bases. According to Richard Brennecke, a former CIA pilot, he was the courier who carried a wide array of intelligence information from Iran during the period when Iran was trying to get more arms from the U.S. in 1984. Mr. Brennecke said that he and his associates received from an officer in the Iranian air force maps showing exactly where the Qaddafi's headquarters and a number of training sites were located. In 1986, shortly before the raids, he brought updated information about everything the U.S. wanted to know about Libya. He said that after the raid he was highly complimented by U.S. military officers because the information Iran provided was very accurate and very, very useful. On April 14, 1986, two months after Mr. Brennecke says he delivered the final intelligence reports, American pilots used those maps to launch air strikes against Qaddafi's headquarters inside a military post in Tripoli.

So the military cooperation goes on between Mr. Reagan and Iran. We gave Khomeini secret data on Iraq's defenses and, in exchange, Iran gave the U.S. complete maps and diagrams on how to hit Qaddafi. This collaboration between Iran and the U.S. is actually closer than ties between the U.S. and Britain during World War II. And don't let any politicians tell you any different. It's truly one of those "you scratch my back and I'll scratch yours" affairs. And the poor old average Mr. Taxpayer, USA, isn't any the wiser about it. That's the sad part.

Several of our European allies and recent motions at the United Nations have urged that Washington pay the just claims of the relatives of the Libyan victims killed in Mr. Reagan's uncalled-for terrorist attacks upon that tiny Arab state.

Over sixty-five claims on behalf of those killed or severely injured on direct orders from the Great Terrorist of the White House have been filed on behalf of these totally innocent people in Federal court, the White House, and with the State Department of Defense under the Federal Tort Claims Act and also under the Foreign Claims Act. The government has six months to reply to each claim. I do not expect you

will read about such matters in your daily newspapers or anywhere, except in this publication.

Although the treacherous raid was billed as a military attack upon military objectives, not one single soldier was killed or injured in Libya by Mr. Reagan's terrorists, who attacked without any warning. Only civilians, over 100 of whom were slain. But not all of them were Libyans. Foreigners killed included Italians, Greeks, Egyptians, Yugoslavians, and one Frenchman.

These cruel raids in April of last year were by American planes from Britain and two U.S. aircraft carriers. They dropped over 100 tons of bombs, all on civilian targets, including Colonel Qaddafi's private residence. A baby was killed while in the arms of the mother. A 75-year-old invalid woman was burned alive by Mr. Reagan's terrorist orders that fateful night. And no one calls Mr. Ronald Wilson Reagan a terrorist? Now that is ridiculous.

Nine days before the terrorist raids by Mr. Reagan, a bomb exploded in a West Berlin nightclub frequented by Americans. And although the West German investigation proved beyond any doubt that Libya had nothing at all to do with this bombing, Mr. Reagan, in the manner of the fanatical Israeli terrorists who want to kill Arabs, used this incident in West Berlin to justify his criminal acts, which had already been planned several months before the bombing in West Berlin took place. But the American public fell for it and the propaganda following it. Polls revealed that a vast majority of Americans approved whole-heartedly of Mr. Reagan's terrorism against a defenseless and innocent Arab state.

Bombing Libya because someone bombed a disco in West Berlin is just about as stupid as bombing Australia when someone robs a bank in New York. There was never any connection between the two events.

Since Mr. Reagan's raids were planned long before the bombing in West Berlin, this act could not have had any bearing on them. Israel had been telling Mr. Reagan to attack Libya for six years. And he finally found a way to justify it to the gullible taxpayers and all non-thinking Americans.

President Reagan and Mr. Shultz are like a couple of delinquent kids when they compete with each other for the affection of the Zionists of the world. Mr. Reagan is usually shown wearing a black or dark yarmulka while the one on the head of Mr. Shultz in Moscow was white. I have no idea whether one outranks the other color or not. Perhaps some of the Jewish readers of this column can explain the difference between them, if any. But I do know that our leaders look like a couple of rabbis-in-training as they try to outdo each other in the business of fawning on

the powerful Zionists. By wearing the Jewish headpiece as a badge of servitude, they identify themselves as the obedient lackeys of the most vicious, cruel, and murderous nation of terrorists that has ever afflicted the world. They make themselves participants in such crimes as the murder of Alex Odeh and the destruction by fire of the offices of both Arab-Americans and German-Americans — the two groups the Jews hate most. They make themselves accomplices in innumerable crimes against the American people, whom they have betrayed into the hands of their enemies.

We have indeed learned a lot about Mr. Shultz lately, none of it good. We found out he has a tiger tattooed on his rump and a Star-of-David noose around his neck. The Zionists of the world use him like a wind-up toy that performs by quack, quack, quacking whenever it is set in motion. When he turned the U.S. Embassy into a synagogue for a pack of derelict Jews in Moscow and, wearing the ridiculous Jewish skullcap, danced around with them in front of the television cameras, he reminded one of those trained Russian bears from Siberia that you see doing tricks on Moscow streets. And that overweight wife of his, who has to be carried everyplace, is another diplomatic example of what makes European foreign ministers laugh at the United States. This pair represents the best America can offer. It seems that we constantly send our weakest, most dim-witted, Zionist-indoctrinated scoundrels for the world to view. And Mr. Shultz proved it in Moscow.

The *National Enquirer*, not my favorite journal, carried a recent article by John Turner which sought to prove that the African holocaust last year in Cameroon was caused by a neutron bomb that the Israelis and Americans tested on human beings.

Mae Brussel, California-based radio commentator, also has disputed the dubious claim by the U.S. that it was gases from a lake in the crater of an extinct volcano that killed over 1200 people and large numbers of livestock. This so-called "scientific" explanation, put out by both the U.S. government and the Israelis, was accepted as factual by most of the European press, but not by all; *Le Monde* of Paris disputed that odd explanation.

Anyway, Mae Brussel said, "Both nations [the U.S. and Israel] were more than willing to kill innocent people to test their neutron bomb, designed to be used against the Palestinians and other Arab people."

Miss Brussel noticed that the official explanation, that the deaths had been caused by an enormous bubble of carbon dioxide that rose to the surface of the lake, was Unacceptable, because "Gas such as carbon dioxide would never cause the burns on all the victims." She has a point

there, because I have checked with specialists who told me the same thing.<sup>7</sup>

"The officials responsible for the horror are the same ones in the headlines for the Iran arms sales scandal," continued Miss Brussel. "The people at the White House and in Israel are strong advocates of neutron weapons, which can kill people as effectively as atomic bombs while leaving buildings and property undamaged. When Israel takes over Jordan, they plan to use neutron weapons so as not to destroy any government buildings or King Hussein's palace, which they intend to use."

So it all boils down to the situation where these two power-mad nations face charges of one or more massive cover-ups, even more scandalous than the Iranian deals.

"U.S. intelligence sources realized that it would harm America's image even more than the Iran sales so they arranged for Israel to test neutron weapons on the people of Cameroon," said Miss Brussel.

The most interesting aspect of this scandal is the fact that immediately after the disaster, Cameroon rolled out the red carpet for a visit by the Israeli Prime Minister, Shimon Peres, who was given an expensive and glittering reception. Mr. Peres took with him *eighteen* Israeli scientific experts to study the aftermath of the blast. I don't need to remind readers that world leaders do not usually bring such a large scientific expedition with them for a state visit. Very unusual! Just what could all those scientific experts have been sent to study? The efficiency of neutron bombs used against human beings?

Also, immediately following the blast, the U.S. sent several million dollars in added aid to the Cameroon. Was this in the way of an apology? I hope we don't have to wait five years for the U.S. news media to look into this story, as happened with the Iranian affair.

Remember always that Zionism is inspired by diabolical and inexhaustible hatred. That fact should be thoroughly understood and tirelessly repeated by all American patriots.

7. Incandescent gas, such as would be required to produce the burns found on all the carcasses, could not have risen through a lake in the crater of an extinct volcano, but if it had, the hot gases would have risen in the air, not poured down into the valley; furthermore, gas at that temperature would have scorched or burned vegetation and wooden structures as well as burning the bodies of mammals. A neutron bomb, however, acts on the liquids of a living mammalian body and thus produces burns of precisely the kind that was observed on the bodies of the bipeds and quadrupeds killed in the valley.

The world Zionists and their slavish American cohorts have been using the accidental Iraqi attack upon the U.S.S. *Stark*, a missile frigate, to try once more to justify the deliberate Israeli attack upon the U.S.S. *Liberty* in 1967. They now argue that if the Iraqi plane made a mistake, that proves the Israelis made a mistake when they attacked a U.S. Navy ship twenty years ago.

The idea does not hold water. It is totally ridiculous. ABC used most of the recent program for Hugh Downs to present a biased London-produced film, backed by Israel, to pass off the attack on the *Liberty* as being in the same category as the *Stark* incident. But, if the *Stark* had not been hit, ABC would never have dared to present the *Liberty* show, which is over ten years old.

The most revealing difference between the two incidents was the opposite treatment of the victims. No one ever publicly acknowledged the *Liberty* survivors. They were ignored, told to keep quiet, and not to blame Israel for the Murder of their comrades. President Johnson even refused to see them.<sup>8</sup> Now look at the *Stark's* survivors, who have been publicly praised by President Reagan and the nation. See the difference?

Congress has demanded that Iraq pay completely for the firing of two missiles at the *Stark*. But Congress never demanded that Israel pay for a long and carefully-planned attack by planes and torpedo boats on the *Liberty*. In fact, to fool and foil the American public, Congress even sent Israel six million dollars in a special appropriation to allow the Zionists to make a token payment of three million to the *Liberty's* survivors and three million for the ship. This proved to be a bargain-basement Jewish business deal, since the ship was valued conservatively at

8. During the recent reunion of survivors of the *Liberty*, the Reverend Mr. Dale Crowley learned that Admiral Geis, who was in command of the American fleet in the Mediterranean at the time of the attack, had sought from Washington permission to rescue the Americans whom the Jews were trying to kill, and when that permission was refused by the jerk named McNamara, who was then Secretary of Defense, he went over that person's head and called Lyndon Johnson, the President. Johnson wrathfully rebuked the Admiral, saying, "I don't care if the ship sinks and every man on board drowns," and peremptorily ordered Geis not to interfere with the Kikes' fun. Johnson, a crook from Texas who was married to, and probably directed by, a Jewess, is a good specimen of the kind of moral leper Americans put in the White House these days to please the Yids. See the interview with the Captain of the *Liberty* reported by Crowley in *Christian News*, 29 June and 6 July 1987.

over 28 million dollars. In reality, Israel still owes 25 million for the *Liberty*, even if you count the three million which the U.S. taxpayers gave the Israelis, so they could fool the world into believing that the Zionist state paid for the ship. However, I can assure you that Iraq will not get off that easy in the settlement of the damage to the *Stark*. The U.S. is demanding four hundred million dollars from Iraq. And, in addition to this outrageously high blackmail payment, the U.S. is also trying to require the Iraqis to tell them how they improved their French-made fighters so as to carry two 'Exocet' missiles instead of the normal load of only one. The U.S. wants to pass this information on to Israel. And that is the real reason why U.S. military officers went to Baghdad to berate Iraqi officials. It was not to investigate the *Stark* incident. And, remember that the Israelis (our friends) refused to allow any American investigation at all in Israel or elsewhere into the attack on the *Liberty*.

I have finally received the Iraqi government's official report about the *Stark*. The Iraqis maintain that the *Stark* was right in the middle of the designated war zone in the Persian Gulf, where no neutral ships are allowed by the rules of the Geneva Conventions. The Iraqi pilot, logically assuming that the vessel was Iranian or it would not have been inside the belligerent zone, fired his two missiles at it because it was therefore a legitimate target. It's as simple as that. You just can't make something more complicated of it. There were no ulterior motives. Strictly speaking, the Iraqi pilot did not make a mistake. The only mistake was made by the *Stark* when it entered the prohibited zone.

Of course, the U.S. Navy claims the *Stark* was outside the zone. At first, the Pentagon said the *Stark* was 10 to 15 miles from the zone. Later, this was changed to "short distance from the zone." However, three sailor on the *Stark* told a Saudi Arabian newspaper that their ship was inside the zone. Whom are you going to believe? Anyway, Captain Glenn Brindel of the *Stark* seems likely to be made a scapegoat and tried by a court martial. Perhaps he will tell us whether he took his ship into the war zone in obedience to orders or made an elementary blunder in navigation.

I am sure many readers watched the Congressional hearings this summer. Perhaps you may believe that by now you have heard it all after listening to the double-dealing testimony as each of the witnesses tried to exculpate himself or herself by shifting the responsibility onto others. Well, not quite! Because I have just received full information about one of the deeper aspects of this Israeli-produced scandal. It involves murder. Yes, murder! Maybe you thought only the Mafia did such things. Wrong! Our own government, or people close to the actual government, are very good at trying to kill their enemies, if they can get away with it.

From journalists in Lebanon and from my diplomatic contacts in France, I have complete details about what the unholy triumvirate of Lieutenant Ollie North, Vice Admiral John Poindexter, and Robert MacFarlane did last fall for the benefit of Israel. These world-traveling, free-swinging entrepreneurs hired Israeli-trained renegades to assassinate President Sadam Hussein of Iraq. And the only reason that President Hussein is not in his grave right now is that the great outburst of publicity in November caused the cancellation of this planned murder of an Arab head of state. And, I might add, tis planned murder was fully approved by Mr. Ronald Wilson Reagan, the man who also attempted to kill another Arab leader, Colonel Qaddafi of Libya. Israel, more than Iran, wanted President Hussein dead. The Israelis also wanted Colonel Qaddafi murdered. It is truly amazing what America and Americans will do for the Zionists.

I do not know how long it will be before you are told of the planned assassination by your daily newspaper or television newscasts. Perhaps by the time this column goes to press. Perhaps not for two more years. But sooner or later, when it becomes common knowledge all over the world, then, and only then, will you find it in the *Washington Post* or the *New York Times*.

After the scheduled elimination of President Hussein; the follow-up plan called for arming the Israeli-backed Kurdish rebels inside Iraq and then dividing up that country into small tribal states easily controlled by Israel. As I have said many times, Israel, the U.S., and Iran worked together in the war on Iraq; Colonel North even went so far as to tell the Iranians that if the Soviets crossed their border, the U.S. would immediately go to war against the Soviet Union! It appears that Colonel North, always working very closely with the Israelis, was actually running the U.S. policy-making machine. But, I am certain that he had Mr. Reagan's approval before he made any of these moves. Otherwise, Colonel North would have been in the position of trying to "out-Zion" the greatest Zionist of them all, who resides at 1600 Pennsylvania Avenue. It actually appears that according to sworn testimony at the Congressional hearings, Colonel North was the number two man in our government. Apparently, he ran the whole works from arms sales, bank accounts for the Contras, foreign policy, and plans for destroying Iraq right down to shredding documents which might incriminate Israel. He was the big cheese all right. And this man even committed us to encouraging the untrustworthy Iranians by promising that we would declare war on the Soviets, although he knew that in the present state of our military, such a war would be suicidal. He was out to change the world.

The projected murder of President Hussein was the fourth time President Reagan failed to carry out planned or attempted assassinations of heads of state. Through the CIA, he hired people to kill colonel Qaddafi three times. They failed. But that is not as bad as the record of President John F. Kennedy, who tried at least thirty-nine times to have Fidel Castro assassinated and failed every time. We just don't seem to be too efficient at having people bumped off, are we? The Mafia has a much better record in such enterprises. It also has higher standards of morality. ♦

This article first appeared in the September 1987 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription \$25.00. Sample copy & booklist \$3.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: **THE NEXT VIETNAM** (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/\$1.50 10/\$3.00 50/\$13.00 100/\$25.00. **HAMMERING THE U.S.** (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/\$1.00 50/\$9.00 100/\$16.00. **BUSH AND ZION** (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/\$1.50 10/\$4.50 50/\$20.00 100/\$35.00. **REAGAN AND ZION** (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **ANTI-AMERICANS** (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES** (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **HOW ZION TRIUMPHS** (March 1987 issue): Single copy \$1.00 10/\$8.00 50/\$35.00 100/\$60.00. **FRIENDS WE BETRAYED** (April 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **THE GREAT TERRORIST** (May 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT** (June 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **YOUR ENEMIES** (July 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE** (August 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. **ZION'S HITMEN** (September 1987 issue): Single Copy \$2.00 10/\$15.00 50/\$60.00.

For Postage and Handling include \$1.00 for orders under \$10.00, 10% for orders over \$10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

## OWN A PIECE OF AMERICA! THE TIME TO BUY LAND IS NOW!

**72 ACRES**, mostly pasture w/some woodland & timber; well fenced. Located 5 miles west of Reedy, off Seaman Fork. Owner will sell on **Land Contract** to qualified buyer with \$5,000 downpayment. **An excellent buy at \$25,000.**

**125 ACRES**, mostly woodland with some fine timber, ideal for hunting/vacation camp, or investment, located in Reedy District. **An outstanding buy at \$40,000.**

**20.6 ACRES** woodland with some fine timber and several good homesites in Reedy District. Mail & schoolbus route, electric & phone lines run by property. **An excellent buy at \$12,500.**

**5 ACRES**, 2/3 of it level bottom, balance in timber. Mail & schoolbus route, phone & electric lines run by property. **An excellent buy at \$10,500.**

**2 STORY BRICK BUILDING** on Main Street, Reedy. 2 BRs, LR, kitchen, bath, sundeck on 2nd floor; Store and efficiency apt. on ground floor. Also included, older, 2 story, multi-room building next door with block garage. Both apartments presently rented out. **An excellent buy at \$25,000**

**3-BEDROOM RANCHER** in Reedy, Roane County WV. Huge livingroom, country-size kitchen & large, paneled familyroom. Wall to Wall carpeting throughout. Natural gas forced hot air heat & central air, city water. All of this on 3/4 acre level lot. Store, churches close by; 10 miles from county seat. **It's priced right at \$36,500.**

**46 ACRES** in Reedy District, on State Route 14. 35 ac. pasture, 8 ac. meadow bottom land and 3 ac. timber. There is an older 2 story home w/3 bedrooms, 2 living rooms, kitchen/dining combo, bath; natural gas- & wood heat. Also one barn and other outbuildings. Annual taxes \$165. **An outstanding buy at \$55,000.**

**105 ACRES** in Reedy District, 4 miles up on Seaman Fork. 65 acres of well-fenced pasture, 20 ac. hay meadow, 20 ac. timber & woodland. There is an older one story home w/2 bedrooms, livingroom, kitchen, bath, cellar, wood heat. Also one barn and other outbuildings. Annual taxes \$141. **An excellent buy at \$45,000.**

## DIETZ REALTY

THE PROFESSIONALS—GEORGE P. DIETZ, BROKER  
MAIN STREET—REEDY WV 25270—PHONE: 304-927-4486

ORDER FORM  
**Liberty Bell Publications**

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA  
 PHONE: 304-927-4486

NAME: \_\_\_\_\_ DATE: \_\_\_\_\_  
 ADDRESS: \_\_\_\_\_ PHONE: \_\_\_\_\_  
 CITY/STATE/ZIP: \_\_\_\_\_

QTY.	ORD. NO.	TITLE	EACH	TOTAL
		Subscription to <i>Liberty Bell</i>		
		Donation to <i>Let's get the Truth Out!</i>		
		<i>Lib. Bell sample, book list</i>	\$3.00	



CARD NO. \_\_\_\_\_



SIGNATURE: \_\_\_\_\_

VISA  M/C EXPIR.

No. COD orders accepted. Please send, check, money order or cash (by certified mail) with order, or charge to your Master Card and add 3.1% surcharge to order total. Payment for foreign orders must be made in U.S. currency, by check with domestic computer numbers imprinted and drawn on U.S. bank, or international postal money order. Order with confidence—satisfaction guaranteed.

SUB TOTAL	
POSTAGE & HANDLING	
5% WV SALES TAX	
M/C SURCHARGE 3.1%	
TOTAL AMOUNT	

# A NEW AMERICAN HERO?

by Major Donald Vincent Clerkin

writing in *The Talon*, August 1987, a monthly publication of the Euro-American Alliance, P.O. Box 2-1776, Milwaukee WI 53221

Marine Lt. Col. Oliver North has become the instant darling of much of America. He wears his uniform correctly. He has the Silver and Bronze Stars for valor in Vietnam. Col. North speaks well; he is a convincingly articulate man. Obviously an Aryan by race, North is the form from which White boys should be cut.

But Col. North is a Zionist. His fatal flaw is his loyalty to the Israelis, the Jews, which in six days of his testimony before the Joint Congressional Committee were not criticized by North even once. Israel instigated the arms-for-hostages deal with Iran. Col. North testified that Amiran Nir, an aid to then Israeli Prime Minister Shimon Peres, came to him and offered to help the United States open "channels" to certain Iranian "moderates." All America had to do in return was to "replenish" Israel's stores of *Hawk* and *Tow* missiles, and spare parts for the weapons after Israel sold some of its stores of *Hawks* and *Tows* to Iran. Israel's interests were strategic: prolong the Iran-Iraq war, possibly even produce an Iranian victory over Israel's arch-foe, Iraq. President Reagan wanted the hostages released and opened channels to anti-Khomeini factions in Iran. Col. North wanted to continue aid to the Nicaraguan "Contras," aid that the Boland Amendment had cut off. North saw the Israelis as friends and allies.

Oliver North, in praise of the Jew Nir, said to the Committee that he trusted implicitly the overtures of the Israeli agent. So much did he trust the Israeli that he advised his superior, former National Security Advisor Robert McFarlane, of the idea. McFarlane allegedly told CIA Director William Casey about the Israeli offer, and it is in question whether Casey, now dead, told the President. As it turned out, the entire chain of command at the National Security Agency got into line behind the Israelis and their Iranian gambit. The Israelis had been trading American arms to the Iranians since at least the beginning of the Khomeini régime, ostensibly to have some influence in Iran over how Jews would be treated under the rule of the Ayatolla. We now know

that Israeli interests were directed toward influencing the outcome of the war with Iraq.

North, McFarlane, Casey, and Ronald Reagan knew that Israel was dealing U.S. arms to Iran, in violation of American law; that arms deals went through while American embassy hostages languished in Iran for more than 400 days. What matter to the Israel firsters in ZOG! The *shabbes goyim* who ruin the U.S. went for the Jew bait. Oliver North is what is called a "hotdog." He literally took over the Israeli plan, making it his own. North even dealt with an Iranian traitor, Ghorbanifar, whom North despises because Nir despises him, to deal arms for hostages. Where the operation went sour was in the fact that the lovely Israeli Jews CHEATED THE IRANIANS by sending junk missiles to Iran. Israel shipped from its ordnance, its used parts and obsolete versions of the contracted missiles, and was "replenished" from brand new American ordnance stores. America always ships the best of everything to Israel, often before U.S. military outfits have the weapons.

Being a true believer in the Israelis, whether because of a kosher-Christian leaning, or because his 23 years in government service brain-washed him, Col. Oliver North, USMC, became the kingpin for the Jews. He laughed during his testimony that he and his Israeli mentors had cheated the Ayatolla Khomeini, saying how funny it was that Khomeini's money would be used to fund the "Contras." Of course, the weapons sold to Iran by Israel were American-funded weapons, and the replenishment was from military stores paid for by the U.S. taxpayers. Somewhere along the line, millions in arms profits, overcharges by Israel, which were supposed to have been put on deposit in Swiss accounts by North's civilian agent, retired U.S. Air Force Major-General Richard Secord, then to be funneled to the "Contras," never ended up in those Swiss bank accounts. The Committee did not dwell too much on this missing money, most likely because the Committee was aware that Israeli arms profiteers made away with it. Arthur Liman, the Committee's Jewish inquisitor, danced about the issue of the money, but did not demand to know who had ripped it off. So Lt. Col. Oliver North, who so loved the "Contra" cause, did not bat an eye when his friends, the Jews, stole the money meant for his "Nicaraguan Freedom Fighters"! Some of Col. North's friends were obviously more important than others, eh, what?

The Committee deftly sidestepped the issue of the Israeli cheating an filching of arms profits. That "special relationship" between the United States and Israel, which has brought America to live a cur's existence, hated by millions of Arabs, distrusted by erstwhile friends and allies, had to be protected no matter how destructive to American inter-

ests. When Israel's involvement was discussed at all, Col. North came to Israel's defense, stating that the Israel connection was so valuable to the success of the Iranian initiative it could not have been dispensed with. When the Iranians had had enough of US-Israel cheating, they released the story of the covert operation in a weekly paper published in Beirut, Lebanon. What was so indispensable, the Israeli involvement and instigation, ended up blowing the hostage release plan, the American initiative toward Iran, and funds for the "Contras" up into the faces of Col. North, Robert McFarlane, Vice-Admiral John Poindexter, McFarlane's successor, and, were he alive today, CIA Director Casey. President Ronald Reagan as usual claimed to know little, if anything.

ZOG has come out clean again, though a few heads of *goy* stooges may have to roll. The Iran-Contra hearings have succeeded in covering up Israel's latest treachery. America again is forced by its own cowardice to play the ridiculous rôle of the stooge, the goat, while Israel stands away from the mess and clucks that it had no part in instigating America's involvement. In fact, the Israelis call Col. North a liar, claiming not only that Ghorbanifar was not an Israeli intelligence operative, but that negotiator Nir, arms dealer Schwimmer; a dual citizen; and Michael Ledeen, a Pentagon Jew, were not acting for the government of Israel in their dealings with Col. Oliver North. Contrary to Col. North's sworn testimony, which edged on the facts concerning the involvement and instigation of the Israelis at times, Israel claims that none of their government's agencies were involved in the arms shipments to Iran, though how they explain their demand for "replenishment" is to be wondered at. Jewish propagandists are now calling Col. North everything from "lunatic" to a "Hitler." Each day that the Colonel testified another communiqué from Israel claimed that he was lying.

America is now nothing more than extenuation of Commu-Zionist world policy. Is Marine Lt. Col. Oliver North a hero? He was once. But the District of Corruption is not South Vietnam. And aiding and abetting the Jews, as they rip off the world and humiliate our country, is not what one expects from a Marine. ♦



## Tired of the Holocaust?? NOW YOU CAN STOP IT!

HELP ERNST ZÜNDEL WIN AGAINST THE ZIONISTS!  
SEND DONATIONS AND HELP TO: ERNST ZÜNDEL  
206 CARLTON ST. TORONTO, ONT., TEL. 416-922-9850

---

---

# NORDIC PRESS

## NEEDED: A UNITED RACIAL FRONT

There is little doubt the racial movement within the Western nations is in disarray. Some will place the blame upon the connivance of government, the Jews, the overwhelming influx of non-Aryan people into our midst, the hand of the Almighty, and so on. Few place the blame where it really belongs — upon the racialists themselves.

All of the factors above do contribute to today's disorganized and fragmented racial front. We have on one hand the "conservatives," the adherents to the various Klan organizations, and the minuscule but vital adherents to the National Socialist concepts of racial reality. On the other hand are the millions of Aryans still identifiable as Aryans who live their lives in ignorance of their racial responsibilities or who have accepted the Jew-Christian-Communist philosophy of "equality." None of our Aryan groups seem too anxious to work together and, as of this date, we have no leader of national stature in any Western nation who speaks for the Aryan.

There have been some disturbing developments which, it seems, will be detrimental to the entire Aryan movement. We can not, in a piecemeal fashion, go about bombing, robbing, and slaying, nor can we expect the Aryan cause to be carried into the consciousness of the Aryan people by the inhabitants of the prisons. To look for Aryan guidance from those who cling to the Jew inspired and founded faiths of Jesus or Muhammad is equally as futile since the tenets of these faiths are exactly what led us to the the sorry state in which the Aryan now finds himself. Nor can we seek to manufacture some new religion which will miraculously sweep the Aryan from the gutter and onto the place of racial purity and accomplishment from which we have fallen. We have had only one leader of stature for our Aryan people up to this point of the 20th Century, and our prospects for another one appearing in the near future is not promising.

Adolf Hitler was that successful leader. He was able, through his genius as a political leader, to secure for the German people a government based upon racial principles. *Blut und Boden!* (Blood and Soil!) was the slogan of the National Socialist German Workers' Party, the

NSDAP. Hitler did not dwell upon the philosophical aspects of his movement, he stressed — always — the obtainable. He lived in the political arena and he knew he could only realize his racial objectives through the political process. Despite adversity and the nearly total rejection of his plans by those outside Germany, and many within, he did succeed. Had the calamity of World War II not been forced on Germany, the world would be a much more stable and happy place today. The "blood" of the National Socialist philosophy was racial purity. It was as much racial purity for the Aryan people as for the Orientals, the Negro, or any other race. It was a realization and acceptance of the natural law. Nature's forces of selection have given us the races of mankind, and it behooves each race to strive to further that selection process by keeping its racial blood intact, with the hope and conscious effort of insuring that the best of their racial stock are allowed the opportunity to provide children for future development, and the denial of children to those who possess genetically passed defects. Such a realization of racial destiny looks with abhorrence upon racial interbreeding. No examples exist of a viable, productive society of human mongrels. Quite the contrary, every known example from the contemporary world and from our historical record shows the disastrous results of such racial mixing.

The "soil" of the National Socialist philosophy was a harmonious partnership of man with nature. It was the acceptance of the superior rôle which nature plays in the lives of all living creatures and the interdependency of each with the environment. The National Socialist philosophy is the 1930 and 1940 version of today's ecology movements. Had the National Socialist philosophy been permitted to develop, it is doubtful the world today would be literally dying in an overwhelming sea of poisonous wastes dumped upon us by the the industrialists' quest for profits. Each of our Western nations finds its people, its flora, and its fauna seeking survival in this sea of poison. It could have been prevented and it most certainly can be stopped — if we have the will as a people to do it.

It should be obvious to every Aryan that we can not sit back and await the arrival of the proverbial knight upon his white charger to save us from our destruction. We must do that for ourselves. To effect this survival, it is necessary for each of us, each Aryan warrior, to gird his or her loins for the battle in the political arena — just as did Adolf Hitler and his followers. Hitler realized, as we must too, that to survive as a race we must justify our survival, we must again take control of the Aryan's destiny.

To begin the fight, each who would bear the title of Aryan warrior must live as an Aryan and recognize and accept the inviolate concepts of *Blood and Soil*, and to place those considerations at the forefront of every activity of his or her life. This must take place upon the personal plane. It means we make each choice a choice based upon *Blood and Soil*. Do we buy the organic food, or do we purchase that which has been laced with the chemical contaminates, or, better still, do we grow at least a part of the food which our family consumes? Do we associate with those who would destroy our race, do we patronize their stores, do we buy their services? Do we permit our children to bring those of other races into our home? Do we stand up for the Aryan's accomplishments and right to exclusivity just as is done for other races? Do we take every possible opportunity to force government to control the rape of our planet by the greed of the industrialists? Do we require our families, our community, our city, and our state to respect nature by prohibiting the rape of the planet by the Christian mandate to go forth and plunder her for personal benefit? Every voice adds to the volume, and once the Aryan again finds the voice of our ancestors, then the rape of our race and of our planet will be halted.

There is no other avenue for our success. Hitler was the practical politician who guided the Germans and provided an example for all Aryans. He was not a saint. Hitler did not live in a world of mysticism, nor did he attempt to; he lived in the here-and-now of the reality of his world and his time while fully realizing the potential which did then and does today exist in the Aryan peoples. Adolf Hitler shunned the intellectual approach in favor of a direct appeal to the common man and woman of his time — the you and I of today. He led by example in the political arena of his day.

It is doubtful that anyone could have won political support in Germany in the post-war period of Hitler's time if they had appealed to some vague philosophical concept based on the old Gods of the Germanic-Aryan people. The National Socialist program was based on attainable goals which would affect the daily lives of the German people. True, others within the National Socialist Movement were looking into the future to redefine and to realize a philosophical basis for their movement. This activity, primarily by members of Himmler's SS, was well along its way, but they did not materially change the political nature of Hitler's political activities.

There are available accounts of the deeply spiritual nature of the National Socialist programs and rallies. Many are living today who experienced those moments. Others must share them through the docu-

ments and films left by history and through the accounts of those who experienced them. The torch-lit processions, the dedication of one's life and honor to the folk, the daily living of a life dedicated not to profit but to one's race and soil, are left in faded accounts. In some sense, the Klan gatherings and cross burnings rekindle this sense of racial community and personal dedication, and as such are moving and powerful forces which kindle again our sense of *Blood and Soil* — thus they are roundly damned by our present governments, and in most once-Aryan nations are not even seen.

Our avenue of racial victory is not easily discerned at this time. Yet each Aryan warrior can, within his own home and community, live for the Aryan. Our men and women bear the responsibility for providing for their children a home in which Aryan values are taught and lived. As the Aryan community emerges within each Western nation, Aryan leaders will emerge to lead us. Our path to victory lies not in our withdrawal from the world of political reality onto some dung-heap of contemplative thought. Regardless of the purity of such thought, it is action which is required, not the withdrawal as exemplified by the mystics of Eastern religions. Hitler was not a mystic, he was a realist. Hitler fought in the bloody arena of politics — and he won. His victory must be an example to all Aryans, for it shows what is possible if one has dedication and the will to victory.

In Hitler's Germany the swastika banner was raised. The swastika was and is an ancient symbol of Aryan thought, for it personifies the purity of the sun and man, the oneness of man with the universe, and the dedication of a people to those concepts. Though the banner faltered and nearly fell, it did not disappear and today Aryans again lift it up high. Aryan warriors today renew their belief in the concepts it represents, and Aryans live again for *Blood and Soil* — shouldn't you?

"Man's effort to build up something that contradicts the iron logic of Nature brings him into conflict with those principles to which he himself exclusively owes his own existence. By acting against the Laws of Nature he prepares the way that leads to his ruin."

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

---

---

# STATUS REPORT

Circular Letter #1—Series D

31 May 1987

by Harold Covington

My position at this point in time is fluid. I have been forced to return to the U.S.A. by a variety of factors which I won't go into here. My family has been compelled to stay behind in the Isle of Man. I do not know when I will see them again. I am attempting to establish myself once more in the Raleigh area. Whether I will be able to do this or not, I do not yet know. There are several considerations which may yet militate another relocation. This is normal for political activists and I am used to it. I will be unable to make any permanent plans, political or personal, for some months though.

I do, however, intend to begin laying a practical groundwork for my eventual return to political work. For the immediate future this is going to have to be very restricted due to my uncertain personal situation, but at least now I'm back at Square One, which is where I've been trying to get for years. As is my accustomed style, before I tell you what I will be doing, I will first explain just what I will *not* be doing.

First off, don't be fooled by the Raleigh post office box. This is *not* "business as usual at the old stand." The NSPA is dead and I have no intention of desecrating the grave. I intend to remember that period's accomplishments with pride and take to heart the lessons the NSPA experience taught me. I commend the same course to my old *Kampfgenossen*, especially those of you who are still of the "orthodox" NS faith. We fought the good fight, my brothers, and now it's time to move on.

Secondly, I will *not* be forming any kind of "new party" or "new organization," not for a long, *long* time. I will not run for any public office. I will not start a recorded message. I will not be putting on some strange habiliment and parading around with a sign. In short, no more lone kamikaze attacks on the enemy of the kind that were my forte back in the 1970s. This is a different phase of the struggle and a whole new approach is called for.

The day of the one-man band is over. The day of the eccentric publicity stunt with the sole objective of getting on the six o'clock

news is over. The day of the strange little man who is a führer on the weekend and a janitor in real life is over. It is now time for serious revolutionary politics to come to the forefront of the White racial struggle.

Over the next few months I am going to be concentrating on two main projects. The first is to *assess the existing situation* from here at ground zero. I have been out of the country for years and I have lost touch with developments among our own people, developments among the enemy, and trends in the economy and in American society. I am also going to concentrate on *building contacts* with serious, dedicated White racial nationalists who are willing to provide the nucleus for a new departure. I have a few advantages—for one thing, these Circular Letters will be easier to mail out, since 22 cents per letter is a lot cheaper than 45p air mail from the Isle of Man.

There are two ways in which you can help. First off, I need to receive from you every item of racial nationalist literature, every piece of Communist or Marxist drivel no matter how seemingly pointless, every internal organizational bulletin, every newspaper clipping, *every item of information on political and racial events you can possibly spare*. I would *especially* like any old NSPNC or NSPA material you may have lying around so I can refresh my memory on past events—I've been busy over the past few years and frankly I've forgotten a lot of details. After I read what you send me, I will re-transmit it on to various White racial nationalists in this country and in Ireland.

Secondly, let me hear from *you*—your ideas, the degree to which you personally are willing to participate in activity, and so on. I need to start getting to know you as personally as possible at this distance. Right now, that means by correspondence. Yes, I know, there's no such thing as mail-order revolution, but the simple fact is that 22 cents for a postage stamp is still cheaper by far than three minutes at the very cheapest Ma Bell charges, and so the mail is going to be the revolution's main line of communication for a long time to come.

I would like to close with a special thanks to the three comrades who, between them, donated the money for me to purchase this typewriter. I am presently writing a book of my political ideas, for which a publisher is waiting, and by chipping in those few bucks you have cut production time for the manuscript in half. Thanks again, guys.

\* \* \*

# PHASED PLAN FOR RECOVERY

Circular Letter #2—Series D

29 June 1987

by Harold Covington

Because of a shortage of money, these series D Circular Letters are going to have to run to shorter length than the B series, so I won't waste time. What I have observed and read since my return to the United States has led me to certain conclusions. The first and most obvious fact is that we are entering a period of increased enemy harassment and persecution. This is not by any means a "clean sweep," even though the régime has so designated its primary offensive against the racial right. Believe me, when they *really* decide to put the screws on, we'll know it. For the enemy, this is more a period of experimentation, an attempt to find a way around their own Constitution, the rules of the game that they themselves have spent the past thirty years laying down in order to give a free run to Marxists, sex perverts, liberals, and hate-Whitey niggers. What they are trying to do is to find some way to suppress political dissent from the White racial nationalist movement while still giving the left the full rein of "free speech" to proselytize and propagandize with. The problem from the System's point of view is how to silence *us* without doing anything that will rebound on their little lefty pets.

They are falling back on two techniques. First off, they are pulling the old stunt of fabricating bogus "crimes" to charge our people with, using all the panoply of bribed or intimidated witnesses, perjury by Federal agents, rigged forensic evidence, jury manipulation, and so on. They are trying to revive the old concept of "sedition," but personally I doubt they'll be able to make that stick. Ever since Jane Fonda got her picture taken behind a North Vietnamese anti-aircraft gun, there has been no such thing as treason in America, much less sedition. Secondly, they are resorting increasingly to the abuse of the judicial process through private lawsuits, and this is a sinister development. The recent loss of the UKA's \$250,000 headquarters building to Morris Dees, suing on behalf of some old Aunt Jemima type in Alabama, has, in my opinion, finally put paid to the whole concept of the fully legal Political party for Whites. There is no point in working and fighting and toughing it out for years if a group's

resources are going to be wasted in pointless, frivolous harassment suits from every Tom, Nicodemus, and Hymie, and if the fruits of years of White patriotic labor can be seized and sold off to pay civil judgements. When Bob Shelton lost that building, an era ended, and I hope we can all realize that and profit from the lesson. The 100% open, legal approach is now closed to us by enemy action.

What is now needed is a para-legal approach. What is needed is *an organization that isn't an organization*. There must be an end to such things as membership cards, uniforms, public functions where the Federals take photographs and license numbers, formal organizational structures where John is Generalissimo, Fred is Colonel-in-Chief, Hank is High Priest, and good old Joe is Chief Cook and Bottle Washer. We have had painful proof that formal and open organizations are susceptible to infiltration, division, and conquest by the enemy. They've done it a hundred times.

Now, this does *not* mean going so far underground that we are not politically visible at all and are thus ineffective. What it means is a small, highly visible leadership cadre acting as public functionaries and spokesmen for not one but many front groups, publications, committees, clubs, you name it—as soon as one is swatted down by the enemy, another takes its place. This small, dedicated, and exposed leadership cadre must be supported by a small but highly motivated and dedicated group of activists who move literature, do propaganda and political work, raise funds, wage psychological warfare against the enemy, all legally and all *without getting themselves identified*. Once an activist is pinpointed by the enemy, since *he will have broken no laws*, he may be defunctionalized, but he cannot be taken out of commission altogether, and *then* he may assume a public rôle as a propaganda focus of this nebulous, swirling, impossible to pin down psychopolitical guerrilla Movement. Remember the function of guerrilla warfare: to confuse the enemy, to dissipate his strength and his attention focus, to create alarm and despondency within his ranks, and to weaken him sufficiently so that he will succumb to an eventual frontal assault. And there is still so much that can be done *legally*.

There are four phases involved in our recovery of the situation. The first is the assembly of a wide enough circle of A-1 quality activists to ensure that the new effort gets off the ground and can survive the first few years. The second phase is that of serious psychological and political preparation of the great mass of Whites, in order to obtain the crucial *withdrawal of consent to be governed*, which is essential to success. The third phase is a political and

extra-political assault on the enemy's weakest points, while the fourth phase is the creation of a vacuum into which we must step, in control and functional.

Damn, out of space! Can I run to a third page? Let me check the old wallet. Nope, not this time. Maybe D-3.

All the best, as always.

\* \* \*

## PHASED PLAN FOR RECOVERY II

Circular Letter #3—Series D

20 July 1987

by Harold Covington

I have been requested to expand on the phased program for the creation and progression of an updated and streamlined resistance movement which I outlined in D-2. I've a little more space this time so I can devote further commentary to this subject.

The new movement is going to have to be adaptable to the conditions which prevail today in the late 80s and to those which will prevail in the 1990s, insofar as we can predict those circumstances from recent events and present trends. This means much of the ideological and liturgical baggage from the 60s and 70s is going to have to be dumped. There will be those who cannot bring themselves to make this necessary adjustment, and although they will hang about on the fringes for a while, they will eventually wither away due to their own total irrelevance except, possibly, for a few which are kept alive on life-support machines by the System in order to provide black propaganda and discredit White racialism as a whole.

The emphasis is going to shift from "sound and fury" displays and publicity stunts, open rallies, uniforms and robes and bizarre garb, etc. whether we will or not. This type of activity is simply going to become too dangerous. The System is at long last awakening, sluggishly and sporadically, to the fact that it is under threat and, like any organism, it will defend itself. Organizations and leaders who opt for "sound and fury" in place of the genuine substance of real political work will not survive the lashing out of the monster's scaly tail because there is no strength or solidity in such paper fronts and

ego-tripping cults. I note this process beginning already. There are fewer con men in the racket nowadays because the racket is getting too risky. Ten years ago one might make a good living peddling mail-order revolution and selling militaria, tapes, and other toys to people who thought this would somehow lead to social and political change. But the most lucrative of mail-order businesses isn't worth life in a Federal slammer on a faked bombing or a "sedition" charge. The tempering of our steel proceeds apace.

Right now it is probably best that the Movement is *not* unified, because then "Operation Clean Sweep" might have done even more damage than it has. The régime has the infiltrate-demoralize-splinter-demolish cycle down pat and any attempt right now at creating a large party with centralized authority and organization would almost certainly fall victim to such tactics. I think I need to clarify something I said in D-2. I said that in the wake of the UKA lawsuit, wherein Shelton's Klan lost their hard-earned headquarters building, the legal political party was dead as an option for Whites. I think I might better have said the *formal, open party* is dead as an option, and in this I agree with Colin Jordan, although I disagree with him about the necessity of working with (I say working *on*) the White population as a whole.

What is needed is a vehicle that *functions* like an organization, yet is *not* an organization, by which I mean a group that works politically to bring about actual change, and yet has nothing for the enemy infiltrators to worm their way into. No membership cards, no uniforms, no fixed assets for the enemy to seize through harassment lawsuits, no fixed form or silhouette to give the enemy a target, the bare minimum of administrative apparatus necessary to function, *real* security precautions as opposed to "come one, come all, you've got a warm body, we'll stuff you into a uniform!" An organization that is genuinely selective and never has to weed out creeps, because it never lets them in. A party that you don't join, *it* joins *you*. There are several embryonic groups of this nature already in existence (or non-existence), and there must be more. The following program is not intended for One Big Party. The time for that is way, way down the pike, so far down that I have no intention of discussing it any time in the foreseeable future. It is intended to be used, re-used, altered to fit circumstances, and tailored to fit the needs of as many different groups as possible.

**PHASE I. INITIAL CADRE ASSEMBLY.** The material is already there. There are thousands of Grade A activists going to waste out there, pumping gas or shuffling papers in offices or did-

dling about in general. They came and went in droves during the 60s, 70s, and early 80s. They joined assorted organizations, a dozen different Klan groups, a hundred different dead ends, false starts, and con tricks. They came, they saw, they left in disgust. They still believe in the race but not in the Movement. *They must be re-activated.* We must have the benefit of their experience, their discipline, their linkage with the past, their contacts, their expertise.

I know myself where several hundred of them are. Every day I get new possibles, referred by someone who was referred by someone else I knew in Rhodesia or the NSWPP or remember from the NSPA. This is the only phase I'm willing to set a timetable on. *Given sufficient support*, I can have an adequate number of Grade A people contacted, motivated, reactivated, and on board in a year to eighteen months. To make things calendar-neat, we can be ready to roll into Phase II by 1 January 1989, if such is your desire.

**PHASE II. PROPAGANDA.** During Phase II the main thrust of all our efforts will be the education and proselytizing of our fellow White people through *direct communication*. The group's primary designation will utilize a Basic Literature Line (BLL) comprising about a dozen short pieces detailing the non-party's stand and programme on every pertinent topic. Beyond the BLL will be the agitational material of the "Boat Ticket to Africa" type, stickers, etc., the usual sort of tools most of us are familiar with and have mastered over the years—they *work*, if used right. Special covert sections will handle intelligence and counterintelligence and also the second main activity for Phase II, *psychological warfare against the enemy*. This is vital for the progress of the revolution and also it is important for our own morale that we strike back occasionally.

All of the preceding will be done strictly *within the parameters of the enemy "law,"* except for occasional unavoidable violation of obscure city ordinances about leafletting, putting up posters and handbills, etc. The legal avenues still open to us are many and variegated if we will use our noggins, be creative, be light on our feet, and dance back out of range when we stir the enemy up too strongly. During Phase II a primary rule will be: AVOID ENGAGEMENT with the enemy, because we still will be too weak. There will be no media interviews. We will keep our asses out of the enemy's courtrooms (where he wants us). We will avoid, as far as we can, getting identified and pinpointed for victimization. We will concentrate on *bringing our own people around* to where they will provide sufficient support in the population for Phase III. Phase II is arguably the most important one, because if we try to go into Phase

III with insufficient support in population, then we are going to get clobbered in very short order. The System will be quite capable of recognizing the difference between us and Hollywood regalia freaks, and they will react violently.

**PHASE III. POLITICAL ENGAGEMENT OF THE ENEMY.** I do not use the term "engagement" frivolously. This is where we are going to start burying friends and comrades. This time it's going to be for real. We will still be "legal" in that we will contest elections, operate openly, and use the enemy's establishment against him, but legality has never bothered ZOG when threatened, and it's going to be very, very hairy. Covert and extra-political tactics will accompany the political assault. It will be Weimar writ large. There will have to be organizational changes during this phase, and structures may have to become more formalized in order to function. However, we will still stay as light and as mobile as possible, giving the enemy as few targets to attack as we can. Space precludes further exposition on this phase, as does circumspection. The principles of guerrilla warfare can be and will be applied to our legal political phase.

**PHASE IV. OPEN WAR.** The whole thrust of our policy up to this point must be directed towards two objectives: A) Getting the System to *outlaw us completely WITHOUT PROVOKING THIS THROUGH ILLEGALITY*, and B) being strong enough to take them on and defeat them once this occurs. In other words, victory will come when the enemy is *losing decisively* under his own rules of legality, in that he is losing the hearts and minds of the White working people who keep society functioning, and those Whites, vital to the continuation of the System, have withdrawn their consent to be governed. Our proscription must be clearly *seen* to be the result of propaganda and legalistic defeat, the desperate act of a tyranny trying to survive. We will then be morally justified in taking up arms. But the onus must be on the system and we *must be strong enough to win* when this occurs! It would be catastrophic to be pushed or conned into some act of wild illegality which could stigmatize us as "criminals" and give the System the chance to ban us and crush us prematurely.

One continuous thread running through this whole phased plan like a vital artery will be a *fighting publication*, almost certainly a tabloid newspaper. It will be informational, agitational, and propagandizing. It will draw all the separate threads of the pattern together once every issue and sort them into proper order before they diverge again. It will be the main weapon we use during the middle two phases and a major weapon in Phase IV as well, when

we will hopefully have the underground printing facilities to issue it illegally. During Phases II and III the distribution networks for the paper will create the Informal non-organization which will become the party of revolution itself. The creation and maintenance of this as yet unnamed fighting publication is possibly the most vital aspect of the whole plan.

I have submitted this CL as a basis for discussion, running it up the flagpole. Is anybody out there saluting? Let me hear from you. If I'm just sitting here babbling to myself, I'd like to know, and I'll try another angle.

**Money.** Everybody's screaming for it, even more so than usual. We have two very important legal cases coming up, the trial of the pastors at Fort Smith, Bob Miles and Richard Butler, and the second Holocaust trial of Ernst Zündel coming up in Toronto. They need your help and I commend them to your attention. If you can spare me a few bucks or postage stamps as well, I'd appreciate it. I've got several special projects I'd like to get to work on when I can raise the funds. ♦

Harold Covington can now be reached at P.O. Box 37731, Raleigh NC 27627

**ERNST ZÜNDEL needs your support for his 2nd destroy-for-ever-the-"Holocaust"-trial. He can be reached at 416-922-9850, or by mail at 206 Carlton St., Toronto ONT M5A 2L1, Canada or MPO Box 791, Niagara Falls NY 14302.**

**PASTOR ROBERT MILES needs your support for his upcoming "Sedition" trial. He can be reached at 10587 Byron Rd., Howell MI 48843**

**PASTOR RICHARD BUTLER needs your support for his upcoming "Sedition" trial. He can be reached at Box 362, Hayden Lake ID 83835.**

**PLEASE, SUPPORT THESE FIGHTERS WITH YOUR DONATIONS!**

Speaking to Ernst Zündel on the telephone a few minutes ago (27 August 1987), we just learned that Ernst was served with another complaint by Mrs. Sabina Citron alleging once again that Ernst spread "False News" when he, in January during a radio interview, stated that it was a "malicious lie" to say that the Germans killed six million of her fellow tribesmen. Ernst has to appear in court on 4 September 1987 to answer this new charge. —Editor

## KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE  
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**